

PUBLIC SECTOR GOVT. - POLICE

1985

JANUARY — MARCH

# Man claims police shot him

—by—  
Stuart Flitton

5/1/85 Stan  
A Sebokeng man plans to take legal action after he was allegedly shot five times by policemen during unrest in the Vaal Triangle on September 3 last year. Mr Abner Mantshinga (28) was recently released from a Sebokeng hospital after being in traction for more than three months and undergoing a bone graft operation.

He said he was walking to his cousin's house to fetch his wife when several policemen appeared in front of him.

"The policemen shot me in my left leg and I fell down. I stood up and was shot again," he claimed.

Mr Mantshinga said he was choking from tear gas while the policemen allegedly continued shooting.

A police spokesman in Pretoria said that if anyone had complaints against the police they should report it to their nearest police station.

# Prisoner's death: 2 cops detained

TWO policemen have been detained for questioning following the death of a 30-year-old prisoner who died of multiple injuries five days after being arrested.

Major Eddie Snyman, a police liaison officer for the South Eastern Districts, said the prisoner, Mr Afrika Neels, of the coloured township at the Karoo town of Merweville, was arrested on December 22.

He became ill on December 25 and was moved to the hospital at Prince Albert, where he died shortly after 11am on December 27.

Two policemen had been detained under the Criminal Procedures Act following an investigation into Mr Neels' death, Major Snyman said.

Mr Neels, a father of three, was arrested on a charge of obstructing police in the course of their duties after his sister, Miss Sanna Neels, was arrested for drunkenness, Major Snyman said.

Results of an autopsy had not yet been released, and the case would be referred to the Attorney General — Sapa

7/1/85  
Snyman

**TODAY**

**MUIZENBERG  
RESIDENCE  
TO BE  
AUCTIONED  
TURN TO THE  
AUCTION PAGES  
IN TIMES  
CLASSIFIED**

251  
**2 policemen on  
murder charges**  
*CAH Tint 8/1/85*

**Crime Reporter**

TWO Merweville police constables, who allegedly assaulted two men who died later in hospital appeared briefly in the Beaufort West Magistrate's court yesterday

Constable Frederick Johannes le Roux, 21, and Constable Johannes

Lodewyk Carelse, 20, were not asked to plead on two charges of murder and assault. No evidence was led.

Their appearance is a sequel to the death of Mr Neels Afrika, 30, a father of three, in the Prince Albert Hospital on December 27. Mr Afrika had been arrested on December 25 for allegedly obstructing the police in the course of their duty.

A second man, Mr Jan Janse, 40, of the farm Slingersfontein died in the Beaufort West Hospital on January 4. He had allegedly been assaulted by the policemen on December 19.

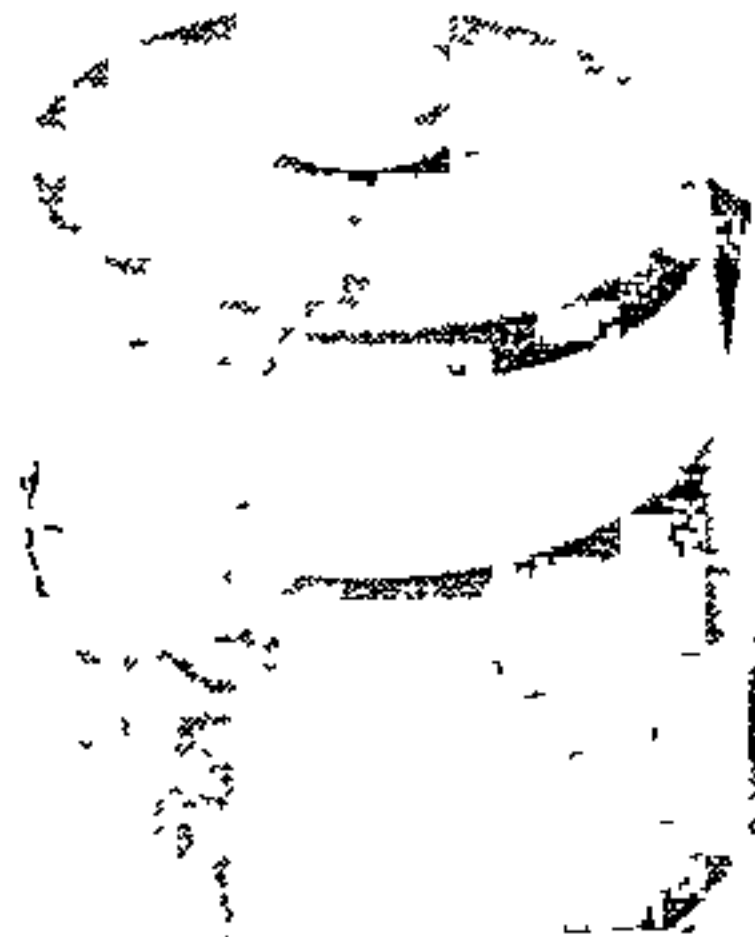
The policemen were arrested on Friday.

The hearing was adjourned to February 26 for further investigation. Both policemen were released on warning and were ordered not to communicate with State witnesses.

**JUST ARRIVED —**

Another shipment of

**THERMAL TEAPOTS**



**Keeps  
tea or  
coffee  
hot**

**Police report**



CAPE TIMES 9/1/88 (251)

# Probe into police crime

By MARIANNE THAMM  
Crime Reporter

**POLICE** have launched a large-scale investigation into allegations that several policemen and former policemen have been involved in housebreaking and theft cases worth at least a quarter-of-a-million rands in the Peninsula in the past three years

Captain Jan Calitz, a police liaison officer for the Western Cape, yesterday denied claims

that at least 40 policemen and former policemen would be implicated during the investigation

Asked whether he could confirm that a major-general from Police Headquarters in Pretoria was investigating allegations against a Cape Town police captain, Captain Calitz replied that police did "investigate allegations against members of the force from time to time"

One policeman, two suspended policemen and three civilians appeared briefly in the Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with several charges of housebreaking, theft and motor vehicle theft

The case, which was adjourned to March 7, involves more than R196 000

Captain Calitz confirmed that about 20 cases dating back to 1982, including housebreaking, theft and theft of motor

vehicles, were being investigated

Last year seven policemen — some of them members of the Flying Squad — who were suspended from duty after their arrests, were found guilty on charges of housebreaking and theft

Some of the men are linked to further cases being investigated

● **Suspended policemen among theft accused, page 3**

Accused <sup>251</sup>  
crippled by  
police shot

By Janine Simon

A paraplegic spent more than five hours in a Johannesburg Regional Court yesterday listening as the first State witness against him — a police sergeant who fired the crippling shot from an R-1 rifle — was questioned about the incident.

Mr Christopher Andrew Reid (25), a British citizen, has denied charges that he assaulted his wife and attempted to murder a police sergeant.

The case arose from an incident on the evening of July 10 1984, when Mr Reid's wife Maxine called police to their home in Battersea Drive, Kibler Park, after an argument.

Sergeant Johan Nel, of Radio Control, Jan Hofmeyer, testified that he and about 15 policemen surrounded the house in response to a call.

The sergeant said Mr Reid threatened to shoot the police if they did not leave his premises and was warned four times to put away his gun.

Mr Reid, who was allegedly drunk and aggressive, then fired a shot at about head height in the direction of the sergeant.

"I shot in a reflex movement," said Sergeant Nel.

The hearing continues.

Boy (12) dies, 3 injured in shooting at police roadblock  
*(25) Star 7/1/85*

A 12-year-old boy died and three youths were injured after police opened fire on a stolen car that broke through a roadblock near Soweto early yesterday.

The car failed to stop at a roadblock in New Canada which was manned by police and South African Defence Force members.

A SAP spokesman said police opened fire on the fleeing car. The name of the dead child has not been released.

One of the passengers, aged 17, was under police guard at a nearby hospital, the spokesman said. The other two, aged 17 and 14, had been discharged from hospital into police custody.

The spokesman said it was discovered after the shooting that the car was stolen. — Sapa

(25) KAM 10/11/85

# Boy dies after police shooting

By STAN HLOPHE

A 12-YEAR-OLD Soweto boy was fatally wounded and three other youths were injured after police opened fire when they allegedly drove through a roadblock near New Canada on Tuesday morning.

The boy, Abednigo Gumede, of Zola, was shot in the head and died yesterday at Baragwanath Hospital. Colonel F W Bull, public relations officer for the Witwatersrand Police, said four youths — aged 12, 14 and two aged 17 — were shot by police after they failed to stop at a police roadblock near New Canada.

The roadblock was manned by members of the SAP, the Johannesburg Traffic and Defence Force personnel at about 1 30am.

Col Bull said Gumede was shot in the head and was admitted to hospital in a serious condition after the car, which it was later established was stolen, drove through the roadblock.

He said the 14-year-old youth was shot in the right cheek and was admitted to hospital, where he was later treated and discharged.

One the 17-year-olds was shot in the back and another in the leg. One of them is still in hospital, where his condition was yesterday described as satisfactory.

The 14-year-old and one of the 17-year-old youths were taken into custody after their discharge from hospital. They are expected to appear in court soon on charges of car theft and attempted murder, Col Bull said.

Mrs Grace Gumede, the dead boy's mother, said they were told by police yesterday afternoon about her son's death.

She said she was told two different versions about the circumstances surrounding his son's death.

One was that her son was shot near Inhlazana Station in a revenge killing. The other was that he was shot near New Canada.

291 Star

# Beggars kicked by police, say onlookers

Pretoria Bureau

Scores of horrified onlookers watched helplessly as 10 plainclothes policeman allegedly kicked and dragged four blind black beggars along the ground before forcing them into a waiting van in the centre of Pretoria yesterday morning

One blind man was kicked and pushed into a police van as if he were a criminal, claimed an onlooker

The incident was described as "inhuman and disgusting" by a shop manageress in Church Street East, between Van der Walt and Andries streets

The four were standing next to a chain store when nine black policemen accompanied by a white arrived and allegedly dragged them to a waiting van

The witnesses said that when one of the beggars protested policemen dragged and pushed the other three people, while two policemen dragged and kicked the fourth blind person, who resisted arrest.

One woman said there was a traffic jam as crowds stopped to watch

Colonel F J Kasterkop of the CID in Pretoria said the allegations would be investigated

61.18	65.78	70.84	75.90	81.88					
1.04	1.13	1.23	1.33	1.44					
46	46	46	46	46					
47.84	51.98	56.58	61.18	66.24					
86.00	95.00	1.05	1.15	1.24					
46	46	46	46	46					
3956.00	4370.00	48.30	52.90	57.04					
79.00	87.00	96.00	1.05	1.14					
46	46	46	46	46					
3634.00	4002.00	4416.00	48.30	52.44					
79.00	87.00	96.00	1.05	1.14					
46	46	46	46	46					
3634.00	4002.00	4416.00	48.30	52.44					
1.22	1.32	1.43	1.54	1.67					
46	46	46	46	46					
56.12	60.72	65.78	70.84	76.82					



222b -

# Former Lebowa Minister <sup>Star</sup> sues 251 Louis le Grange <sup>11/1/85</sup>

PIETERSBURG — A former Lebowa Government Minister, who was allegedly assaulted by South African police at the Pietersburg police station, is suing the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, for R20 000

Lawyers acting for Chief Setlakalane Alfred Molepo, Lebowa's former Minister of Works, confirmed that after receiving instructions from Chief Molepo, they had sent a letter of demand to Mr le Grange, in his capacity as the employer of the police who carried out the alleged assault

The letter said Mr Molepo was travelling by car with his wife in Pietersburg last December 19 when he was ordered to report at the police station after an incident in a street

At the police station he was allegedly ordered to move behind the charge office counter

The chief was then allegedly

hit and kicked by four policemen, thrown on to the floor and kicked in the face

Chief Molepo's head was allegedly pinned to the floor by the booted foot of one of the policemen

The lawyers said that after the alleged assault, Chief Molepo was put into a police cell. He was released four hours later on the request of Lebowa's Commissioner of Police

The letter said "The brutal assault was wrongful, unlawful, intentional and absolutely without provocation"

It said Chief Molepo suffered serious cuts on his lips, a swollen mouth, pain and swelling of the right side of his head, lacerations of the shoulder and swelling of the neck

As a result he was claiming R20 000 for pain, shock and humiliation suffered during the incident — Sapa

# SOWETJAN

Daily Mirror

FRIDAY, JANUARY 11, 1985

251

23c+2c GST (SA) Elsewhere 25c

Don't miss

SOWETJAN SUNDAY  
MIRROR

The paper you can trust

**A WHITE Pretoria shopkeeper claimed that four black blind beggars were dragged and bundled into a police van yesterday morning while dozens of people watched.**

As the men were dragged into the police van, the white woman claimed, coins they had collected spilled in the street. She also claimed that the men were assaulted.

Police yesterday announced that they would investigate the allegations. The incident allegedly occurred at about 10 am in Church Street.

BY MONTY NKOMO

Police yesterday announced that they would investigate the allegations. The incident allegedly occurred at about 10 am in Church Street.

## Assaulted

Angry white shop-owners yesterday expressed their disgust at the incident, and put the blame squarely on the Government's policy of "apartheid".

One of the shopkeepers, a white woman, said she telephoned senior policemen, while the passers-by urged the po-

lice to release the blind musicians. Their money spilled into the streets and with traffic brought almost to a standstill, one of the blind beggars protested when he was told that he was under arrest.

"He was kicked and punched and dragged into a van by the policeman. One of the blind man had his shirt torn into pieces," said a white shop owner, who did not wish to have her name published.

"These policemen are don't see any crime committed by the poor people," she added. Colonel F J van Kas-

tekop, of the CID branch in Pretoria yesterday said the incident was being investigated.

GET IN FAST!!!

## Cops drag 4 blind street singers into van

# BEGGARS TORMENT



# Coetzee defends police role in riots

251 ~~277~~

E. Post

12/1/85

PRETORIA — In a wide-ranging interview on unrest in the country's black townships, South Africa's Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee, has told a Pretoria newspaper that about 1% of all crimes during the 1984 rioting were alleged to have been committed by police

General Coetzee also told the Pretoria News that certain video films taken during the unrest would be used in court cases or commissions of inquiry into the post-September rioting

A number of "impartial" videos filmed during the riots, General Coetzee said, would be used in court cases and inquiries, and for "other reasons"

The Pretoria News interviewer, Sejamothopo Motau, said the Commissioner did not elaborate

Mr Motau added

"It can be reasonably assumed they include the identification of people suspected as ring-leaders or instigators of riots"

General Coetzee confirmed the SAP was at present investigating allegations of police misconduct in the black townships

The complaints, he added, had been "very limited in number about 1% of the crimes reported during the period of unrest"

Mr Motau asked the

Commissioner whether township residents were not scared to report the actions of one policeman to his colleagues

"We find that members of the public are not reluctant to complain about police misconduct," General Coetzee said

According to the newspaper, General Coetzee said it was a myth that police were generally intimidating towards blacks, which caused a negative attitude towards police in the townships

"I think there's a lot of politics in that," the general was quoted as saying "The ordinary man in the street who is not politically motivated feels quite happy to take his complaints to the police"

Referring to police action during the unrest, General Coetzee explained the circumstances in which police would use live ammunition on rioters

"There's a very strict procedure followed, which we inherited, incidentally, from the British police

"You start with a little force — warnings — and as the force by your opposition escalates, so does your use of force"

Asked about alleged cases where tear smoke had been used to disperse mourners after funerals — what Mr Motau called "a violation of the sacred

tradition of the washing of hands" — General Coetzee said police were bound by law to act against all outdoor gatherings

"The onus is really on the people to apply for the necessary permits, and then they will be safe within the ambit of the law," General Coetzee was quoted as saying

Denying claims that the police presence in the townships was a major cause of the rioting, General Coetzee told the interviewer

"We can prove by statistics that a lot of the riots — where there were no policemen at all — were a direct result of the speeches made at some of these funerals"

He added "One must distinguish between prejudices, or myths, and fact"

According to the report, General Coetzee referred to the belief among many workers that police always took the side of management during strike actions

"It is not for the police to take up the cudgels on the part of the employer and drive the workers into the factory," he said

"The police are quite impartial in these matters. Their job is to see that both parties negotiate a compromise

"All we say is 'Don't fight about it'" Sapa



# PE police use rubber bullets against pupils

CAPE TOWN 14/1/85

251

**Own Correspondent**  
**PORT ELIZABETH** — Police fired rubber bullets and used sjamboks to disperse pupils chanting "freedom songs" after a meeting of parents and pupils held at the Rio Cinema in New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, yesterday

Police denied claims that tearsmoke canisters had been thrown at fleeing pupils in the grounds of the adjoining Wellington Methodist Church in Aggrey Road, New Brighton

Extensive damage was caused to several cars parked in the church premises and an 18-year-old girl was reported to have received arm injuries from rubber bullets in the incident. Police said they had no record of any injuries

## Telegram

About 5 500 pupils and parents who attended the meeting called by the Crisis in Education Committee decided to send a telegram to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, demanding the immediate

and unconditional release of detainees so that pupils would return to school "before it is too late"

At a lively meeting, parents said they would not send their children to school until those detained during the height of unrest on October 29 were released

At the meeting, school principals in black schools were described as major catalysts for the outbreak of unrest and teachers were criticized for not reporting to parents when they had problems with pupils

## 'Volatile'

They were held responsible for the "present volatile situation" and parents said the situation would not have deteriorated to its present state if principals had attended meetings of parents and teachers

Last night the police duty officer for the Eastern Cape, Colonel V Poizat, said a few people had formed a procession after the meeting. Police vehicles then arrived and the crowd started throwing stones at them

The police responded by firing one or two rubber bullets, Colonel Poizat said. One or two sjamboks were also used by the police contingent. The crowd then dispersed. He denied that tearsmoke had been used

However, a church official, who asked not to be named, insisted that tearsmoke was fired in the grounds of the church

Meanwhile, at the Daku Community Hall, the Mayor of the Kayanandi Town Council, Mr T Linda, yesterday appealed to parents in Port Elizabeth's African townships to send their children to school, and promised them the protection of vigilantes

He said that if they returned to classes he would ask Mr Le Grange to charge or release the 11 detained leaders and members of the Congress of South African Students (Cosas)

Mr Linda was addressing about 4 000 people at a meeting called by his council to discuss the school boycott in Port Elizabeth

Mercury 15/1/85 (257) ~~257~~

# Company satisfied with police report

## Political Reporter

TOYOTA South Africa was satisfied with the police report into a violent confrontation between its workers and the South African Police at the company's Prospecton factory last year, the company's managing director, Mr Colin Adcock, said yesterday.

He said management had been con-

vinced by the police there had been complaints about company workers buying liquor from vendors both outside the factory gates and at a nearby shopping centre.

'They also convinced us they had been provoked by the crowd. They said proof of this was damage to some of their vehicles,' said Mr Adcock.

In November last year, in what was described then by the personnel director of Toyota, Mr Bob Devlin, as an 'unnecessary and unprovoked' attack, policemen dispersed a crowd of Toyota workers using truncheons, tear-gas and rubber bullets.

The incident began when a crowd gathered, objecting to the arrest of black women beer sellers outside the factory gates.

About 30 workers were injured in the action and the company asked the police for an explanation of the incident.

'I cannot see how we can take the matter any further. We have also had no adverse reaction from the staff to the results of the report and are letting the matter settle,' said Mr Adcock.

'We cannot argue with the police. They were acting on complaints from other industrialists. But we have asked them in future to inform us of any complaints so we can settle the matter before it results in a similar situation,' he said.

Mercury 15/1/85 (251) (13)

# Company satisfied with police report

## Political Reporter

TOYOTA South Africa was satisfied with the police report into a violent confrontation between its workers and the South African Police at the company's Prospecton factory last year, the company's managing director, Mr Colin Adcock, said yesterday

He said management had been con-

vinced by the police there had been complaints about company workers buying liquor from vendors both outside the factory gates and at a nearby shopping centre

'They also convinced us they had been provoked by the crowd They said proof of this was damage to some of their vehicles,' said Mr Adcock.

In November last year, in what was described then by the personnel director of Toyota, Mr Bob Devlin, as an 'unnecessary and unprovoked' attack, policemen dispersed a crowd of Toyota workers using truncheons, tear-gas and rubber bullets

The incident began when a crowd gathered, objecting to the arrest of black women beer sellers outside the factory gates

About 30 workers were injured in the action and the company asked the police for an explanation of the incident.

'I cannot see how we can take the matter any further We have also had no adverse reaction from the staff to the results of the report and are letting the matter settle,' said Mr Adcock.

'We cannot argue with the police They were acting on complaints from other industrialists But we have asked them in future to inform us of any complaints so we can settle the matter before it results in a similar situation,' he said



Send inside!

LATE FINAL

# MAIL

## WITH Business Day

PRICE 27c + 3c tax  
PRICES ELSEWHERE ON BACK PAGE

### mother in US



in her baby when it was six days old.

**Mail Correspondent**  
**DURBAN** — A South African policeman and three unidentified black men — suspected African National Congress (ANC) terrorists — were killed in a shootout during a police raid on a house in the rugged Nongoma district of Zululand, 50 km from Vryheid, yesterday

Acting on information that suspected terrorists were in the house, Lieutenant J H G Janse van Vuuren, of Vryheid, and an unspecified number of policemen swooped on the home in the early hours of the morning

A police spokesman in Pretoria said yesterday the policemen were fired at as they approached the house. They had retaliated and Lt van Vuuren, 37, was shot and killed in the ensuing exchange, the spokesman said

He leaves his wife, Jean Mary, two sons and two daughters

Three unidentified black men were also fatally wounded in the incident, the police spokesman said

Police had captured AK-

RDM 15/1/85

# Policeman shot dead during raid



The kraal where yesterday's shootout took place

47 rifles, ammunition and empty cartridge cases after the gunfight, he said. Investigations into the incident were still under way, the spokesman added,

and it was not yet known whether the men had infiltrated from Mozambique or Swaziland or whether they were resident in South Africa

## Misconception

# The Defence No 2 who is now also Law and Order

## No 2

CAPE TOWN — Mr Adriaan Vlok's new appointment as Deputy Minister of Law and Order makes him one of the most powerful figures in South Africa's security establishment

This 47-year-old MP for Verwoerdburg was appointed Deputy Minister of Defence last September and he retains this portfolio in his new capacity as deputy political boss of the South African Police

The appointment will inevitably be used to bolster criticism that of late there has been too much *teenadering* between the military and the police, particularly when controlling unrest in black townships.

Government sources say, however, that this signals nothing of the

By David Braun, Political Correspondent

kind.

The pattern for one Deputy Minister deputising for two separate Ministers was set late last year when Mr Kent Durr was given the portfolio of Finance in addition to that of Trade and Industry. Mr Vlok's responsibilities nonetheless place him in a unique position . . . overseeing both the Defence Force and the Police.

Although it is not yet clear what his duties will be, it may be expected that as Deputy Minister Mr Vlok will take over much of the routine load.

Mr Vlok's rise to power comes just over 10 years after he was

first elected to Parliament.

He started his career at 19 with the Department of Justice, rising to prosecutor, magistrate and senior magistrate.

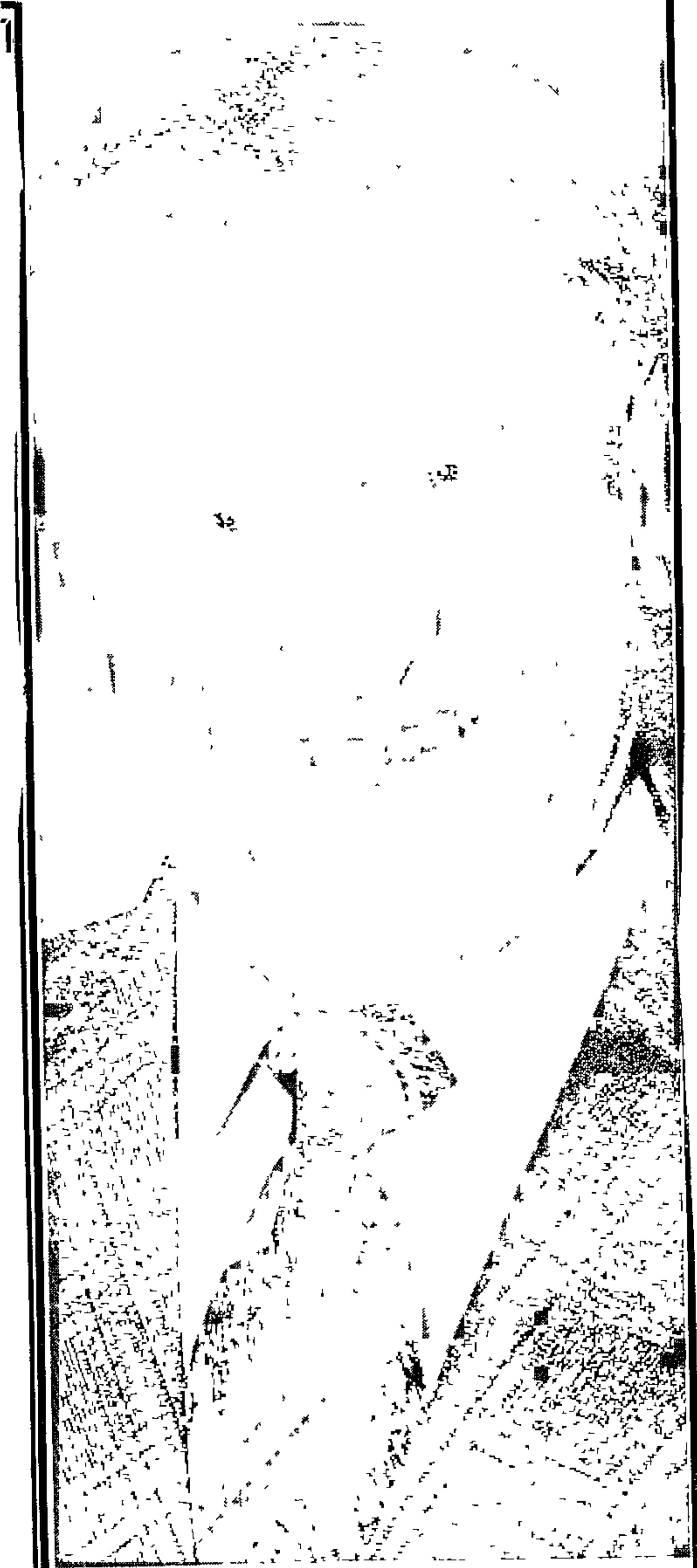
After a spell as an administrative official in the department, Mr Vlok was appointed Private Secretary to the then Minister of Justice, Mr P C Pelsler.

In 1967 Mr Vlok was appointed Assistant Private Secretary to the then Prime Minister, Mr John Vorster.

His business career lasted for five years. In that time he was involved in property and publishing ventures and he opened and organised an office as a messenger of the court in Pretoria

In 1972 he won a seat on the Verwoerdburg Town Council.

In 1974 he won the Parliamentary election in Verwoerdburg. In the subsequent general election in 1977 he retained the seat for the National Party with a majority of more than 9 000. Mr Vlok has always been a military buff reading, he says, every book and report on the subject that he can lay his hands on. After completing national service in an armoured-car regiment at Bloemfontein he volunteered for a further nine years' part-time service. During this period he enrolled for several courses and wrote examinations for the rank of captain. He served on the Parliamentary defence group for 10 years. In 1983 he was elected Deputy Speaker.



Mr Vlok . . . rise to power in 10 years.

# Tribute to SAP officer shot dead by ANC

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Lieutenant Jan Janse van Vuuren, the Natal policeman and father of four young children, who died in a hail of ANC terrorist bullets in Northern Natal early yesterday morning, was an "officer and a gentleman", said Colonel Jaap Venter of police public relations headquarters in Pretoria

Lieutenant van Vuuren was twice decorated. On June 9 1974 he was awarded the Police Medal for Combating Terrorism and on May 5 1979 he received the Police Medal for Faithful Service

Colonel Venter said that he was a dedicated policeman but always able to preserve a sense of humour in even the most difficult circumstances.

Lieutenant van Vuuren joined the SAP on June 2 1966 and when he had completed his basic training was sent to Mahlabatini on April 2 1969

He was transferred to Johannesburg on January 1 1970 but immediately posted to Vryheid where he was promoted to sergeant.

On June 1 1980 he was promoted to detective after passing the qualifying examination. He passed his National Diploma in Police Administration on November 6 1982 and was promoted to lieutenant on July 1 1983.

He is survived by his wife Jean Mary whom he married on October 3 1970, and his four children, Jan Hendrik (14), Jacobus Christoffel (12), Irene (10) and Jane (2)



View.

251 RDM 16/1/85

# Minister's promise on raid police

By DAVID CAPEL

THE Minister of Law and Order has promised that in future all police crime prevention duties — including pass raids — will be performed in uniform "unless prior permission to wear civilian clothes has been obtained from a commanding officer".

Mr Louis le Grange was responding to complaints by Mr John Simpson, of Parkhurst, who wrote to the Minister objecting to policemen carrying out pass raids in plain clothes and hanging on the back of moving vehicles during the raids.

In his reply, Mr Le Grange also gave the assurance that all members of the Witwatersrand Police

Division had been warned that either departmental steps or charges under the Traffic Ordinance would be instituted against policemen who violated any provisions of the ordinance

The Rand Daily Mail put the following questions to a spokesman for the police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria.

● At which police stations in Johannesburg itself have policemen taking part in crime prevention duties — including "pass raids" — been given permission by their commanding officers to do these duties in civilian clothes?

● At which stations in Johannesburg are these duties carried out in uniform?

● Does the Minister's letter

to Mr Simpson indicate a change in police standing orders in this regard, or have policemen always had to obtain permission from their commanding officers to carry out such duties in plain clothes?

● At which police stations in Johannesburg are crime prevention duties carried out daily or on a regular basis by a squad or team of policemen specially assigned for this task?

The spokesman said, "All police stations have crime prevention operations from time to time

"For each such operation the commanding officer determines whether civilian dress or uniform shall be worn

"In some station areas a

permanent squad of men are detailed to perform crime prevention tasks.

"Here again the commanding officer determines the dress that is to be worn."

Mr Edmund Elias, Johannesburg regional chairman of the New Republic Party, said yesterday the Minister's letter indicated a "shift in direction" regarding the enforcement of influx control laws.

He said he hoped the letter indicated a "more reasonable approach" to the implementation of the laws in future.

"To change the uniform of a man and prevent him hanging on the back of a van is not enough," he said.

# Police investigation into Boesak 'smear campaign' unconfirmed

Star  
Crime Staff  
251

17/11/85

Police were today unable to confirm a report that a top-level investigation was being conducted into allegations that the security police were involved in an operation to discredit the president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, Dr Allan Boesak

The report, which appeared today in a Johannesburg morning newspaper, said the investigation was "being conducted to ascertain the full facts behind allegations that the security police deliberately leaked infor-

mation to the Press smearing Dr Boesak"

It was reported that General Christie Zietsman, chief of the CID and a former security policeman, was heading the investigation himself

General Zietsman refused to speak to *The Star* this morning and inquiries were referred to a police directorate spokesman

The spokesman said he was unaware of any top-level investigation into the affair.

He said a decision whether to bring charges under the Police Act against any newspaper was an internal police decision.



(25) (37) D. Despatch  
21/1/85

# Black town councils to get own police

PRETORIA — More than half of the black town councils established under the Black Local Authorities Act have formally decided to establish their own police forces, Mr Johan Oosthuizen, of the Department of Co-operation and Development, said at the weekend.

Training of these local police forces or "law enforcement units" starts next month, he added.

Council-controlled "law enforcement units," like the town councils themselves, have been at the centre of a political controversy in the black community over their perceived role as ancillaries of apartheid.

Thirty-one town councils have been established under the Black Local Authorities Act so far. The 32nd will be formally inaugurated at Wesselton, near Ermelo, today.

Of the 31 existing town councils, 16 have formally requested the power to establish their own law enforcement units, Mr Oosthuizen said.

This apparently includes Alexandra, whose mayor, the Reverend Sam Buti, has run into criticism over his reported plans to establish a R700 000 "law enforcement unit", referred to by his opponents as a "private army".

Asked at the weekend whether Alexandra was one of the 16 town councils to opt for its own law enforcement agency, Mr Oosthuizen said "I presume it was. It was one of the town councils investigated with a view to establishing a law enforcement unit."

Only councils which specifically asked Dr Gerrit Viljoen, Minister of Co-operation and Development, to authorise the establishment of a municipal police force were investigated, Mr Oosthuizen said.

Under the act, the power to establish and maintain a police force has to be conferred on councils by the minister — SAPA

# Police for black councils

CAPT Timp  
21/1/85  
251

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — More than half the black town councils established under the Black Local Authorities Act have formally decided to establish their own police forces, Mr Johan Oosthuizen, of the Department of Co-operation and Development, has disclosed.

Training of these local police forces or "law enforcement units" starts next month, Mr Oosthuizen added.

Council-controlled law enforcement units, like the town councils themselves, have been at the centre of a political controversy in the black community over their perceived role as ancillaries of apartheid.

Thirty-one town councils have been established under the Black Local Authorities Act so far. The 32nd will be formally inaugurated at Wesselton, near Ermelo, today.

Of the 31 existing town councils, 16 had formally requested that the power to establish their own law enforcement units be conferred on them, Mr Oosthuizen said.

The 16 apparently includes Alexandra, whose Mayor, the Rev Sam Buti, has run into criticism over his reported plans to establish a R700 000 "law enforcement unit", referred to by his opponents as a "private army".

Asked on Friday whether Alexandra was one of the 16 town councils to opt for its own law

enforcement agency, Mr Oosthuizen said "I presume it was. It was one of the town councils which was investigated with a view to establishing a law enforcement unit."

Only councils which specifically asked the Minister of Co-Operation and Development, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, to authorize the establishment of a municipal police force were investigated, Mr Oosthuizen added.

Under the Act, the power to establish and maintain a police force has to be conferred on the councils by the minister.

Last October, in the wake of serious unrest in townships in the Vaal Triangle in which local councillors were the target of hostile and even homicidal attacks, Dr Viljoen announced that after discussions with the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, it had been decided to authorize the setting up of municipal police forces by councils which asked for them.

Since then 16 town councils have decided to establish their own "law enforcement units" and have requested permission to do so to the minister. The South African Police will, where necessary, assist in the training of the council police.

According to Dr Viljoen's original statement, the primary function of law enforcement units is to ensure the safety of residents by fighting crime and maintaining law and order.



# help police

# Fire-bomb: Man forced to

Own Correspondent

**PORT ELIZABETH.** — A former police informer claims he was forced to participate in a police mission to fire-bomb the home of Cradock civic leader Mr Gladwell Makhawula last April.

Mr Lhase Mlungisi Maseti, 20, of Zambodla Street, Lingelihle, Cradock, made his claim in an affidavit sworn before Mrs Molly Blackburn, Progressive Party MPC for Walmer, who is a Commissioner of Oaths.

Last Friday Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, South African police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, was informed of the allegations and was later supplied with the affidavit for comment and investigation.

Lieutenant Hein Beck, liaison officer for the SAP in Pretoria, said the police were aware of the allegations and the matter would be investigated.

Mr Maseti, painted in the traditional white clay of the Bakwetha circumcision school, told his story.

"My mother was responsible for making me confess. She was worried about the coincidence that the police had fetched me on the night Mr Makhawula's house was bombed. She had heard people call me an impimpi (informer) and wanted to clear my name before I went for my circumcision."

He said his mother had approached Mr Makhawula about her suspicions, and at a small meeting of the Cradock Residents' Association (Cradora) he had stated his involvement with the police and his part in the bombing of Mr Makhawula's house.

In the affidavit, Mr Maseti said he was first approached by Mr Maghina, a policeman who was a member of his church, in October 1983. Mr Maghina

had asked if certain activities in the township were proper.

Soon afterwards a more senior policeman, Mr Koni, had invited him to his house. Mr Koni had referred to "political things that can happen in Cradock" and told him a number of residents — who were "protected" — were working for the security police.

Mr Maseti claimed his links with the security police were fostered by a third person, who occupied a prominent place in the community. The man is not being identified since it has not been possible to give him an opportunity to respond to the allegation.

In April, 1984, after the funeral wake of a 17-year-old victim of unrest in the township, a group of young people had planned to bomb the house of the Lingelihle Village Council's Mayor, Mrs Doris Hermans. Mr Maseti said he had

felt compelled to participate, "or else I would have been suspected".

After this attack, which was unsuccessful, he and the others were arrested, but he was later released with instructions to report back to the police.

Mr Maseti said he had not returned to the police that night, and at 3am the following day two CID detectives, Sergeant Sindle Oryya and a Mr Jaftha had fetched him from his room.

"They took me to a kombi and there I saw in addition to Oryya and Jaftha, two whites in civilian clothes, a Sergeant Olifant, and two people in balaclavas."

He claimed he was threatened with prosecution (for the bombing of Mrs Hermans' house) if he did not do what they wanted him to do. He was driven to a street leading off Mr Makhawula's street and told to point out Mr Makhawula's house. He was then given a petrol-

bomb. The others also had petrol-bombs.

Later he was offloaded at a Dutch Reformed Church and walked home. Mr Maseti said he had felt unhappy about the attack. "I felt I had been forced into this action. One of the men in balaclavas had told me they would shoot me if I told anyone about it."

Mr Maseti's mother and brother also made affidavits to Mrs Blackburn. Mrs Emma Maseti said she had seen CID detectives fetch her son several times around April last year.

She said that on the night Mr Makhawula's house was bombed, she was woken by torch lights. She opened the kitchen door and saw Sergeant Oryya and another CID man not known to her. She had asked them why they had gone straight to Lhase's room, which is a separate building behind the house. The detective had said, "Don't worry,

we are taking this young man but will bring him back immediately."

She said she was not able to sleep after her son was taken away. He returned in less than an hour and a few moments later they heard a great deal of noise coming from a neighbouring area.

Mr Luyanda Maseti, Lhase's 18-year-old brother, said: "The black CIDs used to come to harass my brother . . . and on three occasions took him away for questioning."

On Christmas Eve, when he was alone with his brother, Lhase had confessed that he had been fetched by police and forced to bomb Mr Makhawula's house. On April 26, 1984, it was reported that damage amounting to R4 000 had been caused when a petrol-bomb was thrown at Mr Makhawula's house in the early hours of April 25, gutting his lounge.



Mrs Molly Blackburn

# Tense after violent night

ARGUS  
22/11/85

275  
251

Staff Reporters

NEW Crossroads township was tense today after a violent night in which two community councillors' homes were attacked. Six people, including three policemen, were hurt in the fighting

In violence which began late yesterday afternoon after a simmering rents dispute, 13 vehicles were damaged, several houses were set alight or damaged by stones and four people were arrested.

The violence broke out after police arrested 169 women protesting against rent increases in New Crossroads

Captain Jan Calitz, police liaison officer, said six people were injured during violence between police and a stone-throwing crowd of residents protesting against the arrest of the women

The violence started about 3pm yesterday when a large group of women gathered in David Street, New Crossroads, to protest against rent increases in the township

People who gathered in the township later to hold a meeting were dispersed by police using rubber bullets, tearsmoke and a "sneeze machine".

The homes of two community councillors, Mr H Venfolo and Mr I Nkonya, were badly damaged in the violence

Residents in David Street, where Mr Venfolo lives, said youths threw stones at some homes and set five others alight.

Mrs N Mbobosi, a New Crossroads resident, said she and her two children had escaped from their house shortly before a crowd stoned it and set it alight.

Mrs Mbobosi claimed her home was a target because she was seen as an opponent of the "mayor" of Crossroads, Mr Johnson Ngxobongwana, who has strong support in New Crossroads.

A church worker, Mr Rommel Roberts, also accused Ngxobongwana supporters of "using the rents issue" to weed out opponents

Residents in New Crossroads

tear smoke and rubber bullets into the yards of houses last night and said three people had been taken to hospital.

## Maximum

All those interviewed said they could not afford the rents increase and would refuse to pay unless the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, agreed to reduce them

Mr S Steenkamp, press liaison officer for the Western Cape Development Board, said the maximum rent in New Crossroads was R47,51 a month, paid by about 60 per cent of the residents

People earning less than R150 a month paid about R18 a month in rent, he said.

Mr Steenkamp said when people originally moved into New Crossroads in 1981 they agreed to a R6-a-year increase

"I don't know why they have now decided to throw stones instead of paying," he said



# Soweto police forces start training soon

By PATRICK LAURENCE  
Political Editor

THE town councils in Greater Soweto — Soweto, Dobsonville and Diepmeadow — as well as the town councils of Alexandra and Lekoa in the Vaal Triangle are among the 16 black town councils scheduled to establish and control their own police forces, Mr Johan Oosthuizen, of the Department of Co-operation and Development, disclosed yesterday.

Training of the auxiliary police forces for these townships starts next month under instructors approved by the South African Police, Mr Oosthuizen said.

The cost of training, equipping and maintaining these "law enforcement units", as they have been dubbed by Dr Gerrit Viljoen, the Minister of Co-operation and Development, will have to be borne by the already financially hard-pressed town councils.

Councils will be free, if they wish, to recruit whites into their police forces, as the Black Local Authorities Act, under which they are to be established, is "colour blind", Mr Oosthuizen said.

Several centres have been earmarked for the training of the first intake of police auxiliaries, including one in Soweto.

Training will take place under the aegis of special training committees made up of representatives of the South African Po-

lice, the Department of Co-operation and Development and the town councils.

The SAP will train candidate officers in drilling and weaponry, Mr Oosthuizen said.

The seven training centres fall under the development boards at present, but the idea is that responsibility for them should be transferred to the town councils.

When Dr Viljoen first announced that he was prepared to authorise the establishment of town council-controlled police forces, the proposal evoked sharp opposition from black leaders in the United Democratic Front and the Azanian Peoples Organisation.

The envisaged police forces were seen as props for apartheid rather than as apolitical crime-fighting forces. Abolition of apartheid was needed, not more armed men to enforce it, it was said at the time.

Town councils are perceived by many blacks as integral to official race policies, having been established under the Black Local Authorities Act as a partial substitute for the exclusion of blacks from South Africa's new tri-racial Parliament for whites, coloureds and Indians.

In the past year town councillors have been condemned by black militants as "collaborators", accused of corruption and self-enrichment, and subjected to physical hostility and homicidal attacks from enraged mobs and/or anonymous saboteurs.

AKG us 23/1/85

## Ten held as police probe unrest in Crossroads

Staff Reporter

TEN people were arrested early today following police investigations into unrest in the New Crossroads township

Captain Jan Calitz, police liaison officer, said eight men and two women were being held under the Intimidation Act and were expected to appear in court soon

Meanwhile, allegations that the rents issue in New Crossroads was being "used" to rid the area of a faction opposed to Crossroads "mayor" Mr Johnson Ngxobongwana have been denied by township organisations

### KENNEDY

However, a senior black affairs official, Mr Timo Bezuidenhoud, said yesterday the rents issue was a "blind" and he accused United Democratic Front affiliates of organising the protest to "coincide with the Kennedy visit".

He reiterated that residents with complaints should approach him through the Community Council

The Western Cape Civic Association, a UDF township affiliate, said the Government should realise that community councillors were not representatives of the people.

### "PROVOCATIVE"

Miss Miranda Qwanashe, a member of the UDF Anti-forced Removals Committee, said residents believed supporters of the community council had "signed for the rent increase"

The secretary of the United Women's Organisation, Miss Thozamo Tsolo, warned that the police action in New Crossroads was "provocative" and said the protest was a response to the recession.

Mr Bezuidenhoud commented "They have paid the increases for four years. Why all of a sudden must they start agitating now?"

**Teresa visits China**

# Beaufort West unrest flares — house burnt

ARGUS 23/1/85 ~~23/1/85~~ 251  
Staff Reporter

A POLICEMAN'S house was set alight in the black township near Beaufort West today as the unrest of the past few days flared again

Mr Jan van der Merwe, Town Clerk of Beaufort West, confirmed that the fire brigade had been sent to deal with a fire in the township, but could not confirm reports that it had spread to two other houses in the block of four

Mr Anver Essop, House of Representatives MP for Nuweveld, said the fire started at 9am and there was a strong police presence in the township

Mr G W Merbold, regional representative of the Department of Education and Training, said there was a total boycott of classes today at the lower primary school in the township

In a fresh development in the troubled township, the Beaufort West Community Council last night resigned in protest at what it considered to be broken promises by the East Cape Development Board to upgrade facilities in the township this year

## UDF MAN SHOT

Unconfirmed reports today alleged that the home attacked today belonged to one of the policemen involved in yesterday's shooting of Mr William Kratshi, an executive member of the UDF's rural committee

A close friend of Mr Kratshi, Mr Themba Mlonjeni, president of the Azanian Students' Organisation at the University of Cape Town, said two policemen had tried to arrest Mr Kratshi twice in recent days

"However, they could not give him any reasons for doing so and said they did not have to provide him with any. They left him alone when a crowd gathered and stoned the police vehicle

"Yesterday morning William was feeding his seven-year-old son, Simphiwe, when the police arrived

"One black policemen told him that because he had failed to report to the police station the previous day, he had come to get him and then started hitting him. William retaliated

"The policeman, with the help of another, pushed him to the door of the house, where they shouted to a third policeman outside to shoot him"

Mr Essop said today he intended to raise the shooting of Mr Kratshi in Parliament at the first opportunity

# Township police will carry guns

Star 23/11/85  
251 By Jo-Anne Collinge

West Rand Development Board inspectors — commonly referred to as “blackjacks” — will form the core of new municipal police forces in townships in the area . and in future they will be armed.

This was confirmed yesterday by board chairman Mr John Knoetze, who said inspectors were already being screened and those who met the standards would be retrained for their extended duties

Board inspectors would soon be withdrawn from the townships, said Mr Knoetze. But they would continue to operate in white suburbs, “mainly in relation to our labour division”

This division of the board administers influx control and it is likely that domestic workers and their families will soon become the focus of attention for its inspectors

Inspectors would continue to check suburban premises — “to ensure whether people have permission to live in backyards and that kind of thing” — and to inspect documents, including passes, said Mr Knoetze

While members of the new township police units would carry revolvers, it was not general policy to arm board inspectors, said Mr Knoetze. He added that while a small number of board men had carried guns “no black inspectors operating in white areas have been armed. Only white inspectors have been armed in white areas”

A spokesman for the South African Police in Pretoria has confirmed that the SAP will be helping set up the new police units by providing instruction



# MP hits at killing of UDF official

CAME TOWNS 23/1/85

251

By EBRAHIM MOOSA and STEPHEN WROTTESELEY

POLICE fired teargas at a crowd of 300 demonstrators yesterday afternoon in the black township of Beaufort West following the shooting of a United Democratic Front activist by police at his home there earlier in the day.

Mr William Kratshi, 25, an executive member of the UDF's rural committee, was shot dead in his home about 7.30am by policemen who were arresting him in connection with a stoning incident on Saturday night.

The shooting was condemned by Mr Anver Essop, MP in the House of Representatives for Nuweveld and executive member of the newly-formed Democratic Worker's Party (DWP). He called on the government to "urgently" launch a full-scale investigation.

According to Mr Essop,

he was summoned by Mr Kratshi's family about 8am. On arrival at the house, he found Mr Kratshi's body on the floor.

He said three policemen had apparently entered Mr Kratshi's home asking him to accompany them. Mr Kratshi, who was apparently feeding his son, had had a fork in his hand, Mr Essop said.

He had apparently asked the police to allow him to get dressed. Soon after, teargas had been fired into the house and while the occupants were fleeing a shot was fired, said Mr Essop.

Police denied that

teargas had been used.

Major Eddie Snyman, police liaison officer for the South-Western Districts, said the shooting would be fully investigated, as were all shootings involving the police.

He confirmed that at 5.30pm yesterday police had ordered a crowd of 200 to 300 demonstrators to disperse. Five canisters of teargas had been fired when they refused.

Outlining the events which he said led up to the death of Mr Kratshi, Major Snyman said that on Saturday about 7.30pm, Constable P A de Villiers and Constable W J Moody were on patrol in the township when a group of people denied the side of their van and shouted "political slogans".

The police had approached the group and Mr Kratshi had allegedly sworn at them. This resulted in a stone-throwing incident in which Constable De Villiers was struck on the head.

## Bitten on back

About 7.30am yesterday, the two policemen, with a detective sergeant, had gone to Mr Kratshi's home to arrest him. As he was being led from the house, he allegedly bit Constable De Villiers twice on the back.

He had then jerked himself free and, using a fork, had stabbed the policeman in the back. Constable De Villiers drew his firearm and when Mr Kratshi allegedly charged at him, a shot was fired, hitting Mr Kratshi in the chest.

Major Snyman said the policeman's wounds were not serious.

# Lekoa to have own police force soon

~~313~~ (291) Stan

few months

24/1/85

Vereeniging Bureau  
Lekoa, the town council in control of all the black townships in the Vaal Triangle, is to establish its own police force which will be responsible for maintaining law and order in the townships

The first 40 of an eventual group of 289 blacks are expected to start an intensive three-month training course within the next

According to Mr Ben Scott, acting town clerk of Lekoa, the unit, which is expected to cost about R2,7 million a year, will probably be trained at the Hammanskraal training centre. Its duties and capabilities will be much the same as those of the South African Police

"Considering the growing re-

sistance among residents who are against agitators preventing their children from going to school and forcing adults not to pay their house rents, this is a timely and very necessary step," he said

It is expected that 40 new recruits will report for training every three months until the unit comprises 289 members

# Top man talks to Beaufort West council

Cape Times 24/1/85

251

Staff Reporter

A SENIOR official of the Eastern Cape Development Board was on his way to Beaufort West yesterday to discuss the resignation on Tuesday night of the local black township's community council

Mr H J Swanepoel, Director Development and Special Tasks of the Development Board, said Mr Faan Naude, the Deputy Director of the Department of Community Services, was going to the town in an attempt to sort out the situation

He said the resignations had come about as the result of a "misunderstanding" The council had believed promised developments would start at the beginning of 1985 but the board's "year" referred to the financial year, which begins on July 1

Mr Swanepoel said he hoped he would be furnished with a full report from Mr Naude by this afternoon

The resignations came hours after a UDF activist in the town, Mr William Kratshi, was shot dead by police who were attempting to arrest him following earlier unrest

Following the shooting, unrest again broke out in the township and after police used teargas to disperse a crowd outside a hall on Tuesday evening, an attempt was made to firebomb a policeman's home

## House was gutted

Major Eddie Snyman, police liaison officer for the South-Western Districts, said a petrol bomb, which failed to explode, was thrown into the home of Constable J Nappies

About 9 15am yesterday, a fire was started at the back of Constable Nappies's home The house was gutted, but the policeman and his family were taken safely to a secret address

Meanwhile Mr Anver Essop, the Democratic Workers' Party MP for Nuweveld, yesterday said he would seek an urgent meeting with the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, to discuss police action in the black township

Mr Essop said he had instructed his attorneys and said he would seek that an "open inquest" be held into the death of Mr Kratshi

23	TV	2	The Facts correction service,
22	What's On?	17	☎ 24-2233 (Mon to Fri)
17	Weather	17	Cape Times, Box 11,
24	Women's	7	Cape Town
11	World Report	4	(Registered at the GPO as a newspaper)



# SAP colonels involved in 'dirty tricks' plan

25/1/85 Star (251)

Two Security Branch colonels have admitted that they were involved not only in surveillance, but in a pamphlet and tape campaign to discredit Dr Boesak recently

The colonels, during their unexpected admission, implicated two other senior Security Police officers by name and rank

Their admissions were made to a reporter investigating the pamphlet and a witness called in to arrange a meeting with police before publication

*The Star* today publishes more details in the hope that this will provide sufficient grounds for a full judicial inquiry into all aspects of security operations

Reform of "the administration of justice as safeguarded by the courts" is one of the six principles to which the six biggest employer organisations in South Africa have committed themselves

Questions have been raised about the system of holding people without trial. The adequacy of control and discipline of secret police surveillance is also being questioned in various quarters

Some of the evidence which *The Star* is prepared to put before a proper judicial inquiry into administration of justice includes

- The names of two colonels who claimed to have fed the newspapers with anonymous smear pamphlets, plus accurate details, plus tape-recordings
- The names of an even more senior official and of an investigating officer
- The full details and circumstances of the casual admissions by the police
- Additional evidence outside of the meeting with the colonels in their own office.

Sworn affidavits have been lodged with *The Star's* lawyers. The testimony comes from the reporter who asked for a meeting with the Security Police to confront them with her evidence of their involvement, and from the chief crime reporter, who was not concerned with the investigation but accompanied the reporter to police headquarters

as a matter of course

The reporters were startled that the colonels seemed so confident of their situation that they admitted their involvement. The policemen volunteered detail which must only have come from those who "planted" pamphlets and other material on a number of newspapers

The colonels said they would deny everything if *The Star* published this information. They appeared pleased with their successful detection and their smear campaign, and seemed confident that no newspaper would report their part in the Boesak affair.

There was no suggestion of apprehension that any disciplinary action might follow, or that anything they were doing would be construed as illegal

*The Star* called for a full-scale inquiry into Security Police methods when it first published its own findings on the spreading rumours of an affair between Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and Miss Di Scott, an official of the South African Council of Churches. The investigation into the pamphlet confirmed the rumours. But it also uncovered evidence of Security Police involvement

In publishing some details of the Boesak affair, *The Star* accused the Security Branch of "dirty tricks" and of being responsible for the spreading rumours and smear campaign.

## NO REACTION

Since then, apart from a general denial, there has been no reaction from the authorities

*The Star* has direct knowledge of another case in which there was clear evidence of illegal activities by security policemen. And there are also lists of suspicions and allegations which should justify a judicial commission examination so that those suspicions which are identified as unfounded can be eliminated once and for all.

- Let Parliament monitor phone taps, bugging and solitary imprisonment. — Editorial on

Cape Times 26/1/83

# SA pays Koevoet victims R88 000

From TONY WEAVER

WINDHOEK — The South African Government yesterday paid out R58 000 to the widow of a man who died while detained by the Koevoet Unit of the SA Security Police and a further R30 000 to eight victims who allege assault by members of Koevoet.

The out-of-court settlement yesterday has preempted a series of trials which could have involved the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis Le Grange, the Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, and the Administrator-General of SWA, Dr Willie van Niekerk, in February and March.

In the main out-of-court settlement yesterday, Mrs Katrina Hamukwaya, was paid R58 000.

## 'Steps'

On November 18, 1982, her husband, Mr Jona Hamukwaya died in custody within hours of being detained by members of Koevoet.

In October 1983, white members of Koevoet gave evidence at an inquest hearing at Rundu, in the Kavango war zone, that Mr Hamukwaya, a schoolteacher, died after "falling down a flight of steps" at Nkurenkuru, some 90km west of Rundu.

Two independent pathologists said his injuries included multiple abrasions, a massive haemotoma on his back, abrasions on his face and left ear, and a fatal head injury.

Civilian witnesses gave evidence that they had heard the sounds of an assault on the banks of the Kavango river, while one report published early in 1983 described how eye witnesses saw Mr Hamukwaya being "beaten like a snake".

The inquest magistrate, Mr A H Coetzer, found that Mr Hamukwaya, 33, died as a result of "an act or omission on the part of members of the unit known as Koevoet".

In claims filed in the Supreme Court on behalf of Mrs Hamukwaya, Dr Jonathan Gluckman — who testified in both the Biko and Aggett inquests — and Dr Johan van der Spuy, head of the trauma unit at Groote Schuur hospital, said Mr Hamukwaya's injuries indicated he was dragged and subjected to massive trauma, probably inflicted by a blunt object or objects.

This is the first ever settlement of damages against Koevoet — who have repeatedly been accused of vicious atrocities against civilians — in SWA Legal history.

The remaining claims, totalling just over R33 000, were paid out to Mr Rambert Kudumu, Mr Frans Majira, Mr Patrick Katanga, Mr Petrus Ugwanga, Mr Petrus Amukoshi, Mr Petrus Shekunya, and Ms Paulinus Imelide.

Each received between R2 000 and R5 000.

## War zones

Their claims concerned a series of alleged assaults said to have been carried out by members of Koevoet in the Ovambo and Kavango war zones.

The settlement was reached between Mr Jeremy Gauntlett, instructed by Mr Hartmut Ruppel of Lorenz and Bone, and Mr S Maritz, acting for the Government of South Africa.

Mr Tielman Louw, SWA's Attorney-General, could not be reached yesterday for details on whether or not court proceedings had been instituted against members of Koevoet as a result of Mr Hamukwaya's death.



# Police slam S. Times Boesak 'slur' report

251  
27/1/85

By WIM VANVOLSEM and SYLVIA VOLLENHOVEN  
TWO colonels of the security police who, according to The Star newspaper, "admitted" to having been involved in the surveillance and subsequent pamphlet smear campaign to discredit Dr Allan Boesak, yesterday called the report "blatant lies".

They are Colonel Chris Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Piet du Toit, of the Security Branch in Johannesburg.

The SAP public relations division in Pretoria confirmed that a complaint would be lodged with the Media Council over the matter.

In an official statement yesterday, the police said the "so-called" admission by two colonels mentioned in the Star, "probably referred" to an interview by two of its reporters with Colonels Scholtz and Du Toit on January 9.

## Confident

On Friday The Star claimed it had the names of two colonels "who claimed to have fed newspapers with anonymous smear pamphlets, accurate details and tape recordings on Dr Boesak's alleged involvement with the SA Council of Churches youth desk worker, divorcee Miss Di Scott."

Last night the paper's editor, Mr Harvey Tyson, said he was confident about the accuracy of the report and that he would welcome a Media Council hearing.

He added: "But we believe the matter could also form part of a full-scale public inquiry into accountability for secret operations."

Dr Boesak's church council — his community is in Belhar near Cape Town — met last night to discuss the alleged affair.

A statement was due to be read at Dr Boesak's morning service today

Dating plays  
colour hat  
love scene

TV4 goes  
on a star  
spree



### Ears of the family

Page 7

JR IS IMMORAL  
SO IS OPEN END  
SO IS POP STAR  
SO SAYS THE  
PUTTERWAC



### Tina, the girl without limbs: Picture on pages 6 and 7 in *LifeStyle*

PETROL: New  
factor in  
our economic  
nightmare

BUSINESS TIMES

# Warning on new ~~township~~ township police ~~forces~~

The new township police forces, shortly to be set up under the authority of municipalities, could become personal armies which would aggravate the conflict between residents and councils, warns Wits University political scientist Dr Phillip Frankel

He told a weekend conference called by the Alexandra Residents' Association that South African Police control of the new forces might prevent them becoming the strong-arm boys of any particular local politicians

But it would not alter the fundamental role of the police in the townships and in South Africa at large.

"The police in South Africa are basically concerned with order, with upholding the interests of those who hold power," said Dr Frankel

The question of administering the law ran a poor second, because that law was not based on rules and principles accepted by the majority of the people.

"In the end," he said, "when we look at the police, whether the South African Police or local authority forces, we are talking about the way the State maintains control"

## CONTROL

Dr Frankel said there had been a fundamental change in the strategy of control in recent years, a move away from blatant kragdadigheid and indiscriminate violence, to more subtle control involving less obvious violence

Part of this strategy was to move away from crude ethnic divide-and-rule policies, supplementing them with a new class divide.

operative wudu  
artling sleek styling, the  
ost spacious car

que standard of quality  
s the most convincing  
ervicing, maintenance  
years

\*SABS Fuel Consumption Figures



# No action on SWA death

CARL TUNIS 27/1/85 (251)

From TONY WEAVER WINDHOEK — "No action has been taken against four non-commissioned officers in the controversial Special Operations K Unit of the South African security police — Koevoet — 15 months after a Rundu magistrate warned them as possible accused following the death in detention of Mr Jona Hamukwaya

Mr Hamukwaya, 33, a schoolteacher from Nkurenkuru in the Kavango war zone, was detained by Koevoet on November 18, 1982

## 'Unlawful act'

He died the same day, and on October 11, 1983, Mr A H Coetzer, presiding over the inquest held at Rundu, found that death had been caused by "an unlawful act or omission by certain members of the unit known as Koevoet"

During the inquest, Mr Coetzer warned four members of Koevoet, Sergeant Norman Abrahams, and Sergeants Gous, Kriel and Sciocatti — their first names could not be obtained — that they could be called as the accused in possible court hearings arising from the inquest findings

On Friday, in an historic out-of-court settlement, Mrs Katrina Hamukwaya was paid out R58 000 by the South African Government. Eight other civilians, allegedly victims of Koevoet torture and assault, were paid out a combined R30 000

Colonel Jaap Venter of police headquarters in Pretoria said yesterday that as far as he knew no internal action had been taken against the men

"We would not take any

action until the Attorney-General of South West Africa has made a decision on charges

"He could advise that there should be a public court hearing or that internal disciplinary action must be taken"

To the best of his knowledge, none of the four had been suspended from duty or dismissed

The Attorney-General of SWA/Namibia, Mr Tielman Louw, was asked whether charges of murder, culpable homicide, defeating the ends of justice or perjury would arise from Mr Hamukwaya's death

He said through a spokeswoman yesterday that "no decision has been taken yet on possible charges. It will still be some time before a decision is made"

## Flight of steps

During the inquest hearing, the four policemen gave evidence that Mr Hamukwaya had "probably died" because he had fallen down a flight of steps in a Koevoet bunker in Nkurenkuru

Evidence from civilian witnesses, including Mrs Hamukwaya, was that they had gone to fetch water from the Kavango River while Mr Hamukwaya was being interrogated, and they had heard screaming which grew fainter and fainter before ceasing altogether



Cape Times 31/1/85

# Curbs on UDF man's burial

Staff Reporter

THE magistrate of Beaufort West imposed several restrictions this week on the funeral of Mr William Kratshi, the UDF Karoo region leader who was last week shot dead apparently in a struggle with police who came to arrest him

The magistrate, Mr PJJ van Rensburg, forbade the church or burial services to take the form of "a political gathering in which the State policy or that of its officials is attacked, ridiculed or criticized in speeches, prayers or songs"

The notice served on the dead man's mother, Mrs Melicia Kratshi, said the magistrate had reason to fear that the public peace could be threatened by the funeral being held and that it could only go ahead subject to several restrictions

Mr Van Rensburg required that The ceremony should not take place over a weekend or on a Monday, there should be no overflow of mourners

outside the church, no placards, banners or flags should be shown during the service or procession, mourners be taken only in "motorized transport" from mortuary to church to cemetery, the shortest route be taken, and that the funeral take place between 9am and 1pm

Mrs Kratshi had travelled from Ciskei to Beaufort West for the funeral She came to Cape Town to try to change the order

"It is very heavy for me," said a distressed

Mrs Kratshi "It is so difficult to get cars without money Maybe some people will transgress the law, but I don't want trouble"

Mrs Kratshi said she did not want flags at William's funeral anyway, because she wanted to bury him in peace though "he would have liked there to be singing, and many people there"

Mr Anver Essop, Democratic Workers' Party MP in the House of Representatives, yesterday called on the Minister of Law and Order, Mr

Louis le Grange, to allow the burial of Mr Kratshi "to take place under normal conditions"

An attempt to see the minister last week was not successful and another meeting was sought with him this week, Mr Essop said

During the no-confidence debate in the House of Representatives, Mr Essop also questioned the police action in connection with Mr Kratshi's death and urged that an open inquest be held

*can find william's...*

*LJor*

Security Police 'discovered extramarital affair'

# Le Grange admits watch on Boesak

By David Braun,  
Political Correspondent

3/1/85

PARLIAMENT — Minister of Law and Order Mr Louis le Grange admitted yesterday that Security Police had discovered an apparent extramarital affair between Dr Allan Boesak, president of the

## Boesak may face new church probe

CAPE TOWN — Dr Allan Boesak's alleged affair with SA Council of Churches youth worker Miss Di Scott may come under new scrutiny by the Ned Geref Sendingkerk following the disclosure that the security police were aware of it

A preliminary investigation by the council of the Bellville Sendingkerk dismissed the allegations as "a smear campaign of the worst kind". It said the council had "no reason to doubt the integrity and credibility of Dr Boesak"

In Parliament yesterday the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said that Security Branch members had uncovered the affair during the course of their duties

It is now possible that the church council will either hold another meeting to investigate the allegations or refer the issue to the Ring under which Bellville Sendingkerk falls, according to the moderator of the Sendingkerk, the Rev Isak Mentor

He said the church council conducted its preliminary investigation with respect to allegations carried in the Press and normally would have discharged its duties at that point

"Now new light has been thrown on the matter." — Own Correspondent

World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and an employee of the South African Council of Churches (SACC).

But he denied that they had leaked the information to newspapers in order to smear Dr Boesak — or for any other reason

Speaking in the House of Assembly in No-Confidence debate, he said the affair between Dr Boesak and Miss Di Scott had come to the notice of the police during the course of "the Security Branch's duties".

Such information garnered by the police during the course of duties was treated confidentially and not leaked, he said

Mr le Grange said it was also apparent to the police that the affair was an open secret and known in various circles, including journalists, church groups and members of the SACC.

### Private life

The Minister was reacting to Progressive Federal Party demands on Tuesday that the Government hold a judicial inquiry into the allegations — first published by *The Star* — that the Security Police had used "dirty tricks" to intrude into the private life of Dr Boesak

Mr le Grange said that the Commissioner of Police had repeatedly denied allegations that the Security Police were responsible for publicising the matter

"The police are responsible for ensuring internal security, and the activities of the United

Democratic Front and SACC are important in this regard.

"Certain office-bearers of the UDF are accused in a treason trial which is pending in the Supreme Court, while others have been particularly involved in the recent unrest

"It is therefore obvious that members and office-bearers of this organisation should be subject to the attention of the Security Branch"

Mr le Grange said Dr Boesak was the patron of the UDF and vice-president of the SACC. Miss Scott was the SACC's youth organiser

### PFP laughter

The Minister said that in the course of duties the Security Police established that Dr Boesak and Miss Scott had been meeting secretly at certain hotels, but it had become apparent this was merely an extramarital relationship.

"They gave no further attention to these meetings," said Mr le Grange — to hoots of laughter from the Opposition side.

Turning to a report in *The Star* on January 25 which alleged that two colonels of the Security Police had admitted that they were involved in a smear campaign against Dr Boesak, Mr le Grange said this was a reference to a confidential conversation

"The conversation (*The Star*) refers to took place during a courtesy visit to the police which had been requested by a reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, in order to introduce a new reporter, Miss (Chris) Steyn "The officers concerned have rejected *The Star's* version of the conversation as flagrant lies"



**WINDHOEK** — The mail-monitoring case against Miss Gwen Lister, a Windhoek freelance journalist, has been dropped

The Attorney-General of SWA/Namibia, Mr Tielman Louw, refused to press charges in terms of the Official Secrets and Post Office Acts against Miss Lister, a spokesman for his office, said yesterday

Miss Lister was scheduled to appear in court here yesterday in a trial arising from newspaper reports that an official police application to the Post Office to monitor her mail had accidentally been posted to her address last month

The charging of Miss Lister prompted an outcry from several civil-rights groups abroad as well as from within Southern Africa

### Police cell

Miss Lister, a part-time correspondent for the BBC's Africa Service, spent a weekend in a police cell last month after news reports were published about the mail-monitoring bungle

She was released on R500 bail and had to report to the Windhoek police twice a week

Several Windhoek-based journalists were named as State witnesses and at least one refused to give a statement to the police about the reports

But yesterday the Attorney-General's office said all charges against Miss Lister were being dropped "and all activity concerning the case is at an end".

### "Overjoyed"

Miss Lister said she was "overjoyed" at the news

The Council of Churches in SWA/Namibia yesterday issued a statement condemning the trial of Miss Lister, before it became known that the charges were being dropped

The case against Miss Lister was brought because police believed she had opened a letter not addressed to her personally and that she had communicated the contents of the police application to other journalists

● The United Nations Council for Namibia issued a statement in New York yesterday strongly condemning the trial, before news of the new move became known, Sapa reports

The council charged that the action taken against Miss Lister was "clearly politically motivated and designed to still the voice of an independent and courageous journalist".

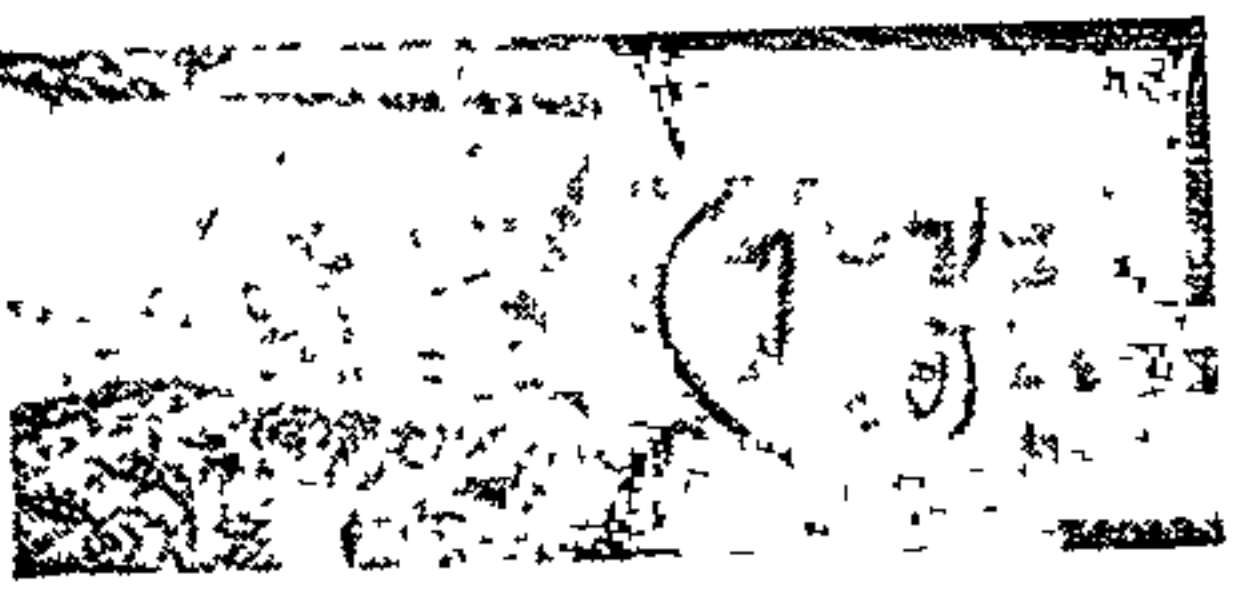
# Police PO bouncer: Charges dropped

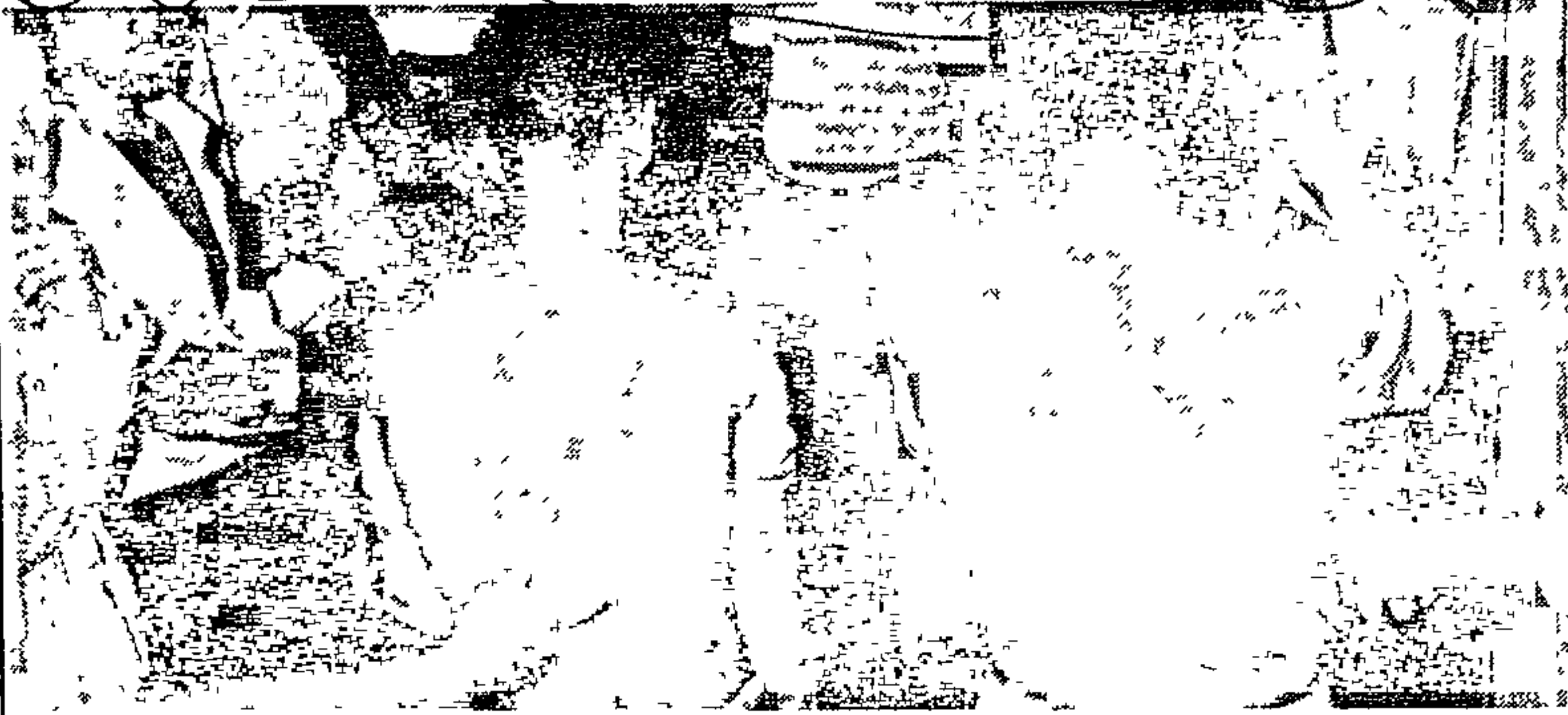
From PETER HONEY

AC645  
3/1/85

251

Miss Gwen Lister





WORKERS at Saba Company showing wools after confrontation with police yesterday.

## 'Cops lashed us'

ARMED policemen yesterday allegedly sjambokked scores of workers from a pharmaceutical company in Aeroton, south of Johannesburg yesterday when the workers entered their second day of strike action protesting the dismissal of colleagues.

The workers, members of the South African Chemical Workers Union employed at Sabax (Pty) Ltd, were being addressed by their union leaders when the police ordered them to disperse because they were holding an "illegal meeting."

The workers said that they dispersed and with-

out any provocation the police sjambokked them. They ran in all directions.

Among those who were injured are Mr Solomon Sibeko, Mr Stanley Mosehle, Mr Wilfred Mokoena, Ms Pinkie Magahlela, Mr David Khumalo, Mr Phillip Molale and Mr Klaas Mkwanazi, all of Soweto.

The police directorate in Pretoria yesterday said a group of people who were dismissed by

the firm gathered outside the firm's premises and intimidated the workers

The police ordered them to disperse, which they eventually did. There was no further action taken by police, according to the spokesman for the police

All the company's representatives were said to be locked in a meeting with workers' representatives and were not available for comment.

The strike follows demands by the workers for the scrapping of an already recognised liaison committee and its replacement by their union. They also demand a better wage increment than the 10 to 12 percent increase offered by the company

A union spokesman said they had tried to meet with management on these issues, but deadlocked because "management is trying to use delaying tactics"



~~1/15/81~~ ~~1/22/81~~ ~~1/29/81~~ ~~2/5/81~~  
National Union of Mineworkers conference in Welkom enthusiastically expressed support for a resolution condemning the dismissals and affirming the 110 000-member union's intention to take action in support of the Sasol workers if they are not rehired

CWIU held two meetings with Sasol management during December where the two parties failed to reach agreement on the criteria to be used when considering the re-employment of the dismissed workers. Sasol has said it will not take back people who had intimidated others during the work stoppage. Neither party is prepared to confirm reports that Sasol has refused to reinstate those shop stewards whose applications have been considered.

It is not clear whether a full-scale strike or merely a brief demonstration stoppage is being contemplated if the dispute is not settled. But should any such event materialise, it will spell an abrupt end to this year's thus far relatively peaceful industrial relations scene.

## LOCAL AUTHORITIES Township armies

Sixteen black local authorities — 11 in the Transvaal and five in the Cape — are to establish private police forces. Duties will consist of helping the SA Police to maintain law and order. They will also "prevent crime," guard council property and trace people who fail to pay rent.

However, many blacks fear that these "township armies" will resort to thuggery and strongarm tactics in urban areas, as did the Makgotla kangaroo courts and well-organised gangs like the Msomi in Alexandra in the Fifties.

Among the 16 black local authorities which plan to establish special township forces are the councils within Greater Soweto (Diepmeadow, Dobsonville and Soweto), Alexandra, Jouberton in Klerksdorp and Lekoa in the Vaal Triangle. The Lekoa Council serves the trouble-torn townships of Sharpeville, Sebokeng, Boipatong and



Riot police ... fear of thuggery

TONY MARAIS

## Education needs a boost



Tony Marais is a lecturer in economics at the University of the Witwatersrand

This article serves to examine some aspects of income distribution in SA and its possible relationship to education.

The graph — based on nominal earnings — shows how the nominal average monthly earnings of employees in the various population groups grew between 1971 and 1981. The rate of growth of earnings for the non-white groups was greater than that for whites. The absolute earnings gap, however, clearly increased.

In table one, the average real earnings in various occupational categories for the two extreme groups, whites and blacks, are shown. What is again interesting is that even though the rate of increase in earnings for blacks exceeded considerably the rate of increase in earnings for whites between 1975 and 1983, the absolute gap in real terms increased marginally.

It should be borne in mind that not only were real earnings considerably lower for the black population, but also that the probability of being unemployed was far higher for blacks than

for whites.

It cannot be overemphasised that the figures in the first table are averages and tend to conceal the wide differences between individuals and occupational categories. In gold mining, for example, the ratio of earning of skilled to unskilled labour declined from 20.1 to about 5.5:1 in 1980, and most of those in the unskilled category were black.

In the second table the interesting relationship between the economically active members of each racial group and average annual earnings is shown. Whereas 87.4% of economically active blacks earned less than R2 400 per annum, only 10.4% of whites were in this position in 1980. Similarly, while 2.2% of economically active blacks earned over R8 400 per annum, 37.7% of whites received incomes in this category and over half of this group earned at least R12 000 per annum.

It is also noteworthy that 23% of the economically active black population earned less than R1 200 a year, while only 4.5% of economically active whites were in this position.

Individual earnings are a function of many variables including, *inter alia*, natural ability, socio-economic background, geographical place of employment, market luck, and education. Although education is only one variable, the "human capital" school regard it as highly important. It is interesting to consider levels of education obtained by

the different population groups in SA, as shown in table three.

Just over 30% of the white population had received education no further than up to Standard 5 in 1980 compared to almost 85.7% of blacks in the same position.

At the other end of the scale, 11% of whites had some post-matric education, as against only 0.15% of blacks.

Of course, both "quantity" and quality of education need considering. The high pupil-teacher ratios in black education, the low qualifications of teachers, the low spending per pupil, and so on, all make for inferior black education. It is therefore not surprising to learn that blacks with specific qualifications generally earn less than their white counterparts with identical qualifications.

It would be naïve to think that increased and improved education for blacks would eliminate most of the earnings differentials between blacks and whites for there are many institutional labour market distortions in this country which serve to perpetuate earnings differentials.

Some recent studies in the US, however, have shown that there is a tendency towards parity in earnings for blacks and whites as the educational level rises. For example, U L Christian and R H Stroup (*Economics of Education Review*, 1981) conducted a survey of earnings in the metropolitan south and found that the ratio of black earnings to

Cont

(257)

~~(253)~~ ~~(240)~~

**Bophelong.**

It seems that only black local authorities in the Transvaal and in the Cape, where communities have been hard hit by unrest since last September, are scheduled to establish the special forces, while Natal and the Free State are not contemplating the move at present

Co-operation and Development chief liaison officer Johan Oosthuizen tells the FM that assisting the SAP will comprise only one aspect of the work to be done by the private police forces.

He adds that the township forces will protect council property such as beerhalls, hostels, community halls, parks and sports stadiums, trace outstanding library books, people who owe rent and rates for services, deliver notices to residents, assist in census surveys; and also guard transportation of money belonging to black local authorities.

Asked whether the special forces were being introduced because of the unrest in black townships and inadequate numbers of SA Police in these areas, Oosthuizen ex-

plains: "No, the SA Police still remains the main body responsible for prevention of crime and the maintenance of law and order

"It will not be the function, for instance, of the special township forces to act against so-called pass offenders and illegal immigrants. And whatever weapons they carry while on duty, they will have to hand them in when they go home at the end of each day."

**Riot squads**

However, blacks claim the private police units will not be peacekeeping forces but that they will be used as riot squads instead, aimed at bludgeoning any public opposition not only to the councils themselves but also to government policies. It is also claimed that the forces will be used as bodyguards for black councillors

The township forces are apparently going to be trained by the SA Police. Training begins this month. The cost of training, purchase of equipment and maintenance are to

be borne by township residents and not by government

Lekoa Council, in the Vaal Triangle complex, where at least four councillors were murdered when residents rioted over increased rents last September, plans a 289-strong private police force

The unit is expected by Lekoa acting town clerk Ben Scott to cost approximately R2,7m/year

In Alexandra, residents claim the local council has budgeted nearly R75 000 for the purchase of equipment for a 50-strong private police force and that equipment for the proposed force includes 10 vans, 11 shotguns, 40 revolvers, 10 rubber-bullet riot guns, 50 teargas canisters, 80 riot helmets and shields, 40 sjamboks and a bomb blanket

The Alexandra Residents' Association, which is opposed to the idea of a private police force, has already protested and called on the local council to use the nearly R75 000 for the provision of sorely needed family housing units instead

————— in my opinion —————



# Malcomess probes claims of 'serious police misconduct'

5/2/85

~~251~~

251

E. Post

By DIRK VAN ZYL  
Political Correspondent  
CAPE TOWN — Amid new violence, the Progressive Federal Party MP for Port Elizabeth Central, Mr John Malcomess, has flown to Cradock to investigate "serious allegations" of police misconduct

In the troubled Lingelihle township last night four homes were stoned and an attempt was made to set alight the home of a teacher whose child is at school in Transkei

The police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, Lieutenant Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, said a patrol van was stoned and a round of birdshot was fired

No injuries were reported

Mr Malcomess told the Evening Post he had re-

ceived "extremely distressing" reports of incidents in Cradock and would be taking a number of affidavits from residents today

He is to head a Progressive Federal Party delegation, which includes the MPC for Walmer, Mrs Molly Blackburn. He will return to Cape Town tonight

Mr Malcomess said that once he had seen the nature of the problem, he might raise the matter in Parliament at the earliest opportunity

"A number of people have said they are prepared to give me affidavits because they feel the situation is so serious. I will be taking these affidavits with me," he added

He had been approached as an Eastern Cape Opposition MP and because resi-

dents and other interested parties felt the matter should be handled by a parliamentarian

At the weekend a black youth died after allegedly being hit by birdshot

At the same time the body of a murdered policeman, Constable L S Bomali was found on the banks of the Fish River, another policeman was injured in stone-throwing and a woman was admitted to hospital with a bullet wound

Yesterday's fresh outbreaks of violence followed the banning of a meeting in Lingelihle on Saturday to launch the Cradock Residents' Association

Shirley Pressly reports that one of the homes stoned between 6pm and 10 30 last night belonged to

a schools' inspector, Mr W M Nabza. The other three are occupied by people whose children attend school in the homelands

At 6pm a crowd of about 400 surrounded the house of Mr Madoda Mgalipi, a teacher. A police patrol van gave protection to people who were helping him to move out furniture. His home was partially burnt by a mob at the weekend

They stoned the police. One round of birdshot was fired and they dispersed

Damage estimated at R900 was caused to the home of a teacher, Mrs Patience Myali, when her home was set alight last night. A lounge window, curtains and furniture were damaged in the fire. Her child goes to school in Transkei

# Concern over 'campaign' to oust Le Grange

There is concern in conservative circles about what is seen as a campaign by the establishment and the Press to oust Mr Louis le Grange from the powerful portfolio of Minister of Law and Order.

There is speculation that his removal would be a prerequisite to negotiations between the Government and the banned African National Congress.

Mr le Grange is widely seen as one of the most vigorous opponents within the Cabinet of any such talks.

*Die Afrikaaner*, mouthpiece of the Herstigste Nasionale Party, credits political observers with the view that the recent appointment of Mr Adriaan Vlok as deputy to Mr le Grange is a prelude to Mr le Grange's resignation and Mr Vlok's succession.

In the past few months Mr le Grange has become the favourite target of the left, says *Die Afrikaaner*.

The newspaper claims Mr le Grange is linked to a right-wing faction in the National Party and says "Reliable information indicates that this faction is to the right of the Transvaal National Party leader, Mr F W de Klerk, and it is believed to include the Minister of Transport, Mr Hendrik Schoeman."

The newspaper also claims that *The Star* and the *Sunday Express* are part of the effort to oust Mr le Grange.

As evidence it points to publication of articles on his alleged admission that police bugged the telephones of Brigadier Jan Blaauw and Mr Frans WHELPION and his admission that police spied on Dr Allan Boesak.

"In right-wing political circles there is little doubt that both incidents form part of a concerted campaign to discredit Mr le Grange and the police," says *Die Afrikaaner*.

Veteran political observer Professor Willem Kleyhans, of Unisa's Department of Political Studies, believes Mr Vlok may have been brought in as a potential successor to Mr le Grange in the near future.

Professor Kleyhans added that Mr le Grange and other powerful Nationalists could well find a political home in the Conservative Party should the process of reform be speeded up.

Professor Kleyhans said "The State President, Mr P W Botha, may find it extremely awkward to talk to the ANC should he wish to do so with Mr le Grange around."

Professor Kleyhans added that Mr le Grange and other powerful Nationalists could well find a political home in the Conservative Party should the process of reform be speeded up.



# Woman tells of dancer's death

CME TMS 8/2/85 251

**Own Correspondent**  
**JOHANNESBURG.** — A young policeman who allegedly caused the death of a coloured breakdancer by hitting him after he saw him with his white girlfriend, yesterday pleaded not guilty to culpable homicide.

Mr Neil Harker, 20, of John Vorster Barracks, pleaded not guilty in the Hillbrow Regional Court to killing Mr Benito Holmes, 23, last year out-

side Fontana in High-point  
British-born Miss Julie Rogers, who said she was Holmes's girlfriend at the time of his death, said the trouble occurred on the way to a supermarket when they were confronted by three men.

"They called Benito a Hottentot and me a slut. They also wanted to know what he was doing with a white chick." She said the two of them ignored the insults and went into the shop.

"While we were standing in the queue, the accused came up behind us and stuck his finger in Benito's face and wanted to pick a fight." They had decided not to wait there and before they left Benito took off his jacket and handed it to her.

As they left the three men surrounded Benito. "I turned round for a split second to put some bags down and when I turned back I saw the accused's arm being withdrawn and heard Benito hit the floor with a crack."

She had screamed: "What the hell do you think you are doing, he's a human being like you are but even a better one." Soon after this about 15 policemen arrived and began laughing and thought it was a joke."

She said a stranger tried to pick the injured dancer up but let him fall. Minutes later he was lifted onto someone's shoulder and carried to her flat.

Ambulance men arrived and, after checking his pulse and looking at his eyes, they said: "He's okay, he'll just wake up with a sore head tomorrow morning."

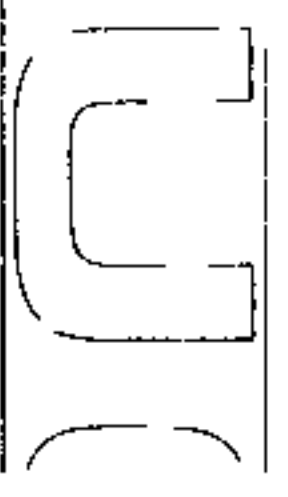
"I told them he had head injuries but they said he did not have to go to hospital. He never regained consciousness."

She said a second team of ambulance men arrived on Sunday morning and took him to the General Hospital where he died a few hours later from brain haemorrhaging and a fractured skull.

Miss J van der Heever, one of the ambulance officials who attended the patient the second time, said Benito had spoken to her and indicated that his stomach region was painful. "But he never complained about his head."

The doctor who treated the injured man confirmed that there was a wound at the back of Benito's head but could not say if it had been caused by the first or second fall.

The case was adjourned to February 27.



RAM 8/2/85 (25)

# Policeman pleads not guilty

By JOHN MILLER

A YOUNG policeman who allegedly caused the death of a coloured break-dancer by hitting him when he saw him with his white girlfriend, yesterday pleaded not guilty to culpable homicide

Mr Neil Harker, 20, of John Vorster Barracks, allegedly caused the death of 23-year-old Mr Benito Holmes in Hillbrow last year

British-born Miss Julie Rogers said the trouble started when she and Mr Holmes were on their way to the Fontana supermarket in Hillbrow when they were confronted by three men

"They called Benito a Hottentot and me a slut. They also wanted to know what he was doing with a white 'chick'," she said

They ignored the insults and went into the shop to buy a chicken

"While we were standing in the queue, the accused came up behind us and stuck his finger in Benito's face and wanted to pick a fight"

They decided to leave the shop, and

Mr Holmes took off his jacket and handed it to her

As they left the three men surrounded Mr Holmes "I turned round for a split second to put some bags down and when I turned back I saw the accused's arm being withdrawn and heard Benito hit the floor with a crack. He didn't have a chance to defend himself"

She screamed at them and told them they had no right to hit Mr Holmes, she said

Soon after this about 15 policemen arrived and "began laughing and thought it was a joke," she said

A passerby tried to pick Mr Holmes up, but let him fall. Mr Holmes was then carried to her flat

She said ambulance men later arrived, checked Mr Holmes' pulse, looked into his eyes and told her "He's okay, he'll just wake up with a sore head tomorrow morning"

"I told them he had head injuries, but they said he did not have to go to hospital. He never regained con-

sciousness"

She said a second team of ambulance men arrived at 9am on Sunday and took him to the Johannesburg Hospital where he died a few hours later of a brain haemorrhage and a fractured skull

Miss J van der Heever, an ambulance official who took Mr Holmes to hospital, said he spoke to her and indicated that his stomach region was painful "But he never complained about his head," she said

The doctor who treated the injured man confirmed that there was a wound at the back of Mr Holmes' head

Mr Rodney Smith told the court that he saw from a distance someone hit the dancer, but did not know who it was

He said he saw a man lying on the floor and also saw someone drop him from about shoulder height back on to the floor when he hit his head again

The case was postponed to February for evidence from the defence



RMS 12/2/85 (25)

# Policeman is found guilty of murder

Mall Correspondent

**POTGIETERSRUS** — A 30-year-old policeman was yesterday found guilty on one count of murder and three counts of attempted murder in the Potgietersrus Circuit Court.

Sentence on Jacobus Albertus van Zyl Boshoff, of Vredenburg Street, Potgietersrus, will be passed today.

Boshoff earlier pleaded not guilty but yesterday changed his plea to guilty of the murder of Mr Frans Mokondo on June 9, 1983 at Mahwelereng Township and the attempted murder of Mr Walter Kubeka, Mr Daniel Dladla and Mr Isaac Sibozo on June 10, 1983.

Boshoff admitted having fired two shots with his 303 revolver on June 9, 1983 at Mahwelereng Township.

A bullet struck Mr Mokondo in the head, causing him to crash his car into a tree. He was taken to hospital, where he died of brain injuries.

Boshoff said he arrived on the scene after the crash and asked a

black policeman whether Mokondo was still alive.

The following morning, Boshoff said, he fired shots at a truck on the road from Potgietersrus to Pietersburg Mr Kubeka was driving, and he was accompanied by Mr Dladla and Mr Sibozo.

Mr P J Barnard, for Boshoff, told the court yesterday that his client has changed his plea of not guilty to a plea of guilty on all counts.

Earlier, Mr Barnard told the court that Mr Boshoff's statement was not valid as the accused was not asked whether he was threatened and assaulted before he made it.

Dr J d'Oliveira, for the State, contended that the words "voluntarily and without inducement", which appeared on the documents, covered the possibilities of assault and threat.

Mr Boshoff told the court earlier on that he signed the statement because he was warned that he would be locked in a "Bantu cell" if he refused to sign the statement.

Mr Justice G P Van Dyk will pass sentence today.

## In the swim...

**JOHANNESBURG** will be really in the swim in the coming year with the decision by the city council to build new swimming pools at Oakdene and Triomf and upgrade the existing pools at Ellis Park, Rhodes Park, Zoo Lake, Melville and Pioneers Park by covering them and installing heating.

## Dutch give a bison

**MRS BROWN**, the Johannesburg Zoo's bison cow, may soon have a new companion from the Netherlands. A zoo in Amsterdam has offered to donate an American bison bull to replace Johannesburg's bull which died just over two years ago, and the City Council has accepted.

## Heavy nagging...

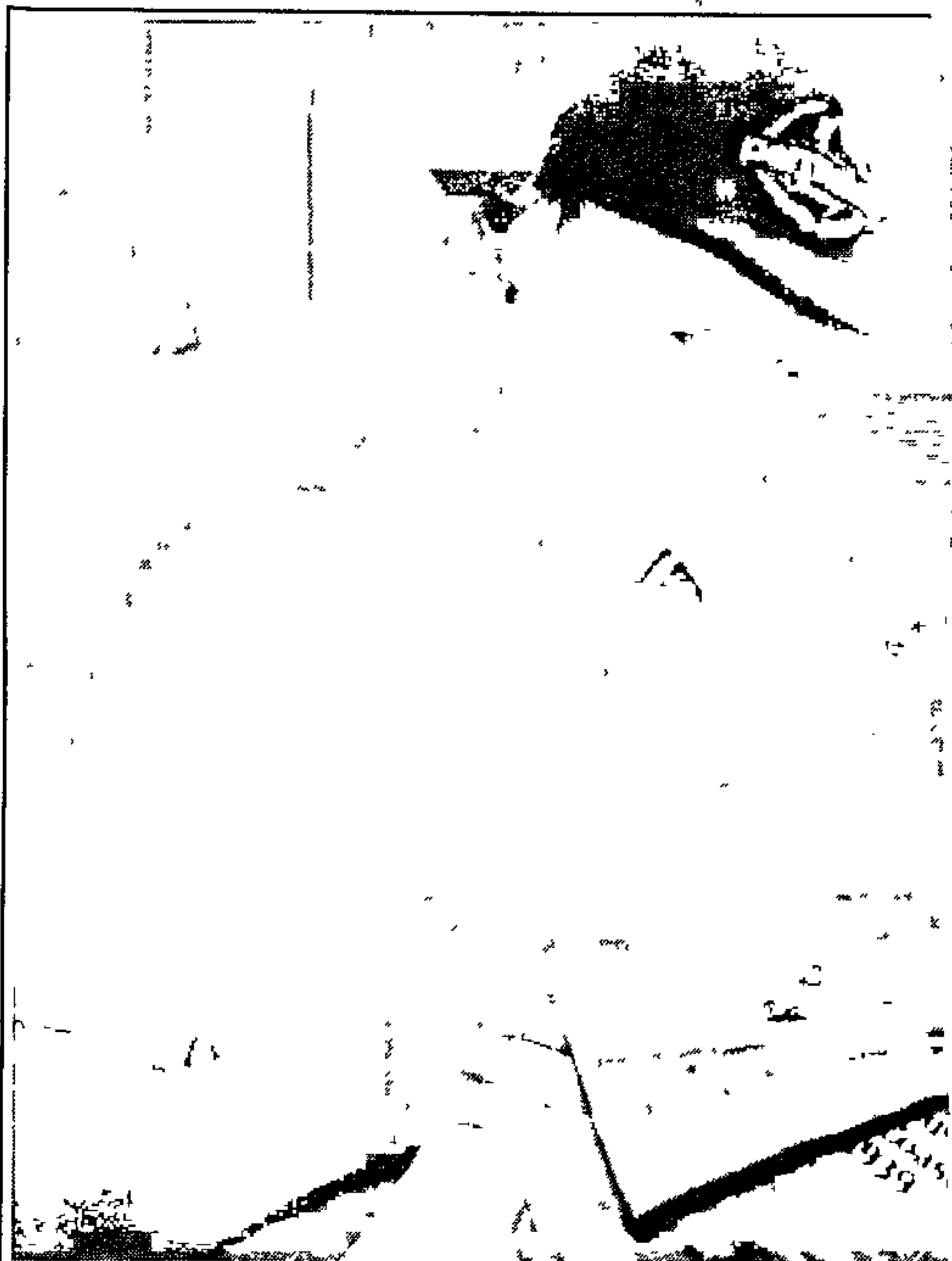
**LONDON**. — Nagging husbands are driving their wives to the larder — and the result is unsightly fat. A major survey by British doctors found that women married to excessively critical men were seven times more likely to lose the battle of the bulge. Women subjected to endless complaints began eating.

## Back in the groove

**THE** record company had a sticky problem. Thousands of records were turning up damaged in the hands of irate purchasers. On some, the grooves seemed to have vanished. Tests at the SA Bureau of Standards found the answer — glue binding the edge of the sleeves was dissolving the plastic.

## Nod for big ears

**LONDON**. — Industrial espionage and high-tech smuggling is such a threat to Britain that it is rated alongside terrorism, drafts of new legislation to extend the surveillance powers of British security services have revealed.



The former world racing champion, Niki Lauda, reads a news-piloted his newly-acquired private jet to Brazil to take part in tyre

# Drug centre revamped

By **THELMA TUCH**  
Education Reporter

**AN** OLD and neglected centre for the treatment of drug addicts and alcoholics has been modernised, thanks to the intervention of the Rand Afrikaans University (RAU).

The renovation of Phoenix House, in Auckland Park, has just been completed, and the transformed building was officially opened yesterday at a ceremony officiated over by the Minister of Health and Welfare, Dr N van der Merwe.

Until now, staff of the South African National Council on Alco-

holism and Drug Dependence (SANCA) have been forced to work under difficult circumstances at Phoenix House.

However, the Department of Social Work at RAU took the initiative to improve the situation and a Phoenix House Committee was formed under the chairmanship of Prof J P de Lange, the rector.

Rausorg — an organisation dependent on rag funds for their support of welfare projects — undertook to contribute R100 000 towards improving the house. The total expenditure is an estimated R250 000.

# Taking stock after 10

By **STANLEY UYS**  
London Editor

**LONDON** — Mrs Margaret Thatcher celebrated the 10th anniversary of her leadership of the Conservative Party yesterday with both praise and criticism ringing in her ears.

"Ten more years? Yes, please!" declared the Daily Express. No, said the Daily Mirror — the past 10 years had been "years of failure, not triumph and success".

Mrs Thatcher, now 59, seized the leadership of the Conservative Party from Mr Edward

Heath on February 11, 1975. Since then they have been bitter enemies.

She is in her sixth year as Prime Minister now, with a massive parliamentary majority of 141.

Even her fiercest critics concede, reluctantly, that if she can keep the economy in reasonable shape she might win a third term of office.

Almost every Fleet Street newspaper has published an assessment of Mrs Thatcher's 10 years of Tory leadership. They

agree not a she is raged and thrive. The critics, the w that si plight played lacked. Ano cism 1 the na Labou

## UK to move on AIDS 'plague'

London Bureau

**LONDON**. — The British Government is preparing to declare the killer sex disease AIDS a "notifiable infection", in an attempt to curb the "plague".

The move will give health authorities legal power to forcibly detain victims in secure hospitals.

In a weekend television speech, the Minister of Health, Mr Kenneth Clarke, said 53 people had died of AIDS in Britain and that there was now "a perfectly good argument for declaring it a notifiable disease".

He said the government would make an announcement within a fortnight, but priority was being given to research to find a cure.

He said methods were being devised to test all donated blood in Britain.

## Aunt leaves R14m to 2 adopted teens

London Bureau

**LONDON**. — Two children adopted when they were six weeks old have inherited a R14-million fortune from their aunt, Lady Nona Ann Coleman, widow of Sir Nigel Coleman, a director of the well-known mustard and household goods company.

Clara Willan, 17, and Timothy Willan, 16, will, however, not receive the money until they are 30 years old, under the terms of the will.

The amount left by Lady Nona will be reduced to about R5-million after taxes have been paid.

Lady Nona died aged 59 on Boxing Day at her home at Winterslow, near Salisbury, Wiltshire.

Clara is described by neighbours at the village of Newport, where her adoptive father, Mr Francis Willan lives, as a "punk" and "something of a rebel".

Timothy is said to be "a straight sort of lad."

**SAVE NOW! HOW?**  
**RATES FROM**

R3,66 PER DAY — 28 DAYS AND OVER  
R8,00 PER DAY — 8-28 DAYS  
R9,00 PER DAY — 1-7 DAYS

**APEX CAR HIRE 402-5150/1/2**

Our drive is to give you KILLAR

Tel 646-8416. They've got



result of the  
and if not,  
d,  
ny other ac-  
n taken as a  
e investiga-  
so, what ac-

BABY S  
GARDEN  
Minimum  
Hourly r  
Overtime

RDM 12/2/85 (257)

# Policeman is found guilty of murder

Mall Correspondent

**POTGIETERSRUS** — A 30-year-old policeman was yesterday found guilty on one count of murder and three counts of attempted murder in the Potgietersrus Circuit Court.

Sentence on Jacobus Albertus van Zyl Boshoff, of Vredenburg Street, Potgietersrus, will be passed today.

Boshoff earlier pleaded not guilty but yesterday changed his plea to guilty of the murder of Mr Frans Mokhondo on June 9, 1983 at Mahwelereng Township and the attempted murder of Mr Walter Kubeka, Mr Daniel Dladla and Mr Isaac Siboza on June 10, 1983.

Boshoff admitted having fired two shots with his .303 revolver on June 9, 1983 at Mahwelereng Township.

A bullet struck Mr Mokhondo in the head, causing him to crash his car into a tree. He was taken to hospital, where he died of brain injuries.

Boshoff said he arrived on the scene after the crash and asked a

black policeman whether Mokhondo was still alive.

The following morning, Boshoff said, he fired shots at a truck on the road from Potgietersrus to Pietersburg. Mr Kubeka was driving, and he was accompanied by Mr Dladla and Mr Siboza.

Mr P J Barnard, for Boshoff, told the court yesterday that his client has changed his plea of not guilty to a plea of guilty on all counts.

Earlier, Mr Barnard told the court that Mr Boshoff's statement was not valid as the accused was not asked whether he was threatened and assaulted before he made it.

Dr J d'Oliveira, for the State, contended that the words "voluntarily and without inducement", which appeared on the documents, covered the possibilities of assault and threat.

Mr Boshoff told the court earlier on that he signed the statement because he was warned that he would be locked in a "Bantu cell" if he refused to sign the statement.

Mr Justice G P Van Dyk will pass sentence today.

RG

Model 83s

OUT

company in  
er 45 Cars,

GLE; 1984  
1983 Escort  
5 LDV, 1983,  
ortuna XR6  
Escort XR3,  
1982 Escort  
1982 Grana-  
Escort 1600  
13 GL, 1981  
Escort Sport;  
ressida 2,0;  
Romeo 1,5;  
X, 1979 VW  
ia 3,0 LDV,  
Escort 1300  
978 Cortina  
23 GLC 1,4,

eel tractor

iale, Rand-  
oerd Drive

10 am.

ms

2/3  
ance — all



SMIEDT

134

Duly in  
African  
auction  
13 Store,  
Vehicles  
On view

TERMS

UI  
AU

IN  
M

Duly instr  
will sell b  
Jeppetow  
1985 at 12

3-BEDI  
RENOV  
IN TH.

TO

Certain Stant  
township of Je  
suring approx

BO  
AN AP  
SALE TAK  
25 KATE  
JOHANNE  
FEBRUAR

UNITED AUC  
EERS & STOCK  
Johannesburg. T

## Drug control movement



I  
J  
re  
co  
si  
bi  
at  
up  
at  
Z  
ne  
th  
in  
D  
M  
ne  
ma  
pa  
lan  
has  
Am  
pla  
whi  
yea  
Con  
He  
LO  
ban  
wiv  
the  
may  
doc  
ma  
crit  
time  
the  
Wom  
less  
ing.  
Ba  
THE  
stick

(2) (a) No

(b) It has not been deemed spectifi-  
cally necessary to request the  
Board, to make recommendations  
on the creation of employ-  
ment opportunities for unem-  
ployed contributors as the  
Directorate of Economic Plan-  
ning in the Department of Con-  
stitutional Development and  
Planning and the National Man-  
power Commission have given  
serious attention to the unem-  
ployment question for several  
years and have submitted recom-  
mendations to the Government  
which led to the White Paper on  
A Strategy for the Creation of  
Employment Opportunities in  
the Republic of South Africa  
which was tabled last year. The  
Government accepted a recom-  
mendation to the effect that the  
National Manpower Commission  
and the Directorate of Planning  
launch an investigation into  
more effective methods that can  
be used to moderate cyclical in-  
creases in unemployment. In this  
process they have and will con-  
tinue to consult with the Unem-  
ployment Insurance Commis-  
sioner and whenever necessary  
the Unemployment Insurance  
Board.

Dieldrin

\*34 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the  
Minister of Agricultural Economics.

- (1) Whether any instances of dieldrin  
contamination have been reported to  
his Department, if so, (a) how many  
instances and (b) in which magisterial  
districts;
- (2) whether contamination of any food  
resources has been reported; if so,  
what resources;
- (3) whether any steps are being taken to  
trace the source of the contami-

nation; if not, why not, if so, what  
steps,

- (4) whether he will make a statement on  
the matter?

The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURAL  
ECONOMICS

- (1) No instances have been reported dur-  
ing the last 12 months
- (2) and (3) No

(4) I issued a press statement on the mat-  
ter on 5 February 1985. In view of  
recent allegations in the media that  
dieldrin is being used on sugar cane  
in Natal, a team of 35 inspectors of  
the Department visited 400 sugar  
cane farms in Natal during the period  
5 to 7 February 1985. No evidence  
could be found that dieldrin is still  
being used. Approximately 200 kg of  
dieldrin which is more than 6 years  
old was found on farms. On the  
condition of the containers it is clear  
that these stocks were acquired prior  
to 1 May 1981 and have not been  
used since. The dieldrin was removed  
from the farms.

*Handwritten: 25/1*  
*Handwritten: Death of M. Tyuka*  
*Handwritten: 12/2/85*  
\*35 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the  
Minister of Law and Order.

- (1) Whether the South African Police  
have conducted an investigation into  
the death of one Madodana Tyuka in  
Port Alfred Township, on or about 6  
November 1984, if not, why not; if  
so, what were the findings of the in-  
vestigation,
- (2) whether any person or persons have  
been taken into custody in connec-  
tion with his death, if not, why not;
- (3) whether any other action has been  
taken as a result of the investigation;  
if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND OR-  
DER:

- (1) Yes, the investigation of the inquest  
docket has not yet been concluded,  
but will on completion be referred to  
the attorney-general for a decision

- (2) and (3) No. Whether or not steps will  
be taken will be determined by the  
decision of the attorney-general

*Handwritten: Howard*  
*Handwritten: Escrom*  
*Handwritten: 12/2/85*  
\*36 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of  
Mineral and Energy Affairs

- (1) Who are the members of Escom at  
present,

(2) whether persons appointed to Escom  
are required to have any special qua-  
lifications in regard to the supply of  
electricity, if not, why not, if so, what  
special qualifications does each of the  
present members of Escom possess;

(3) Whether the members of Escom are  
advised of losses which are not  
reflected in its books of account, if  
not, why not, if so,

(4) whether these members are required  
to take any action as a result of such  
losses, if not, why not; if so, what ac-  
tion?

The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND  
ENERGY AFFAIRS:

- (1) Messrs Jan H Smith (Chairman)  
D J Malan  
E Pavitt  
T R Castle  
The Honourable J F W Haak

(2) The members of the Electricity Sup-  
ply Commission are appointed by the  
State President in terms of section  
2(2) of the Electricity Act, 1958 (Act  
No 30 of 1958) for their knowledge  
and experience in respect of business  
or administration and, in so far as the  
State President may deem expedient,  
electricity supply.

I would like to refer to the Hon-  
ourable Member's attention also to

the reply to a question in his name,  
question 10 of 25 May 1983

(3) Members of the Electricity Supply  
Commission are informed about  
trade losses suffered by Escom even  
if, as a result of security and/or secu-  
rity requirements, it is not specified in  
accounts

(4) Yes. Applicable actions of control as  
dictated by circumstances

*Handwritten: Howson*  
*Handwritten: Motor mechanics: apprenticeship training*  
*Handwritten: 12/2/85*  
\*37 Dr A I BORLAINE asked the Minis-  
ter of Manpower

(1) Whether he or any member of his  
Department has received any rep-  
resentations concerning apprentice-  
ship training for motor mechanics, if  
so, (a) from whom, (b) when and (c)  
what was (i) the nature of the rep-  
resentations and (ii) his response  
thereto;

(2) whether any changes in the training  
of apprentice motor mechanics are  
envisaged, if not, why not, if so, (a)  
what changes and (b) when?

The MINISTER OF MANPOWER

(1) Yes

(a) The major automobile manufac-  
turers have made representa-  
tions to the National Training  
Board

(b) During 1983

(c) (i) To have the existing system  
of training of apprentice  
motor mechanics changed  
The proposed changes re-  
late to institutionalized  
training by instructors as  
opposed to the present sys-  
tem of training on the shop  
floor by a qualified artisan  
as prescribed in the training  
schedules



amount has to be destroyed because it does not conform to the safety standards for functioning. Some of the ammunition which was used during the exercise would in any event have been used during annual training camps by participating units.

All these costs should therefore be considered as indirect expenditures on the exercise.

Commodore D Gerhardt: recruitment of personnel

3 The LEADER OF OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence

(1) Whether Commodore Dieter Gerhardt recruited any naval personnel for the South African submarine service from countries abroad, if so, (a) from what countries, (b) in what categories of work and (c) how many persons were so recruited.

(2) whether any such persons are still in the South African submarine service; if so, how many,

(3) whether these persons were recently checked by security; if not, why not, if so, when,

(4) whether they were cleared, if not (a) why not and (b) what steps have been taken in this regard?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE.

(1) Yes.

(a) The United Kingdom and Belgium

(b) Technical musterings.

(c) 26.

(2) Yes—4

(3) Yes, three who are employed in posts for which security clearance is a requirement, were cleared during 1983. Although the fourth member is not

employed in a sensitive post, he is at present again being subjected to a security clearance due to a break in his service.

(4) Yes (a) and (b) Fall away

Commodore D Gerhardt: espionage activities

5 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence.

(1) Whether Commodore Dieter Gerhardt implicated any other South African Defence Force officers in his espionage activities, if so, how many,

(2) whether any (a) arrests have been made and (b) other steps have been taken as a result, if so, (i) how many arrests, (ii) what was the (aa) rank and (bb) length of service of each such arrested officer and (iii) what other steps have been taken to date,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

(1) No

(2) Falls away.

(3) No.

12/2/85  
Immorality Act  
Hansard Q. 61. 92  
8. Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many suspected contraventions of section 16 of the Immorality Act were investigated in 1984 or the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available and (b) how many persons were charged as a result of these investigations?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

1984-01-01 to 1983-12-31

(a) 207 Suspected contraventions

(b) 171 Persons

12/2/85  
Accident Fund  
Q. 61 93  
12/2/85  
10 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Manpower

(1) (a) How many industrial accidents occurred in 1981 and (b) what was the total cost of these accidents to (i) the State, (ii) the Accident Fund and (iii) assurance companies,

(2) (a) how many persons (i) applied for and (ii) received compensation in terms of the Workmen's Compensation Act, No 30 of 1941, and (b) what was the total amount paid out in compensation in this year,

(3) what was the total period for which the persons injured in such accidents were absent from work?

The MINISTER OF MANPOWER

(1) (a) 316 466

(b) (i) R5 145 912

(ii) R62 710 261

(iii) R32 658 146

(2) (a) (i) 324 016

(ii) 316 466

(b) R111 076 588.

(3) 3 630 329 man-days.

Workmen's Compensation Fund

40 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Manpower

(1) How many workmen in each race group (a) suffered permanent disablement and (b) died as a result of injuries sustained at work in 1984,

(2) (a) how many industrial accidents occurred in the Republic in 1984, (b) what amount was paid out by the Workmen's Compensation Fund in

respect of such accidents and (c) what was the total period for which persons injured in such accidents were absent from work in that year?

The MINISTER OF MANPOWER

The latest available figures are for 1981 and are as follows

(1) (a) Whites 1 719  
Asians 196  
Coloureds 1 568  
Members of the Black-population groups 21 408

(b) Whites 204  
Asians 31  
Coloureds 183  
Members of the Black-population groups 1 916

(2) (a) 316 466

(b) R62 710 261

(c) 3 630 329 mandays

12/2/85  
Persons shot dead/injured at road blocks  
251  
46 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) What are the names of the persons (i) shot dead and (ii) injured by the South African Police at road blocks in 1984, (b) on what date was each such person shot dead or injured and (c) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting in each case?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(a) (b) 1984

(i) Pat Khumalo 25 November  
Ngwenso Lenhard 16 March

(ii) Julius Ntsasa 9 November  
Amos Madleng 20 April  
Fanie Morlane 16 March  
Rochester Mlanga 4 November  
Derrick Khumalo 25 November



Ephraim Khumalo . . . . . 25 November  
Joseph Moshlewa . . . . . 16 March  
Molezi Mokoena . . . . . 16 March

Tafelberg  
Drakensberg  
Waterberg  
Heiderberg  
Matroosberg  
Outeniqua  
Mabutu  
Majuba  
Hantam  
Soutpansberg

(c) Except in the case of Rochester Mlanga, who attempted to flee after he had stopped, the other persons and their passengers named in (i) and (ii) all raced through the road blocks.

Aircraft: names

60 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Transport Affairs:

What are the names given to the aircraft operated by the South African Airways on (a) internal and (b) external flights?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(a) Airbus A300

Blesbok  
Gentsbok  
Waterbok  
Rooibok  
Springbok  
Eland  
Kudu  
Tugela  
Limpopo  
Vaal  
Orange  
Letaba  
Komati  
Marico  
Kei  
Berg  
Caledon  
Olfants  
Wilde  
Umgeni  
Molopo  
Gourits  
Nosop  
Umkomas  
Pongola

(b) Boeing 747-300 (SUD)  
Boeing 747 Super B

Johannesburg  
Cape Town  
Lebombo  
Swarthberg  
Magaliesberg

61 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence:

*Howard*  
*Q. 61.96 12/2/85*  
*Ovambo: training exercise*

(1) Whether the South African Defence Force undertook in January 1985 a training exercise in Ovambo, the name of which has been furnished to the South African Defence Force for the purpose of the Minister's reply, if so, (a) which towns or villages fell within the exercise zone, (b) what is the estimated total number of persons living in this zone, (c) how many members of the South African Defence Force were involved, (d) what is the total estimated cost involved and (e) what was the code name of the exercise,

(2) whether residents of the battle area in Ovambo were forewarned of the exercise, if not, why not; if so, (a) in what manner and (b) how many days prior to the exercise,

(3) whether any residents were evacuated by the South African Defence Force, if so, (a) where were they evacuated to, (b) in what manner and (c) how many residents were involved,

(4) whether any compensation was payable, if not, why not, if so,

(5) whether any compensation was paid to any persons; if so, (a) to whom, and (b) what was the total amount paid out,

(6) whether any (a) civilians and (b)

members of the South African Defence Force were injured, if so, (i) how many, (ii) what was the nature of the injuries in each case and (iii) what action was taken as a result;

Operational Area in Ovambo the reply is yes

(7) whether the South African Defence Force received any reports of damage to property as a result of the exercise, if so, what (a) was the nature of the damage and (b) is the total estimated cost involved?

(a) By means of  
—Sky shout apparatus  
—Warning signs on roads to the exercise terrain and in the exercise terrain itself  
—An announcement by the General Officer Commanding SWA Territorial Force over the SWA Radio

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

(1) Yes

(a) None the participating troops did, however, move through towns to reach the exercise zone

(b) None. The exercise zone was totally unhabited

(c) About 1 000

(d) It should be pointed out that this was the annual rounding off exercise of training of troops deployed in the SWA Operational Area. The only difference between this exercise and that of previous years was that this year's exercise was not held in the training area itself but about 600 km from there which resulted in an additional expenditure of R25 898 for transport of the troops to and from the exercise terrain. The other costs relating to the exercise such as salaries and rations would in any event have had to be paid even if the exercise did not take place. Likewise the expenditure of ammunition and fuel during the exercise would have been the same had the exercise been held at the training area.

(e) "Vuiswys"

(2) If by battle area is meant the so-called

(b) Two days

(3) No (a), (b) and (c) fall away

(4) No There were no claims

(5) Falls away

(6) (a) No (i), (ii) and (iii) fall away

(b) Yes.

(i) One

(ii) The first joint of the index finger of a member was amputated due to a scrapnel wound

(iii) The member was evacuated for medical attention and steps have been taken to avoid the type of accident in which he as injured

(7) No

(a) and (b) fall away.

*Howard Q. 61.98*  
*Airways: staff complement 12/2/85*

80 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs.

(a) What is the staff complement of the South African Airways and (b) how many posts were (i) vacant and (ii) filled as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS



amount has to be destroyed because it does not conform to the safety standards for functioning. Some of the ammunition which was used during the exercise would in any event have been used during annual training camps by participating units.

All these costs should therefore be considered as indirect expenditures on the exercise.

**Commodore D Gerhardt: recruitment of personnel**

**3 The LEADER OF OFFICIAL OPPOSITION** asked the Minister of Defence

(1) Whether Commodore Dieter Gerhardt recruited any naval personnel for the South African submarine service from countries abroad, if so, (a) from what countries, (b) in what categories of work and (c) how many persons were so recruited.

(2) whether any such persons are still in the South African submarine service, if so, how many,

(3) whether these persons were recently checked by security, if not, why not, if so, when,

(4) whether they were cleared; if not (a) why not and (b) what steps have been taken in this regard?

**The MINISTER OF DEFENCE**

(1) Yes

(a) The United Kingdom and Belgium

(b) Technical mustering

(c) 26

(2) Yes—4

(3) Yes, three who are employed in posts for which security clearance is a requirement, were cleared during 1983. Although the fourth member is not

employed in a sensitive post, he is at present again being subjected to a security clearance due to a break in his service.

(4) Yes (a) and (b) Fall away

**Commodore D Gerhardt: espionage activities**

**5 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION** asked the Minister of Defence

(1) Whether Commodore Dieter Gerhardt implicated any other South African Defence Force officers in his espionage activities, if so, how many;

(2) whether any (a) arrests have been made and (b) other steps have been taken as a result, if so, (i) how many arrests, (ii) what was the (aa) rank and (bb) length of service of each such arrested officer and (iii) what other steps have been taken to date,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

**The MINISTER OF DEFENCE:**

(1) No

(2) Falls away

(3) No

*12/2/85*  
*Immortality Act*  
*8 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked*  
*Minister of Law and Order*

(a) How many suspected contraventions of section 16 of the Immortality Act were investigated in 1984 or the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available and (b) how many persons were charged as a result of these investigations?

**The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

1984-01-01 to 1983-12-31

(a) 207 Suspected contraventions

(b) 171 Persons

*12/2/85*  
*Accident Fund*  
*Q. 61.93*  
*Hansard*  
10. Dr A L BORRINE asked the Minister of Manpower.

(1) (a) How many industrial accidents occurred in 1981 and (b) what was the total cost of these accidents to (i) the State, (ii) the Accident Fund and (iii) assurance companies;

(2) (a) how many persons (i) applied for and (ii) received compensation in terms of the Workmen's Compensation Act, No 30 of 1941, and (b) what was the total amount paid out in compensation in this year.

(3) what was the total period for which the persons injured in such accidents were absent from work?

**The MINISTER OF MANPOWER**

(1) (a) 316 466

(b) (i) R5 145 912

(ii) R62 710 261

(iii) R32 658 146

(2) (a) (i) 324 016

(ii) 316 466

(b) R111 076 588

(3) 3 630 329 man-days

**Workmen's Compensation Fund**

40 Dr A L BORRINE asked the Minister of Manpower.

(1) How many workmen in each race group (a) suffered permanent disablement and (b) died as a result of injuries sustained at work in 1984.

(2) (a) how many industrial accidents occurred in the Republic in 1984, (b) what amount was paid out by the Workmen's Compensation Fund in

respect of such accidents and (c) what was the total period for which persons injured in such accidents were absent from work in that year?

**The MINISTER OF MANPOWER**

The latest available figures are for 1981 and are as follows

(1) (a) Whites	1 719
Asians	196
Coloureds	1 568
Members of the Black-population groups	21 408

(b) Whites	204
Asians	31
Coloureds	183
Members of the Black-population groups	1 916

(2) (a) 316 466

(b) R62 710 261

(c) 3 630 329 mandays

*12/2/85*  
*Persons shot dead/injured at road blocks*  
*251*  
*Hansard Q. 61.94*  
46 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) What are the names of the persons (i) shot dead and (ii) injured by the South African Police at road blocks in 1984, (b) on what date was each such person shot dead or injured and (c) what were the circumstances surrounding the shooting in each case?

**The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.**

(a)

(i) Pat Khumalo	25 November
Ngwenso Lenhard	16 March

(ii) Julius Nisasa	9 November
Amos Madleng	20 April
Fanie Motraune	16 March
Rochester Mlanga	4 November
Derrick Khumalo	25 November

(b) 1984

25 November

16 March

9 November

20 April

16 March

4 November

25 November

Ephraim Khumalo . 25 November  
Joseph Moshweta . 16 March  
Molezi Mokoena . 16 March

- (c) Except in the case of Rochester Mlanga who attempted to flee after he had stopped, the other persons and their passengers named in (i) and (ii) all raced through the road blocks.

**Aircraft: names**

60 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Transport Affairs:

What are the names given to the aircraft operated by the South African Airways on (a) internal and (b) external flights?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(a) Airbus A 300

Blesbok  
Gemsbok  
Waterbok  
Rooibok  
Sprungebok  
Eland  
Kudu  
Tugela  
Limpono  
Vaal  
Orange  
Letaba  
Komati  
Marrico  
Kei  
Berg  
Caledon  
Olfants  
Wylge  
Umgeni  
Molopo  
Gourts  
Nossop  
Unkomaas  
Pongola

(b) Boeing 747-300 (SUD) Johannesburg  
Boeing 747 Super B Cape Town  
Lebombo  
Swarberg  
Magaliesberg

Tafelberg  
Drakensberg  
Waterberg  
Helderberg  
Matroosberg  
Outenqua  
Maluti  
Mayuba  
Hantam  
Soutpansberg

61 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence

*Howard*  
*Ovambo: training exercise*  
*Q. 61/96 12/2/85*

- (1) Whether the South African Defence Force undertook in January 1985 a training exercise in Ovambo, the name of which has been furnished to the South African Defence Force for the purpose of the Minister's reply, if so, (a) which towns or villages fell within the exercise zone, (b) what is the estimated total number of persons living in this zone, (c) how many members of the South African Defence Force were involved, (d) what is the total estimated cost involved and (e) what was the code name of the exercise.

- (2) whether residents of the battle area in Ovambo were forewarned of the exercise, if not, why not, if so, (a) in what manner and (b) how many days prior to the exercise.

- (3) whether any residents were evacuated by the South African Defence Force, if so, (a) where were they evacuated to, (b) in what manner and (c) how many residents were involved.

- (4) whether any compensation was payable, if not, why not, if so,

- (5) whether any compensation was paid to any persons, if so, (a) to whom, and (b) what was the total amount paid out.

- (6) whether any (a) civilians and (b)

members of the South African Defence Force were injured, if so, (i) how many, (ii) what was the nature of the injuries in each case and (iii) what action was taken as a result.

- (7) whether the South African Defence Force received any reports of damage to property as a result of the exercise, if so, what (a) was the nature of the damage and (b) is the total estimated cost involved?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

(1) Yes

- (a) None the participating troops did, however, move through towns to reach the exercise zone

- (b) None The exercise zone was totally uninhabited

- (c) About 1 000

- (d) It should be pointed out that this was the annual rounding off exercise of training of troops deployed in the SWA Operational Area. The only difference between this exercise and that of previous years was that this year's exercise was not held in the training area itself but about 600 km from there which resulted in an additional expenditure of R25 898 for transport of the troops to and from the exercise terrain. The other costs relating to the exercise such as salaries and rations would in any event have had to be paid even if the exercise did not take place. Likewise the expenditure of ammunition and fuel during the exercise would have been the same had the exercise been held at the training area

- (e) "Vuiswys"

- (2) If by battle area is meant the so-called

Operational Area in Ovambo the reply is yes

- (a) By means of  
—Sky shout apparatus  
—Warning signs on roads to the exercise terrain and in the exercise terrain itself  
—An announcement by the General Officer Commanding SWA Territorial Force over the SWA Radio

- (b) Two days

- (3) No (a), (b) and (c) fall away

- (4) No There were no claims

- (5) Falls away

- (6) (a) No (i), (ii) and (iii) fall away

- (b) Yes

- (i) One

- (ii) The first joint of the index finger of a member was amputated due to a scrapnel wound

- (iii) The member was evacuated for medical attention and steps have been taken to avoid the type of accident in which he as injured

- (7) No

- (a) and (b) fall away

*Howard Q. 61/98*  
*Always: staff complement*  
*12/2/85*

80. Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (a) What is the staff complement of the South African Airways and (b) how many posts were (i) vacant and (ii) filled as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS



(2) (a) No

(b) It has not been deemed specifically necessary to request the Board, to make recommendations on the creation of employment opportunities for unemployed contributors as the Directorate of Economic Planning in the Department of Constitutional Development and Planning and the National Manpower Commission have given serious attention to the unemployment question for several years and have submitted recommendations to the Government which led to the White Paper on A Strategy for the Creation of Employment Opportunities in the Republic of South Africa which was tabled last year. The Government accepted a recommendation to the effect that the National Manpower Commission and the Directorate of Planning launch an investigation into more effective methods that can be used to moderate cyclical increases in unemployment. In this process they have and will continue to consult with the Unemployment Insurance Commissioner and whenever necessary the Unemployment Insurance Board.

#### Dieldrin

\*34 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Agricultural Economics

- (1) Whether any instances of dieldrin contamination have been reported to his Department, if so, (a) how many instances and (b) in which magisterial districts,
- (2) whether contamination of any food resources has been reported, if so, what resources,
- (3) whether any steps are being taken to trace the source of the contamination.

nation; if not, why not, if so, what steps,

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURAL ECONOMICS

- (1) No instances have been reported during the last 12 months
- (2) and (3) No
- (4) I issued a press statement on the matter on 5 February 1985. In view of recent allegations in the media that dieldrin is being used on sugar cane in Natal, a team of 35 inspectors of the Department visited 400 sugar cane farms in Natal during the period 5 to 7 February 1985. No evidence could be found that dieldrin is still being used. Approximately 200 kg of dieldrin which is more than 6 years old was found on farms. On to the condition of the containers it is clear that these stocks were acquired prior to 1 May 1981 and have not been used since. The dieldrin was removed from the farms.

\*35 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police have conducted an investigation into the death of one Madodana Tyuka in Port Alfred Township on or about 6 November 1984; if not, why not, if so, what were the findings of the investigation,
- (2) whether any person or persons have been taken into custody in connection with his death, if not, why not,
- (3) whether any other action has been taken as a result of the investigation, if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes, the investigation of the inquest docket has not yet been concluded, but will on completion be referred to the attorney-general for a decision

- (2) and (3) No. Whether or not steps will be taken will be determined by the decision of the attorney-general.

\*36 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

- (1) Who are the members of Escom at present,
- (2) whether persons appointed to Escom are required to have any special qualifications in regard to the supply of electricity, if not, why not, if so, what special qualifications does each of the present members of Escom possess,
- (3) Whether the members of Escom are advised of losses which are not reflected in its books of account, if not, why not, if so,
- (4) whether these members are required to take any action as a result of such losses, if not, why not, if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

- (1) Messrs Jan H Smith (Chairman)  
D J Malan  
E Pavitt  
T R Castle  
The Honourable J F W Haak

- (2) The members of the Electricity Supply Commission are appointed by the State President in terms of section 2(2) of the Electricity Act, 1958 (Act No 30 of 1958) for their knowledge and experience in respect of business or administration and, in so far as the State President may deem expedient, electricity supply.  
I would like to refer to the Honourable Member's attention also to

the reply to a question in his name, question 10 of 25 May 1983

- (3) Members of the Electricity Supply Commission are informed about trade losses suffered by Escom even if, as a result of security and/or security requirements it is not specified in accounts
- (4) Yes. Applicable actions of control as dictated by circumstances

\*37 Dr A L BORLAINE asked the Minister of Manpower

- (1) Whether he or any member of his Department has received any representations concerning apprenticeship training for motor mechanics, if so, (a) from whom, (b) when and (c) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,
- (2) whether any changes in the training of apprentice motor mechanics are envisaged, if not, why not, if so, (a) what changes and (b) when?

The MINISTER OF MANPOWER

- (1) Yes
- (a) The major automobile manufacturers have made representations to the National Training Board
- (b) During 1983
- (c) (i) To have the existing system of training of apprentice motor mechanics changed. The proposed changes relate to institutionalized training by instructors as opposed to the present system of training on the shop floor by a qualified artisan as prescribed in the training schedules.

# 164 mineworkers suing Le Grange

Own Correspondent as a result of the beatings  
JOHANNESBURG — In South Africa's first mass civil action by labour against the police, 164 mineworkers are suing the Minister of Law and Order for damages arising out of alleged assaults and beatings inflicted on them during last year's legal mine strike

Letters of demand from the 164 — all members of the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) — were served on the minister, Mr Louis Le Grange, on Monday

## Lost eyesight

The workers — who were employed at two Anglo American mines in the Free State, President Brand and Western Holdings — are claiming damages ranging from R5 000 to R30 000

The workers claim that

they suffered injuries which included severe head wounds, broken limbs and lost eyesight. Most of them were hospitalized at the Ernest Oppenheimer Hospital in Welkom

The alleged assaults took place during the country's first-ever legal strike by black mineworkers, which took place at six Anglo American mines on September 17 and 18 last year

A spokesman for the NUM said the general idea of the demands was to show they were taking seriously every single instance of alleged police assault during the strike

## In bed

"What makes us especially concerned is that this was a legal strike. Circumstances suggest that the attacks on our members were unjustified and unprovoked"



Le Grange faces claims for strike 'assaults'

RAM 13/2/85

251 ~~3~~

# 164 mineworkers suing Minister

By PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK  
IN SOUTH AFRICA'S  
first mass civil action  
by labour against the  
police, 164  
mineworkers are suing  
the Minister of Law and  
Order for damages  
arising out of alleged  
assaults and beatings  
inflicted on them dur-  
ing last year's legal

mine strike.

Letters of demand from the 164 — all members of the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) — were served on the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange, on Monday.

The workers — who were employed at two Anglo American mines in the Free State — President Brand and Western Holdings — are claiming damages ranging from R5 000 to R30 000

The workers claim that as a

result of the beatings, they suffered injuries which included severe head wounds, broken limbs and lost eyesight. The majority of them were hospitalised at the Ernest Oppenheimer Hospital in Welkom.

The alleged assaults took place during the country's first-ever legal strike by black mineworkers, which took place at six Anglo American mines on September 17 and 18 last year.

A spokesman for the NUM said the general idea of the demands was to show they were

taking seriously every single instance of alleged police assault during the strike.

"What makes us especially concerned is that this was a legal strike. Circumstances suggest that the attacks on our members were unjustified and unprovoked."

Among instances cited by the mineworkers was the teargassing of hostel residents while they were in their beds, and then subjecting them to police outside, who allegedly beat them with dangerous objects.



Cape Times 14/2/81 (251) (287)

# Police teargas rioting pupils

KATLEHONG — At least eight people were arrested as police battled rioting schoolchildren who stoned and burned houses and vehicles yesterday on the anniversary of the death of a Pretoria schoolgirl in unrest a year ago, police said

Police said four people were reported injured in sporadic violence around Johannesburg, in the Pretoria township of Atteridgeville and at Somerset East in the Eastern Cape

More than 3 000 youths confronted police in Atteridgeville after a memorial service for 15-year-old Emma Sathekge, who died on February 13 last year at the start of 10-month school and political riots in which about 170 people had died by November

Residents said police fired teargas as the crowd emerged from the service and later used plastic whips to break up the gathering

## Mood 'very tense'

One resident said the mood was "very tense" as groups of young people roamed the dirt streets, dodging armed police patrols

In Katlehong, a township about 32km south-east of Johannesburg, youths burned a delivery truck and stoned private vehicles

Bus services were withdrawn as armoured police vehicles patrolled streets littered with glass and stones; but the township was quiet by late afternoon

Two men were wounded and later arrested in Seisoville, about 200km south-west of Johannesburg, when a government official fired into a crowd while the vehicle he was travelling in was being stoned

A woman was injured and arrested and two men were detained when youths stoned a school at Ikhangeng, a black township about 150km west of Johannesburg, police said

At Somerset East, a policeman fired into a crowd of about 600 people trying to burn his home and a woman was wounded. Police said the woman and two men were arrested on charges of public violence

A council member's home was burned at Tembisa, near Pretoria — UPI

# PPF want

# police conduct probed

CAPL Times

14/2/85

251

## Political Staff

**THE MP for Port Elizabeth Central, Mr John Malcomess, yesterday called for a judicial commission to be appointed as a matter of urgency to investigate allegations of police misconduct in the Eastern Cape.**

much higher as many of the wounded were treated privately as they feared arrest if they went to hospital

Mr Malcomess said he had read the affidavits to the House to demonstrate that such incidents were widespread in the Eastern Cape

In addition, he said, there was the Catholic Bishops' report on police action in the Vaal Triangle and the R88 000 which had been paid in compensation in SWA/Namibia for the activities of Koevoet to consider

Mr Malcomess pointed out that it was known that violence was perpetrated against peaceful people by inciters and terrorists and that "we need and welcome police protection from that violence"

But, he added, "nothing can justify the actions attributed to the police by these affidavits

"The type of episodes described don't prevent violence—they spawn it. The hatred and bitterness grows and that anger is the best recruiting agent that those who advocate the violent overthrow of our society can have" he said

Reacting to Mr Malcomess's allegations about police action, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said that Mr Malcomess had not had the "decency" to contact him about the allegations so that he could reply

He questioned why Mr Malcomess, who it appeared had never had any real interest in Law and Order matters, was now so interested in what was happening at Cradock.

## Affidavits

Citing affidavits taken by members of the Progressive Federal Party in Uitenhage, Port Alfred and Cradock regarding police misconduct, Mr Malcomess said there had been far too many allegations "of this nature" and that the allegations besmirched the name of South Africa "and diminish every one of us"

He said that in the Eastern Cape there had been incidents which had caused "tremendous damage" one of which involved Steve Biko

He said a full and open judicial inquiry would settle the issue one way or the other

"If the result vindicates the police then we would be relieved and would most certainly happily accept the verdict

"If it does not then this minister must resign so that we can have action to stamp out this kind of violence, so that the police can be looked up to and respected by all sections of the South African community," he said

Commenting on his visit to Cradock where he took affidavits about police action, Mr Malcomess said that the previous day a black policeman had been murdered

"Now obviously nothing angers a policeman more than the death of another policeman. This is the case in every country in the world

"It does not, however, justify the breaking of the law by those whose profession and duty it is to uphold the law," he said

## Blood

Reading an affidavit taken at Cradock describing how a 15-year-old youth was allegedly shot by the police, Mr Malcomess said he had "seen blood on the wall of the house where he supported himself as he struggled to the front door

"Yet he was shot dead when patently he was incapable of escaping or harming anyone, let alone a group of police who were armed"

Mr Malcomess said that 211 people had been shot dead during 1983 and a further 368 people wounded according to official figures

He said he was convinced however, from the number of affidavits he had read, that the number of wounded was

◆◆◆◆

To Page 4



(251) ~~15/2/85~~ ~~15/2/85~~ Seweta  
15/2/85  
~~15/2/85~~

# Bamcwu to act against Minister?

**THE Black Allied Mining and Construction Workers' Union is to hold an urgent executive meeting on Sunday to consider taking legal action against the Minister of Law and Order concerning the alleged "rough treatment" their members received from police during a strike on the West Rand last year.**

The union was reacting to reports that 164 members of the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) were serving letters of demand on the Minister, Mr Louis le Grange, amounting to a total of R2-million

Bamcwu's publicity secretary, Mr Motsomi

Mokhine, said that the meeting was important, especially in the light of new developments — the sacking of their members following a strike at the goldmine near Roodepoort last year

The mineworkers are suing the Minister for damages arising out of the alleged assaults and beatings inflicted on

them during the last year's legal strike

The workers, who were employed on two Anglo American mines in the Free State, are claiming damages ranging from R5 000 to R30 000

A spokesman for Mr le Grange yesterday said that the Ministry had not yet received such letters of demand



FM 15/2/85  
**SUEING THE MINISTER**

252  
The National Union of Mineworkers (Num) has launched a campaign against the use of "police violence" during industrial unrest

This week the union served letters of demand on the Minister of Law and Order on behalf of 164 workers who, it says, were injured as a result of police action during a legal strike at the President Brand and Western Holdings mines in September last year. According to the union's legal adviser, the claims range from R5 000 to R30 000

The Minister has 30 days to decide whether to pay. If he refuses, summonses will be issued.

Says Num general secretary Cyril Ramaphosa "We want to check the police as well as mine management from using violence against our members during peaceful industrial action. We want to send them a clear message that if they engage in such sinister activity they will have to be prepared to pay out thousands and millions in the end"

CAPL- Trials 16/2/85

# Foreigners for Hurley trial

PRETORIA — The trial of Archbishop Denis Hurley, who accused the South African police of atrocities, was drawing senior foreign clergymen to the country, the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference said yesterday.

Archbishop Hurley, president of the SACBC, is accused of defaming the police by alleging that a special counter-insurgency unit had committed atrocities against black civilians in SWA/Namibia.

## Most senior clergyman

Clergymen from Britain and Finland will be present in a Pretoria court on Monday when Archbishop Hurley is to be charged with contravening the Police Act. The law bans publication of allegations against the police which the force denies.

Archbishop Hurley, most senior clergyman in the hierarchy of the Roman Catholic Church in South Africa, cited two cases of alleged atrocities in Namibia.

The allegations concerned Koevoet, a special unit fighting SWA/Namibian guerillas who have waged an 18-year-old bush war for independence for the vast mineral-rich territory.

Among clergymen coming to South Africa in sympathy with Archbishop Hurley, are Glasgow's Archbishop Thomas Winning, Archbishop Mikko Juva of Finland, Bishop Donal Lamont from Britain and Bishop David Konstant, who is representing Basil Cardinal Hume of Westminster, the SACBC reports.

## Major foreign embassies

The Swiss Bishops' Conference had sent a message to the South African President, Mr P W Botha, protesting against the trial, it added.

The trial, which would be attended by representatives of the major foreign embassies in South Africa, was expected to last about four weeks, it said.

The SACBC said it had called on all Catholics to show solidarity with Archbishop Hurley by staging prayer vigils and observing a day of fast. The Archbishop will attend a special church meeting on Sunday in Durban — Sapa-Reuter.

CHARGES  
CASE Times 18/2/85

# against Hurley dropped

Own Correspondent

**DURBAN.** — The president of the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference, Archbishop Denis Hurley, yesterday officially thanked the Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, for withdrawing charges against him under the Police Act.

Addressing a congregation of more than 1 000 people in Durban's Emmanuel Cathedral, Archbishop Hurley, who is also Archbishop of Durban, also thanked the people present for their support and all those who had sent messages of solidarity.

The Emmanuel Cathedral was packed for the special Mass and dozens of people stood at the door to hear the archbishop's sermon.

There was loud and lengthy applause when the archbishop opened by thanking Mr Coetsee.

The summons against Dr Hurley alleged that he had published false matter relating to Koevoet, the police counter-insurgency unit in SWA/Namibia, by alleging inter alia that the security forces in the territory were perpetrating atrocities against the local black people.

The news that charges against the archbishop were to be withdrawn in the Pretoria Regional Court today was conveyed to Dr Hurley at the weekend by Mr Peter Gastrow, Progressive Reform Party MP for Durban Central, in whose constituency Archbishop Hurley lives.

Mr Gastrow, who is also secretary of the PFP's Justice Group in Parliament, said he had received a telephone call from an official in the Department of Justice to say the charges were to be withdrawn.

"If ever there was a time when we could not have afforded a show trial of the nature that was expected — it was now," Mr Gastrow said.

"To have the international media focused on the activities of the Koevoet unit with an internationally-known archbishop in the dock, charged under a section which is difficult to defend, would have caused untold harm," he said.

The archbishop will still have to appear in court today as he has pleaded to the charges. However, he will be formally acquitted if no evidence is led, as is expected.

In his sermon, Archbishop Hurley said one of the reasons why the bishops became involved in politics was because they were concerned with the area of human suffering.

Bishop Dominic Khumalo, Auxiliary Bishop of Durban, who also spoke at the service, said he was pleased the charges had been withdrawn but made the point that Christians ought to continue praying for justice and peace in southern Africa.



# Violent pattern that must be broken

By PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK

IN THE 30 months of its existence the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) has challenged many established patterns of practices on the

health and safety conditions, wages, benefits, job reservation, even the overcharging by concession stores and mine taxi services, have been tackled in a way it would have been difficult to imagine just two years ago. But it was to be expected that the development of black unions on the mines, resulting in the voice of a group that had been largely silenced for a century being heard, could bring fundamental changes. Last week's action by 164 workers, who are suing the Minister of Law and Order for damages

as a result of alleged assaults and injuries inflicted during last year's legal strike, was historic. Whatever the merits of the cases, it is the first time that black miners have challenged police action against them in such a way. According to the NUM the actions are hot only designed to claim damages for many people who were allegedly beaten up badly — los-

ing eyesight or sustaining broken limbs — but to dissuade the police from similar action. And, given the volatile and often violent history of labour relations on the mines, that is a pattern that needs to be broken. Incidentally, while this is the first civil action on this scale, the first multiple damages action to be brought by black workers against the police was following

the Heneman strike in 1976. The action was eventually settled out of court in 1980 with each of the 20 workers — members of the Metal and Allied Workers' Union — getting payouts ranging from R800 to R1 000. According to a Mawu of-ficial, the importance of that action was that it made police much more hesitant to take action against black strikers in

the industrial areas of the East Rand. WITHIN days of the NUM's action there was again violent conflict between black miners and police. On Friday night one man was seriously injured and several others hurt when police fired birdshot at striking miners at Gold Fields' East Driefontein mine near Carletonville

A Gold Fields spokesman said they had not talked to the NUM because it was not significantly representative at the mine, was recognised only in two categories and that management "preferred to do it their way". In addition, management had set a deadline for workers to come forward with grievances and they had failed to do so. The NUM claims a paid up stop-order membership of 3 000 out of the mine's 12 000 workforce and a signed-up membership of 6 000. The union said about six of its shaft-stewards had been arrested and the company had adamantly refused to speak to union officials. The strike happened within days of a similar stoppage at Gold Fields' nearby Kloof mine where workers returned without incident after management had spoken to the union and undertaken to look into grievances.

# Applause for acquitted Hurley

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Priests and nuns were among more than 200 supporters who overflowed into the corridors of the Pretoria Regional Court yesterday — at one stage clapping and singing — as Archbishop Denis Hurley was acquitted of a charge under the Police Act

In the crowd were five overseas bishops

The magistrate, Mr W J Van den Bergh, once called for order when the crowd laughed during the prosecutor's address

Archbishop Hurley stood in the dock as the State outlined its reasons for dropping charges

The charge against him, which was dropped by the Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, related to allegations that he unlawfully published "untrue matters" about alleged atrocities committed by the SWA/Namibia police special counter-insurgency unit, Koevoet.

### 'Egg on face'

Archbishop Hurley had allegedly told a press conference in February 1983 that security forces in the area were still committing atrocities against local people. He allegedly said two such cases had been brought to his attention shortly before the press conference.

The Anglican Bishop of Johannesburg, Bishop Desmond Tutu, said after the hearing that the State had dropped the charges because it realized it would "get egg on its face". He hoped Archbishop Hurley would still get an opportunity to tell the public why he had made the allegations.

The prosecutor, Mr Frans Rudts, told the court a transcript of tapes made at the press conference made it clear that Archbishop Hurley had been misquoted.

### 'Rumour, hearsay'

A Sapa report, on which the State had based its case, contained statements which differed from those made by Archbishop Hurley.

"From the transcription it is clear that what Bishop Hurley said was



Archbishop Hurley

based on rumour and hearsay evidence"

Mr Rudts said Archbishop Hurley, who gave the press conference after a tour of SWA/Namibia, "repeatedly (in the recording) used the phrase "This is what we heard"

### 'Stand by report'

The Editor of Sapa, Mr E H Linington, said yesterday that Sapa stood by its report "Archbishop Hurley was comparing the situation at that time (early 1983) with the position a year previous, as reported by the Catholic Bishops' Conference. He was making the point that although the Defence Force had tightened up control of the behaviour of security forces since the 1982 disclosures, it could not tighten them up to avoid all atrocities. The archbishop then gave two examples of incidents that had been reported to him during the year under review and that were still being officially investigated," Sapa said in a statement.

### Regret

There was applause when yesterday's court verdict was announced. Archbishop Hurley then led the crowd through the streets to the hall where a press conference was to be held.

There, he told the gathering, which included foreign newsmen, he was relieved the case was over but regretted that what could have come

out of the trial about the behaviour of the security forces would now not be made public.

His legal team had a "devastating" collection of findings at trials and inquests involving the forces concerning murder, rape, assault and robbery, as well as "damning" newspaper reports.

He said he was "aghast" that charges of brutality against the security forces had been made to such an extent.

He referred to a memorandum from the SWA Bar Council which said, among other things, that the nearest Koevoet and the special police came to being policemen was "in name". They measured their success by body count.

### 'Noble profession'

"We see the profession of policemen as a noble one. But then their task must remain that of preventing crime and bringing offenders to trial, not to become licensed and programmed killers," the memorandum said.

Archbishop Hurley expressed the hope and prayer that his aborted trial would be used by God "to bring the horror of SWA/Namibia closer to an end".

After giving him a standing ovation, the crowd sang Nkosi Sikelela Afrika and other songs.

Replying to questions, Archbishop Hurley said he found it "mysterious" that the State left it until yesterday to drop charges against him.

### Swapo praise

He was asked what he thought the basis of the State's case against him was, since it had "such flimsy grounds" to prosecute him. "To enhance my glamour," he joked.

● Sapa reports from London that Swapo yesterday in a statement congratulated Archbishop Hurley on his "committed and courageous stand in defence of the truth about South Africa's activities in Namibia" and urged the international community to "act decisively" to end South African presence in the territory.

● Leading article, page 10



# Joy at archbishop's acquittal

ARGUS 19/2/85 25  
Argus Foreign Service

ROME — Archbishop Denis Hurley's acquittal has been greeted with joy at the Vatican

"We never like to interfere in the internal affairs of any country but we are delighted that justice appears to have been done," an official said

And the Vatican's globe-girdling radio — beamed in more than 30 languages — gave the South African court's decision a top spot on its newscasts

Another Vatican source said "Normally we don't like priests or prelates to get involved in politics. But sometimes — as apparently in this case — it is unavoidable if Christ's message is to be spread"

The newscast fully reported the trial involving Archbishop Hurley and added "The case was seen by many as an at-

tempt by the South African Government to silence the criticism of the churches which have carried out a campaign against the rigid racial segregation reigning in the country

"The Archbishop of Durban is considered an open enemy of apartheid and two years ago he authorised a report on the protest of the inhabitants of the villages of Namibia against the security forces"

There was not yet an official comment from the Vatican as prelates awaited documented reports from South Africa about the case

● In London the British Council of Churches said it hoped "the truth about Koevoet" will not be suppressed because the trial of Archbishop Hurley has been called off

Relief, however, has been the chief sentiment expressed in

religious and lay quarters at the news that Archbishop Hurley is not to stand trial

The Foreign Office commented "Obviously, we welcome the outcome"

The statement was given against the background of the Foreign Office's earlier stance of concern at the announcement of the trial and said it would send an observer

A spokesman for the British Council of Churches said "The kind of charges which Archbishop Hurley was making and which were the substance of the charges against him were well substantiated

"We hope that the fact that there will be no trial will not lead to the suppression of the truth — the kind of things that would have come out at the trial"



*Howard*  
Sasol plants: exercises/functions

\*6. The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence

- (1) Whether the South African Defence Force conducted any exercises and/or performed any functions in or around the Sasol plants in Secunda in 1984, if so, (a) what was the purpose thereof, (b) who authorized the exercises and/or functions, (c) how many members of the South African Defence Force were involved and (d) what was the nature of the exercises and/or functions.

- (2) whether any members of the South African Defence Force took any action in respect of any Sasol workers in or about November 1984, if so, (a) what action was taken, (b) why was it taken, (c) how many Sasol workers were involved and (d) who authorized this action,
- (3) whether any workers were injured as a result, if so, what was the nature of the injuries,
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEFENCE

- (1) Yes
- (a) To support the SA Police during a disturbance
- (b) The Chief of the SA Defence Force at the request of the SA Police
- (c) 403
- (d) Guard duties at vulnerable points in and outside residential areas  
Escort duties for buses together with the SA Police  
Access control to the Sasol-Secunda National Key Point

HOA

the attention of the hon the Leader of the Official Opposition to my statement in this House on 17 May 1984, as recorded in Hansard, column 6746

Tuyuhuis

\*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Public Works

What is the estimated cost of refurbishing Tuyuhuis?

The MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS

The estimated costs for the refurbishing and fitting out of the building is R3 350 000

*Howard Q. 601/141*  
Certain person, member of Police Force/rank

\*9 Mr P A MYBURGH asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a certain person, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, was a member of the South African Police Force, if so, when did he (a) join and (b) leave the Police Force,
- (2) whether this person held any rank while he was a member of the Force, if so, (a) what rank, (b) on what date did he attain such stage in his promotion and (c) on what basis did he qualify for this rank,
- (3) whether he underwent any training, if not, why not, if so, (a) when, (b) what training and (c) what was the duration of this training,
- (4) whether this person appeared before a selection board, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) who served on this board?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes

HOA

(a) 12 January 1981

(b) 31 December 1983

(2) Yes

(a) Lieutenant

(b) 1 December 1982

(c) On account of academic qualifications and the successful completion of the prescribed course for appointment in officer's rank

(3) Yes (a), (b) and (c) He underwent an abridged counter insurgency course from 18 January to 24 February 1982 and a candidate officers course from 15 September to 3 December 1982

(4) Yes

(a) On 8 September 1982

(b) Two lieutenant-generals and two major-generals from Head Office

Anti-smoking campaign

\*10 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

Whether his Department intends to hold an anti-smoking campaign in 1985, if not, why not, if so, what is the nature of these plans?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

Since smoking is a cause of death, disability and ill-health, the Department's anti-smoking Health Education and Activities is on-going, not merely a series of campaigns

The Department as a matter of course participates in all anti-smoking campaigns  
Prevention is of prime importance and thus the Department concentrates its at-

HOA



# The hidden pitfalls of a self-defeating statute

LEON MARSHALL, Political Editor, reviews the snares concealed in Section 27 (b) of the Police Act following the withdrawal yesterday of charges against Archbishop Denis Hurley under the Act

SECTION 27B of the Police Act seems quite harmless. But it has far-reaching implications, as proved by the charges against Archbishop Denis Hurley which were withdrawn this week. It is particularly troublesome to newspapers.

It was introduced in Parliament in March 1979 by then Minister of Police Mr Jimmy Kruger who said the measure wasn't intended to curb Press freedom. "It is merely intended to prevent the publication of untrue statements relating to police action."

The section reads: *Any person who publishes any untrue matter in relation to any action by the Force or any part of the Force, or any member of the Force in relation to the performance of his functions as such a member, without having reasonable grounds (the onus of proof of which shall rest on such person) for*

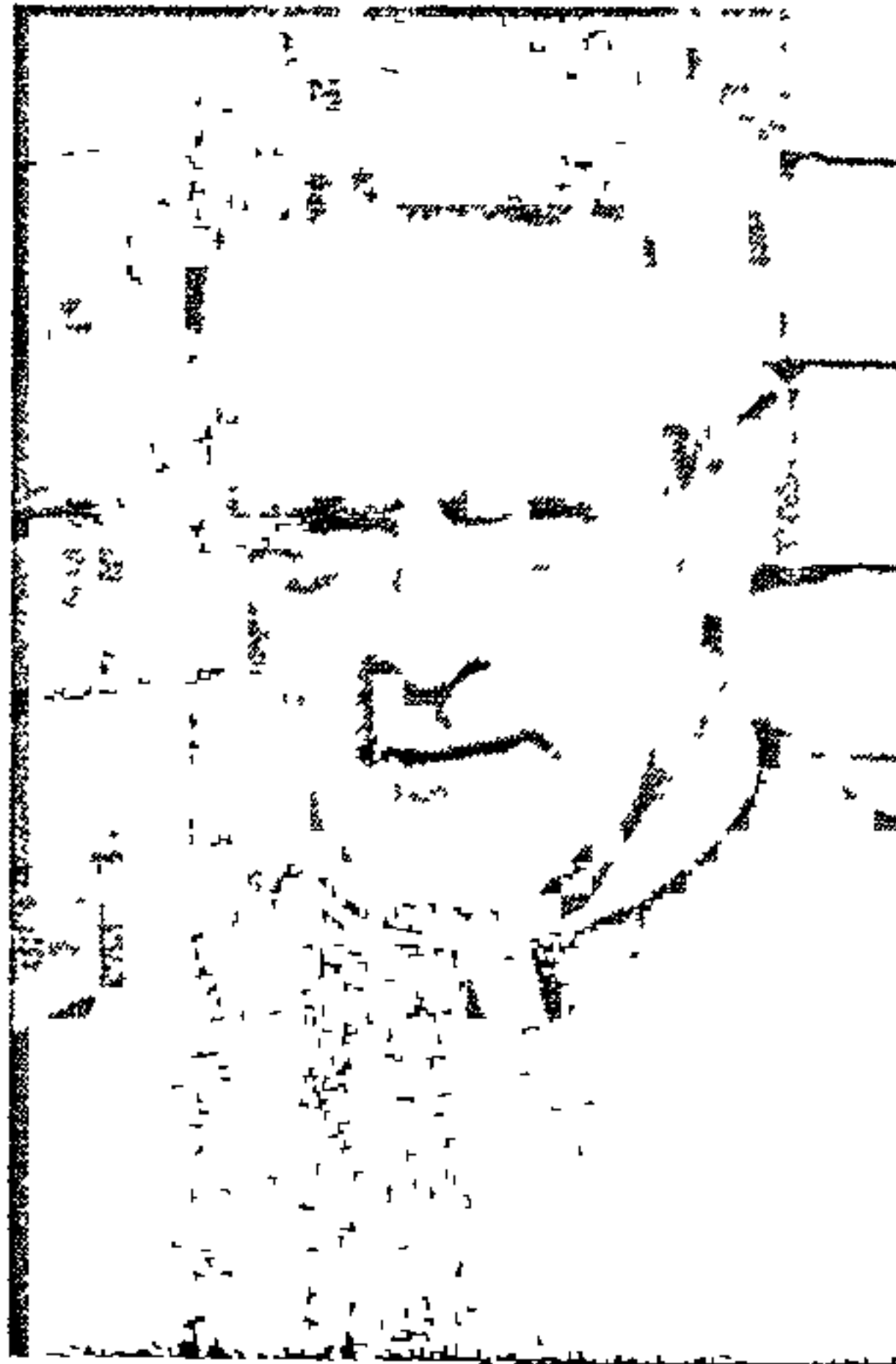
*believing that that statement is true, shall be guilty of an offence and on conviction liable to a fine not exceeding R10 000 or to imprisonment for a period not exceeding five years or to both such fine and such imprisonment.*

It provides that prosecutions shall only be instituted on the written authority of the Attorney-General. It brought the Police Act into line with a similar section in the Prisons Act dating from 1959.

Opposing the bill on behalf of the PFP, Mrs Helen Suzman told Parliament: "I must say at once that we do not find this as innocuous a measure as the Honourable the Minister would have us believe... I put it to him that the police have a remedy anyway for untruths which are told about them. He has a vast battery of laws he can use against the Press."

Newspapers of all political persuasions opposed the measure, but it made little impression. The Government maintained there was no intention to curb reporting on police actions.

Protecting anybody against untruth is a laudable sentiment — one hard to



Archbishop Hurley

argue against, especially when relying on abstract principles like freedom of speech.

Consequently the Police Force and Prisons Department, both of which are involved with the public on wide and sensitive levels, acquired legal assylum far beyond that offered to other institutions or individuals.

To newspapers the threat of a R10 000 fine and/or a five-year jail sentence has turned the police into a high-risk area of reporting. Section 27B has proved a pistol against the head, with the assurance that the trigger won't be pulled unless only the truth is told about the police.

Newspapers often do not know what the truth is. They merely try to reflect as many sides to an issue as possible.

In the case of the police and the prisons department this might prove insufficient. So rather than venture available information in the hope that public airing might lead to exposure of the truth, the temptation might be to shut-up rather than risk the gun going off.

The section might even prevent information from reaching newspapers at all because people with legitimate grievances or important information might choose to remain silent for fear of section 27B.

It has implications for the two departments as well. They are shielded against democracy's conventional methods of scrutiny, and history abounds with examples of what fertile ground this offers for abuses. This in turn leads to suspicion and rumour.

The effect of the two sections is that newspapers dare not publish allegations about the two departments where these might prove incorrect. They risk prosecution even if they put the allegation to the authorities for comment.

The Prisons Department has made an arrangement permitting newspapers to publish allegations concerning prison matters, provided the department was given the opportunity to comment and such comments were published with suitable prominence.

The awesome legal trappings of Section 27B of the Police Act remain in full force. Its protective net covers "any action" by the police.

Criticism of the section has been answered by arguing that it applies only to untruths published where there were no "reasonable grounds" for believing in the truth of such allegations. But what constitutes "reasonable grounds" has proved a minefield for newspapers, especially as the onus is on them to prove that such "reasonable grounds" in fact exist.

# Hardline ANC losing support — Le Grange

By Neil Lurssen,  
The Star Bureau

WASHINGTON — The African National Congress was losing support in South Africa and the Government would not talk to it as long as it was a militant organisation, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said in an interview published here today

He said he had the impression that there was a lessening of support for the ANC within South Africa, but he would not say to what extent.

Mr le Grange was interviewed in Cape Town by Michael Sullivan of the *Washington Times*

Asked about the level of support the ANC was getting in South Africa, Mr le Grange said he had the impression support was declining for a number of reasons — ANC operations that killed or injured its own people, and the ANC's refusal even to consider laying down arms and getting involved in a political debate.

Mr le Grange said there was a difference of opinion within ANC ranks on the question of violence. A younger faction wanted more "activities" but some older and more experienced members were seriously considering whether it was worthwhile.

Asked if the South African Government could have a dialogue with the faction that might be moderate, the

Minister said "I would rather say there is a faction within the ANC that is not as enthusiastic as it used to be — that is how I would identify them

"I definitely won't identify them as moderate because the ANC officially is a militant organisation."

Mr le Grange said the SA Police had learned a lot since the 1976 riots "and today we have adapted to what we have learnt"

UJG



# 27B

# the law that's

CAPE TOWN — Of South Africa's many restrictive laws, section 27B of the Police Act affects newspapers most severely

As shown by charges against Archbishop Denis Hurley, which were withdrawn yesterday by the Transvaal Attorney-General, it holds equally serious implications for individuals who make allegations about police.

Last year Law and Order Minister Mr Louis le Grange threatened to use it against Dr Allan Boesak for remarks he made about police actions

The measure was introduced in Parliament in March 1979 by the then Police Minister Mr Jimmy Kruger in a matter-of-fact way that gave no indication of its serious implications for newspapers and freedom of speech.

Mr Kruger said he wanted to make clear from the outset that the measure wasn't intended to curb Press freedom

"It is merely intended to prevent publication of untrue statements relating to police action," he added

"The idea is not to prevent po-

By Leon Marshall,  
Political Staff

lice action from being reported upon by the media, but merely to put a stop to untruths"

Section 27B reads "Any person who publishes any untrue matter in relation to any action by the Force or any part of the Force, or any member of the Force in relation to the performance of his functions as such a member, without having reasonable grounds (the onus of proof of which shall rest on such person) for believing that that statement is true, shall be guilty of an offence and on conviction liable to a fine not exceeding R10 000 or to imprisonment for a period not exceeding five years or to both such fine and such imprisonment"

The Act provides for prosecutions to be begun only on written authority of the Attorney-General. It brought the Police Act into line with a similar section in the Prisons Act that came into effect in 1959

The Progressive Federal Party

opposed the Bill in the strongest Parliamentary terms.

Mrs Helen Suzman told Parliament. "I must say at once that we do not find this as innocuous a measure as the Honourable the Minister would have us believe

"I put it to him that the police have a remedy anyway for untruths which are told about them.

"He has a vast battery of laws he can use against the Press" Newspapers of all political persuasions vigorously opposed the measure, fearing it would seriously hamper their function of informing the public

It made little impression. The Government maintained there was no intention to curb reporting on police actions. The aim was to protect the police against untruths

The protection of anybody against untruth is a simple and laudable sentiment, and hard to argue against especially when relying on abstract principles such as Press freedom and freedom of speech

Consequently the police force and Prisons Department, both intimately involved with the

public on the widest and often most sensitive levels, acquired legal asylum far beyond the protection offered to any other institution or individual. To newspapers the threat of a R10 000 fine and/or a five-year jail sentence has turned the police force into a high-risk area of reporting

Section 27B has proved a pistol against the head, with the assurance that the trigger won't be pulled if the truth is told about the police. Newspapers often do not know what the truth is. They report what people tell them, trying merely to reflect as many sides to the issue as possible

In the case of the police and the Prisons Department, giving sides to a story might prove not to be good enough

So rather than venture available information in the hope that public airing of an issue might in turn lead to exposure of the truth, the temptation might be great to shut up rather than risk the gun going off

The section might even prevent information from reaching newspapers at all

## Hurley: the State used technical excuses

The State invoked technical excuses to avoid prosecuting Archbishop Denis Hurley because the activities of Koevoet would not stand up to the scrutiny of a court, said Wits Law School Professor John Dugard yesterday.

He was commenting on the news that charges against Archbishop Hurley under the Police Act had been withdrawn.

The charges were made after a Press conference in Pretoria in February 1983 when Archbishop Hurley spoke of Koevoet, the police counter-insurgency unit in Namibia.

He was charged with making

By Estelle Tregrove

untrue and defamatory statements about Koevoet, saying they were still perpetrating atrocities against the local black population

He had spoken of two incidents, one in which a family of five was massacred and another involving two school-teachers

Eighteen months later the State decided to prosecute him.

Last October he was formally charged in Pretoria Regional Court. He pleaded not guilty and chose not to explain his plea

No evidence was presented

and the matter was postponed to yesterday.

Transvaal Attorney-General Mr Don Brunette said he had decided not to proceed with prosecution because the State had based its case on a South African Press Association report

After hearing a tape recording of the Press conference, he added, it was clear that Archbishop Hurley had been quoted out of context.

The tape had shown that he told reporters that his remarks about Koevoet were based on rumour and hearsay evidence, and that he had in fact not contravened the Police Act, said

Mr Brunette.

Professor Dugard said that by dismissing the case in this manner the State had avoided addressing the issue of whether the things allegedly said about Koevoet were true or not.

It was an unwise decision to prosecute the archbishop, Professor Dugard added; and he agreed that the action was seen as harassment

"The authorities are embarrassed by Koevoet activities," he said

● The editor of Sapa, Mr E Linington, yesterday denied that the Sapa report was in any way inaccurate

## British churches: The truth about Ko

LONDON — The British Council of Churches says it hopes the truth about Koevoet will not be suppressed because the trial of Archbishop Denis Hurley has been called off.

And the South West Africa People's Organisation asserts that withdrawal of the case is tantamount to an admission by Pretoria that Koevoet may have been responsible for atrocities in Namibia

Relief, however has been the chief sentiment expressed

By Dirk de Villiers,  
The Star Bureau

London religious and lay quarters at the news that Archbishop Hurley is not to stand trial

Foreign Office comment was brief but clearly heartfelt "Obviously we welcome the outcome"

This statement was given against the background of the Foreign Office's earlier stance when it expressed regret at the announcement

and said it would send an observer

A spokesman said Cardinal Basil Hume, head of the Roman Catholic Church in Britain, had heard with great relief that charges against Archbishop Hurley had been withdrawn

This sentiment was echoed by a spokesman for the British Council of Churches, who said "The kind of charges Archbishop Hurley was making which are the substance of charges

against him were well substantiated

"We hope the fact that there will be no trial will not lead to suppression of the truth the kind of things that would have come out at the trial"

The spokesman added that the South African Government would have been extremely embarrassed to put an archbishop on trial because of the international outcry it would have caused



# What's serious for all

public on the widest and often most sensitive levels, acquired legal asylum far beyond the protection offered to any other institution or individual. To newspapers the threat of a R10 000 fine and/or a five-year jail sentence has turned the police force into a high-risk area of reporting.

Section 27B has proved a pistol against the head, with the assurance that the trigger won't be pulled if the truth is told about the police.

Newspapers often do not know what the truth is. They report what people tell them, trying merely to reflect as many sides to the issue as possible.

In the case of the police and the Prisons Department, giving sides to a story might prove not to be good enough.

So rather than venture available information in the hope that public airing of an issue might in turn lead to exposure of the truth, the temptation might be great to shut up rather than risk the gun going off.

The section might even prevent information from reaching newspapers at all.

Because it also applies to individuals, people with legitimate grievances or with information of public importance might well choose to remain silent for fear of being fined R10 000 and/or jailed for five years.

There are implications for the two departments as well.

They are effectively shielded against democracy's conventional methods of scrutiny, and history abounds with examples of what fertile ground this offers for abuses.

It holds the further danger of creating suspicion and rumour. Newspapers dare not publish allegations about the two departments, even if made in a reader's letter, where there is the slightest risk of these proving even partly incorrect.

They risk prosecution even if they follow standard practice of putting the allegation to the authorities for comment.

The Prisons Department made an arrangement earlier this year permitting newspapers to publish allegations concerning prison matters, provided the department is given the opportunity to comment and such comments are published

with suitable prominence. The awesome legal trappings of section 27B of the Police Act remain in full force.

Its protective net covers any action by police.

Criticism of the section has been answered by arguing that it applies only to untruths published where there were no reasonable grounds for believing in the truth of such allegations.

But what constitutes reasonable grounds has proved a minefield for newspapers, especially as the onus is on them to prove that such reasonable grounds in fact exist.

What treacherous ground it holds for reporting was shown by the case of *S v South African Associated Newspapers and Others* in 1970.

This concerned section 44(f) of the Prisons Act, following articles in the *Rand Daily Mail* on prison conditions and experiences.

The circumstances, as set out in Kelsey Stuart's authoritative "Newspaperman's Guide to the Law", were that the newspaper's editor obtained legal advice on how to satisfy

himself that the information was correct, or what steps would be regarded as reasonable to verify the information.

As the Act gave no guidance, he was advised that the judicial method was to cross-examine witnesses under oath and that this procedure seemed most likely to satisfy the legal requirements.

Thus informants' statements were put in writing, they were made to swear under oath to the truth of their statements and questioned by an experienced attorney; and reports were made to the editor.

The oath couldn't be administered to one informant, although he himself thought he had taken it.

Portions of his statement were considered corroborated by other informants.

And because the information emanated from persons who had much to lose and little or nothing to gain from speaking, it was decided to publish it in the belief that it was true, or at any rate that reasonable steps had been taken to verify the claims.

The court found some of the information was not true and that the editor had not discharged the onus placed upon him by section 44(f) of proving that he had taken reasonable steps to verify such information.

What would constitute reasonable steps?

What a newspaper might consider reasonable or probable might in court be found to be unreasonable and improbable.

Therefore, a newspaper dare hardly publish claims unless it is certain the truth thereof can be proved in court.

As pointed out by Stuart, the effect of section 44(f) of the Prisons Act (on which section 27B of the Police Act has been moulded), has been that for

more than 10 years no newspaper has published a report about prisons, their administration or the experience in them of prisoners or ex-prisoners except such reports as place the Prisons Department in a favourable light.

And, as subsequent disclosures proved, there had in this time been things happening which the public had a very real interest in knowing about.

## cal excuses, says Dugard

Brunette.

Professor Dugard said that by dismissing the case in this way the State had avoided addressing the issue of whether things allegedly said about Koevoet were true or not.

It was an unwise decision to prosecute the archbishop, Professor Dugard added; and he agreed that the action was seen as harassment.

"The authorities are embarrassed by Koevoet activities," said.

The editor of Sapa, Mr E Linington, yesterday denied that the Sapa report was in any way inaccurate.

To support his denial, he issued the full text of the original Sapa report and an extract of a tape recording taken at the Press conference.

Mr Linington said: "Sapa stands by the report."

"Archbishop Hurley was comparing the situation at that time (early 1983) with the position a year previously, as reported by the Catholic Bishops Conference.

"He was making the point that although the Defence Force had tightened up control of the behaviour of security forces since the 1982 disclosures, it could not tighten them

up to avoid all atrocities.

"The archbishop then gave two examples of incidents that had been reported to him during the year under review and that were still being officially investigated.

"In the light of that, the reporter's opening sentence was an accurate reflection of what was said."

The opening sentence was: "The president of the Southern African Catholic Bishops' Conference, Archbishop Denis Hurley, said in Pretoria today security forces in SWA/Namibia were still perpetrating atrocities against local blacks."

## about Koevoet must be told

against him were well substantiated.

"We hope the fact that there will be no trial will not lead to suppression of the truth. The kind of things that would have come out at the trial."

The spokesman added that the South African Government could have been extremely embarrassed to put an archbishop on trial because of the international outcry it would have caused.

A Swapo spokesman in London congratulated Archbishop Hurley on his committed and courageous stand in defence of the truth about South Africa's activities in Namibia.

The spokesman said that by technically designating Koevoet as a police unit, South Africa hoped to circumvent a key aspect of United Nations Resolution 435, namely withdrawal of South African military forces from Namibia.

From Rome it is reported that Archbishop Hurley's acquittal has been greeted with joy at the Vatican.

"We never like to interfere in the internal affairs of any country, but we are delighted that justice appears to have been done," an official said.

And the Vatican's globe-girdling radio beamed in more than 30 languages, gave the court's decision a top spot on its newscasts.



*Hansard*  
Sasol plants' exercises/functions

*Q. 61 139*  
\*6 THE LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence

- (1) Whether the South African Defence Force conducted any exercises and/or performed any functions in or around the Sasol plants in Secunda in 1984, if so, (a) what was the purpose thereof, (b) who authorized the exercises and/or functions, (c) how many members of the South African Defence Force were involved and (d) what was the nature of the exercises and/or functions,
- (2) whether any members of the South African Defence Force took any action in respect of any Sasol workers in or about November 1984, if so, (a) what action was taken, (b) why was it taken, (c) how many Sasol workers were involved and (d) who authorized this action,
- (3) whether any workers were injured as a result, if so, what was the nature of the injuries,
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEFENCE

- (1) Yes
  - (a) To support the SA Police during a disturbance
  - (b) The Chief of the SA Defence Force at the request of the SA Police
  - (c) 403
  - (d) Guard duties at vulnerable points in and outside residential areas  
Escort duties for buses together with the SA Police  
Access control to the Sasol-Secunda National Key Point

HOA

the attention of the hon the Leader of the Official Opposition to my statement in this House on 17 May 1984, as recorded in Hansard, column 6746

Tuynhuys

\*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Public Works

What is the estimated cost of refurbishing Tuynhuys?

The MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS

The estimated costs for the refurbishing and fitting out of the building is R3 350 000

*Q. 61 141*  
Certain person member of Police Force/rank

\*9 Mr P A MYBURGH asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether a certain person whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply was a member of the South African Police Force, if so, when did he (a) join and (b) leave the Police Force,
- (2) whether this person held any rank while he was a member of the Force, if so, (a) what rank, (b) on what date did he attain such stage in his promotion and (c) on what basis did he qualify for this rank,
- (3) whether he underwent any training, if not, why not, if so, (a) when (b) what training and (c) what was the duration of this training,
- (4) whether this person appeared before a selection board, if not why not, if so, (a) when and (b) who served on this board?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes

HOA

- (a) 12 January 1981
- (b) 31 December 1983

- (2) Yes

- (a) Lieutenant
- (b) 1 December 1982

- (c) On account of academic qualifications and the successful completion of the prescribed course for appointment in officer's rank

- (3) Yes (a), (b) and (c) He underwent an abridged counter insurgency course from 18 January to 24 February 1982 and a candidate officers course from 15 September to 3 December 1982

- (4) Yes
  - (a) On 8 September 1982
  - (b) Two lieutenant-generals and two major-generals from the Office

Anti-smoking campaign

\*10 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

Whether his Department intends to hold an anti-smoking campaign in 1985, if not, why not, if so, what is the nature of these plans?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

Since smoking is a cause of death disability and ill-health, the Department's anti-smoking Health Education and Activities is on-going, not merely a series of campaigns

The Department as a matter of course participates in all anti-smoking campaigns. Prevention is of prime importance and thus the Department concentrates its at



	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Hankey	20	12	211	115	40	—	19	9	50	148	8
Humansdorp	17	19	150	138	24	—	14	28	73	261	12
Jeffrey's Bay	8	4	61	32	13	—	4	11	21	193	11
Kalcedonw	2	3	40	18	4	—	1	14	6	18	6
Kirkwood	16	4	254	283	33	—	14	28	42	179	16
Patensie	17	4	183	77	14	—	9	11	31	86	7
Stormrivers	8	12	72	25	12	—	7	10	21	57	3

Note For statistical purposes burglary and housebreaking with intent to steal and theft are codified under the same code

**X** *Howard Q. 6/1. 203*  
**Johannesburg police district offences**  
 110 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault,

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
John Vorster Square	105	47	364	1 142	82	—	1 784	3 438	524	2 731	143
Langlaage	31	12	160	337	43	—	187	338	255	498	2
Mondeor	48	85	183	248	49	—	122	316	174	1 433	—
Jeppie	149	8	225	483	31	—	501	1 594	277	1 700	12
Booyens	98	59	312	932	68	—	318	2 325	610	2 616	21
Cleveland	59	27	100	297	23	—	113	701	163	993	1
Brixton	19	16	56	452	19	—	85	884	231	762	9
Newlands	56	10	281	1 196	84	—	185	632	462	1 092	13

Note For statistical purposes burglary and housebreaking with intent to steal and theft are codified under the same code

**Q. 6/1. 203** *Howard*  
**Labour disputes/work stoppages/strikes**  
 117 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Law and Order.

In how many instances were the South African Police called to the scene of a (a) labour dispute, (b) work stoppage and (c) strike in 1984?

- The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER
- (a) 39
  - (b) 31
  - (c) 259

HOA

(i) 56 applications were withdrawn before they could be considered by the Minister and 81 were still receiving attention at the end of 1984

(ii) (aa) 4  
 (bb) 4

(b) R8 177 265 in October 1984  
 The sale of bonus bonds was terminated from 1 November 1984

*Howard Q. 6/1. 206*  
**Security legislation - detainee**  
 141 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many (i) males and (ii) females in each race group were detained in terms of security legislation (aa) in 1984 and (bb) from 1 January 1985 to the latest specified date for which figures are available and (b) how many persons in each of the above categories were under the age of 20 years?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(aa) 1984 to 1985-02-05

(bb) 1985-01-01

	(i)	(ii)	(i)	(ii)
Whites	3	4	—	—
Coloureds	5	1	—	—
Asians	4	1	—	—
Blacks	273	48	45	2
Blacks	40	4	1	—

As at 31 January 1985

**Bonus bonds**

136 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Finance

(a) What was the total value of bonus bonds (i) bought and (ii) redeemed up to 31 December 1984 and (b) for what amount was bonus bonds purchased in December 1984 or in the latest specified month for which figures are available?

- The MINISTER OF FINANCE
- (a) (i) R1 071 480 620 up to 31 October 1984
  - (ii) R610 149 265 up to 30 November 1984

HOA

Amounts owed to private bodies/persons by Government

169. Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Finance.

What amounts were owing to private bodies and persons by the Government, other than on bank facilities and stock issues, as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

- The MINISTER OF FINANCE
- R2 379 483 654 as at 31 January 1985
- The amount excludes foreign debt, stock issues and treasury bills

# 'No red carpet at UWC'

Tygerberg Bureau

A RIOT policeman told a Bellville magistrate that demonstrating students at the University of the Western Cape last year "didn't exactly roll out the red carpet" to the police.

Warrant Officer Patrick Murdock was one of 10 members of the riot unit who gave evidence yesterday at the trial of 11 UWC students charged with attending an illegal gathering at the university entrance on August 27.

Mr Richard Flores, 22, Mr Lloyd Abrahams, 19, Mr John Johnson, 20, Mr Manuel Heyn, 22, Mr Noel da Silva, 18, Miss Estelle Pitt, 28, Miss Rose Samuel, 18, Miss Lillian Buckton, 24, Miss Gail Reagon, 18, Miss Nisham Harry, 19, and Miss Brenda Lakay, 22, have pleaded not guilty.

The State alleges that those charged were part of a crowd of students singing, holding posters and giving black-power salutes.

Warrant Officer Murdock said the police "tried to do the operation as peacefully as possible".

"The students were playing a game with us, demonstrating outside the

AGUL 20/2/85  
university and then going into their 'den'

"We arrested only students we saw demonstrating. I am not paid to arrest innocent people."

Warrant Officer Hendrik Roos said he thought he heard students singing "Botha is a terrorist".

Constable Johannes Pieterse, who arrested Miss Reagon, said he confiscated a United Democratic Front badge she was wearing. The UDF was "communistic", he said.

Mr E Moosa, representing some of the students, said Miss Pitt would testify that the incident happened at lunchtime when she was "walking around with colleagues and got drawn into the crowd". Mr Abrahams would say he was on the scene to take pictures for a campus photographic club.

The hearing was postponed to April 16. Bail of R50 each was extended.

Mr A G du Plessis was on the Bench. Mr W Welgemoed appeared for the State. Mr E Moosa, Mr E Mohammed and Mr A Adams represented the students.



	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Hankey	20	12	211	115	40	—	19	9	50	148	8
Humansdorp	17	19	150	138	24	—	14	28	73	261	12
Jeffreys Bay	8	4	61	32	13	—	4	11	21	193	11
Kareedouw	2	3	40	18	4	—	1	14	6	18	6
Kirkwood	16	4	254	283	33	—	14	28	42	179	16
Patensie	17	4	183	77	14	—	9	11	31	86	7
Stormsrivier	8	12	72	25	12	—	7	10	21	57	3

Note For statistical purposes burglary and housebreaking with intent to steal and theft are codified under the same code

*Howard Q. 61 203*  
 Johannesburg police district offences  
 20/2/85  
 110 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault,

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
John Vorster Square	105	47	364	1 142	82	—	1 784	3 438	524	2 731	143
Langlaagte	31	12	160	337	43	—	187	338	255	498	2
Mondeor	48	85	183	248	49	—	122	316	174	1 433	—
Jeppie	149	8	225	483	31	—	501	1 594	277	1 700	12
Booyens	98	59	312	932	68	—	318	2 325	610	2 616	21
Cleveland	59	27	100	297	23	—	113	701	163	993	1
Brixton	19	16	56	452	19	—	85	884	231	762	9
Newlands	56	10	281	1 196	84	—	185	632	462	1 092	13

Note For statistical purposes burglary and housebreaking with intent to steal and theft are codified under the same code

(e) rape, (f) burglary, (g) robbery, (h) theft of vehicles and cycles, (i) damage to property, (j) housebreaking with intent to steal and theft and (k) possession of drugs were reported at each specified police station in the Johannesburg police district in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

*Howard Q. 61 203*  
 Labour disputes/work stoppages/strikes  
 20/2/85  
 117 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Law and Order

In how many instances were the South African Police called to the scene of a (a) labour dispute, (b) work stoppage and (c) strike in 1984?

- The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER
- (a) 39
  - (b) 31
  - (c) 259

*Howard Q. 61 204*  
 Conciliation boards/mediators  
 20/2/85  
 120 Dr A L BORRAINE asked the Minister of Manpower

(a) How many applications for the (i) establishment of conciliation boards in terms of section 35, and (ii) appointment of a mediator in terms of section 44, of the Labour Relations Act, No 28 of 1956, were (aa) made and (bb) approved in 1984 and (b) in respect of what percentage of the approved applications were the disputes settled in each case?

- The MINISTER OF MANPOWER
- (a) (i) (aa) 279

(bb) 62 (56 applications were withdrawn before they could be considered by the Minister and 81 were still receiving attention at the end of 1984)

(ii) (aa) 4  
 (bb) 4

(b) R8 177 265 in October 1984  
 The sale of bonus bonds was terminated from 1 November 1984

*Howard Q. 61 204*  
 Security legislation: detainees  
 20/2/85  
 141 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(b) Conciliation boards 56 per cent  
 Mediation 100 per cent

*Howard Q. 61 205*  
 National states' size  
 20/2/85  
 127 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

What was the size in hectares of each of the national states as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT

KwaNdebele	103 370 ha
Gazankulu	678 670 ha
Owagwa	62 000 ha
KaNgwane	385 337 ha
Lebowa	2 212 897 ha
KwaZulu	3 175 000 ha

As at 31 January 1985

Bonus bonds

136 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Finance

(a) What was the total value of bonus bonds (i) bought and (ii) redeemed up to 31 December 1984 and (b) for what amount was bonus bonds purchased in December 1984 or in the latest specified month for which figures are available?

- The MINISTER OF FINANCE
- (a) (i) R1 071 480 620 up to 31 October 1984
  - (ii) R610 149 265 up to 30 November 1984

(a) How many (i) males and (ii) females in each race group were detained in terms of security legislation (aa) in 1984 and (bb) from 1 January 1985 to the latest specified date for which figures are available and (b) how many persons in each of the above categories were under the age of 20 years?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(aa) 1984	(bb) 1985-01-01
(a)	(i) (ii)	(i) (ii)
Whites	3 4	—
Coloureds	5 1	—
Asians	4 1	—
Blacks	273 48	45
(b)	40 4	1

Amounts owed to private bodies/persons by Government

169 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Finance

What amounts were owing to private bodies and persons by the Government other than on bank facilities and stock issues, as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

- The MINISTER OF FINANCE
- R2 379 483 654 as at 31 January 1985
- The amount excludes foreign debt, stock issues and treasury bills



## Own Affairs

## Agricultural colleges

3 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Agriculture and Water Supply

(a) How many applications for admission were received at each of the agricultural colleges in the Republic in each of the latest specified three years for which figures are available, (b) how many such applications were granted and (c) how many students failed to complete the relevant diploma courses at each specified agricultural college?

## The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE AND WATER SUPPLY

Agricultural College	Year	(a)	(b)	(c)
Grootfontein	1982	89	52	12
	1983	95	62	18
	1984	105	64	19
Potchefstroom	1982	122	72	22
	1983	128	88	34
	1984	163	84	*
Eisenburg	1982	211	99	21
	1983	230	100	20
	1984	203	100	*
Glen	1982	134	68	16
	1983	149	80	26
	1984	152	76	23
Cedara	1982	159	94	24
	1983	168	80	10
	1984	167	82	*

\*Not available

## Drought relief

16 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Agriculture and Water Supply.

What was the total amount of financial assistance rendered by his Department in the form of drought relief in 1984 or the latest specified 12-month or other period for which figures are available?

## The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE AND WATER SUPPLY:

R293,248 million (1 April 1984—24 January 1985)

## THURSDAY, 21 FEBRUARY 1985

†Indicates translated version.

For written reply

## General Affairs

## Gold Free Travel Pass

73 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Transport Affairs.

- (1) What categories of persons are awarded a Gold Free Travel Pass,
- (2) to what free travel facilities are the recipients of such free passes entitled,
- (3) for how long are the recipients entitled to these free travel facilities,
- (4) how many persons are currently in possession of such free passes,
- (5) what is the total estimated cost of the free travel facilities employed by the holders of such free passes in respect of the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available?

## The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

- (1) The State President, Cabinet Ministers and Ministers in the Ministers' Councils, The Speaker, The General Manager of the S A Transport Services, Commissioners of the Board of S A Transport Services, and Deputy General Managers of the S A Transport Services
- (2) Unlimited free journeys on all passenger trains of the South African Railways, S.A. Road Transport Services (excluding tourist services), and domestic services of S.A Airways
- (3) Passes are valid for life with the following exceptions.

(1) Since September 1984 Gold Free Passes to Ministers are issued for two years only. Should they, however, retain their offices for a longer period, lifelong passes are issued

(ii) Should a general manager or deputy general manager of S A Transport Services resign or be dismissed their passes will be withdrawn

(4) 82.

(5) At present the required information is not available but procedures to determine the costs of such journeys are being investigated

251 Howard  
Railways Police 21/2/85  
78 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) What is the (a) authorized establishment and (b) actual strength of the South African Railways Police in respect of (i) officers and (ii) other ranks,
- (2) how many men were (a) recruited and (b) discharged from the Force during the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available,

(3) whether any members of the Force purchased their discharge during the above period, if so, how many in each rank?

## The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

- (1) (a) (i) 270  
(ii) 7 134
- (b) (i) 240  
(ii) 6 317

(2) February 1984 to January 1985

HOA

(a) 611  
(b) The total staff losses amounted to 437

(3) Yes  
Warrant Officers 5  
Sergeants 22  
Constables 195

## Johannesburg station

90 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) What estimated number of persons make use of the Johannesburg station each day.
- (2) whether entrances and exits at the station may be used by all passengers and other persons, if not (a) what (i) race groups and (ii) categories of passengers and persons are permitted to make use of these entrances and exits and (b) what estimated number of persons make use of each specified entrance or exit each day.
- (3) whether the facilities at the Johannesburg station are adequate, if not,
- (4) whether it is intended to extend these facilities, if so (a) when, (b) in what manner and (c) at what estimated total cost?

## The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) Approximately 219 000 passengers make use of Johannesburg station daily whilst approximately 5 000 persons use the station as a thoroughfare

- (2) No
- (a) (i) and (ii) For the convenience and the effective flow of passengers, especially during peak hours, entrances/exits are marked "White" and "non-White" where appropriate

Own Affairs THURSDAY, 21 FEBRUARY 1985

Agricultural colleges

3 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Agriculture and Water Supply

(a) How many applications for admission were received at each of the agricultural colleges in the Republic in each of the latest specified three years for which figures are available, (b) how many such applications were granted and (c) how many students failed to complete the relevant diploma courses at each specified agricultural college?

The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE AND WATER SUPPLY

Agricultural College	Year	(a)	(b)	(c)
Grootfontein	1982	89	52	12
	1983	95	62	18
	1984	105	64	19
	1982	122	72	22
Potchefstroom	1983	128	88	34
	1984	163	84	*
	1982	211	99	21
Eisenburg	1983	230	100	20
	1984	203	100	*
	1982	134	68	16
Glen	1983	149	80	26
	1984	152	76	23
	1982	159	94	24
Cedara	1983	168	80	10
	1984	167	82	*

\*Not available

Drought relief

16 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Agriculture and Water Supply

What was the total amount of financial assistance rendered by his Department in the form of drought relief in 1984 or the latest specified 12-month or other period for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF AGRICULTURE AND WATER SUPPLY

R293,248 million (1 April 1984—24 January 1985)

HOA

Own Affairs THURSDAY, 21 FEBRUARY 1985

(i) Since September 1984 Gold Free Passes to Ministers are issued for two years only. Should they, however, retain their offices for a longer period, lifelong passes are issued

(ii) Should a general manager or deputy general manager of S A Transport Services resign or be dismissed their passes will be withdrawn

(4) 82

(5) At present the required information is not available but procedures to determine the costs of such journeys are being investigated

251 *Hereward*  
 261, 213 *Railways Police*  
 21/2/85  
 78 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

(1) What is the (a) authorized establishment and (b) actual strength of the South African Railways Police in respect of (i) officers and (ii) other ranks,

(2) how many men were (a) recruited and (b) discharged from the Force during the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available,

(3) whether any members of the Force purchased their discharge during the above period, if so, how many in each rank?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) (a)	(i) 270
	(ii) 7 134
(b)	(i) 240
	(ii) 6 317

(2) February 1984 to January 1985

HOA

(a) 611  
 (b) The total staff losses amount to 437

(3) Yes  
 Warrant Officers  
 Sergeants  
 Constables

Johannesburg station

90 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

(1) What estimated number of persons make use of the Johannesburg station each day,

(2) whether entrances and exits at the station may be used by all passengers and other persons, if not (a) what (i) race groups and (ii) categories of passengers and persons are permitted to make use of these entrances and exits and (b) what estimated number of persons make use of each specified entrance or exit each day,

(3) whether the facilities at the Johannesburg station are adequate, if not

(4) whether it is intended to extend these facilities, if so, (a) when, (b) in what manner and (c) at what estimated total cost?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) Approximately 219 000 passenger make use of Johannesburg station daily whilst approximately 5 000 persons use the station as a thoroughfare

(2) No

(a) (i) and (ii) For the convenience and the effective flow of passengers, especially during peak hours, entrances/exits are marked "White" and "non-White" where appropriate



(b) Concourse for Whites—approximately 42 000 per day  
Concourse for non-Whites—approximately 182 000 per day

- (3) Yes, except in respect of train reservation facilities for non-Whites  
(4) Yes

(a) and (b) Work on the improvements has already commenced and is expected to be completed by July 1985

(c) R74 000

Blue Train

155 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) How many passengers travelled on the Blue Train in 1984,  
(2) whether all such passengers paid the full fare, if not, how many paid the full fare in that year?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) 18 480

(2) No 18 380

Public Service: parity in salaries

203 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Home Affairs

- (1) In what categories has full parity been achieved in the salaries paid to officers of different race groups in the Public Service,  
(2) what is the total number of non-White officers in the Public Service who enjoy full parity in salaries;  
(3) in what categories has full parity not been achieved in the salaries paid to officers of different race groups in the Public Service;

(4) what is the total number of non-White Officers in the Public Service who do not enjoy full parity in salaries,

- (5) (a) what steps are being taken to eliminate the existing disparities and (b) when is it estimated that such disparities will be eliminated?

The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS

(1) Salaries in the Public Service have been categorized in 21 standard salary levels. The highest standard salary level is 21 and the lowest is salary level 1. Full parity has already been implemented as follows in the salaries of the various population groups employed by the State

Coloureds and Indians

Officials on standard salary levels 8 to 21 and 1 to 5

Blacks

Officials on standard salary levels 11 to 21 and 1 to 5

(2) Data is regard to the total number of non-white officials in the public service who enjoy full salary parity in the different categories is not maintained at a central point. Such data cannot be obtained from the individual institutions within the foreseeable future

(3) Coloureds/Indians: Standard salary levels 6 to 7,  
Blacks Standard salary levels 6 to 10

(4) With regard to the reply in (2), no specific data can be made available at this stage

(5) The system of equal remuneration for equal work, qualifications and productivity is applicable to those levels where the salary gap has already been eliminated. The implementation of a further phase of the programme will be considered in the light of available funds when occupational specific

market related investigations are undertaken according to needs and/or general salary adjustments can be effected

Blue Train

207 Mr B W B PAGE asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

- (1) What total number of passengers travelled on each trip undertaken by the Blue Train which departed from (a) Cape Town and (b) Pretoria/Johannesburg on each specified date during the period 1 December 1984 to 31 January 1985,  
(2) what total number of passengers can be accommodated on the Blue Train?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

(1) (a)	1984-12-02	47	1985-01-01	47
	1984-12-04	44	1985-01-03	91
	1984-12-06	56	1985-01-05	77
	1984-12-08	21	1985-01-07	79
	1984-12-10	33	1985-01-09	74
	1984-12-12	28	1985-01-11	56
	1984-12-14	20	1985-01-13	46
	1984-12-16	37	1985-01-15	50
	1984-12-18	31	1985-01-17	51
	1984-12-20	35	1985-01-19	49
	1984-12-22	39	1985-01-21	104
	1984-12-24	9	1985-01-23	63
	1984-12-26	44	1985-01-25	34
	1984-12-28	77	1985-01-27	46
	1984-12-30	49	1985-01-29	41
			1985-01-31	44

(b)	1984-12-02	39	1985-01-01	67
	1984-12-04	36	1985-01-03	52
	1984-12-06	88	1985-01-05	56
	1984-12-08	59	1985-01-07	45
	1984-12-10	76	1985-01-09	48
	1984-12-12	45	1985-01-11	67
	1984-12-14	88	1985-01-13	75
	1984-12-16	59	1985-01-15	57
	1984-12-18	67	1985-01-17	66
	1984-12-20	58	1985-01-19	39
	1984-12-22	84	1985-01-21	46
	1984-12-24	89	1985-01-23	55
	1984-12-26	82	1985-01-25	70

- (2) 92 Provision is also made for 15 additional sleeping berths for children accompanying adults

Howard Q. 61 213  
21/2/85  
Infant mortality rate

224 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Constitutional Development and Planning

- What was the infant mortality rate in (a) Blacks, (b) Coloureds, (c) Indians and (d) Whites in the Republic in (i) 1983 and (ii) 1984 or the latest specified 12-month period for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF CONSTITUTIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND PLANNING

(i) 1983

(a) 80.0 (Estimated-registration of births and deaths incomplete)

(b) 58.8

(c) 18.3

(d) 14.0

(ii) 1984 Not yet available

White South African citizens

231 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Constitutional Development and Planning

- (1) What was the total number of White South African citizens resident in the Republic as at 31 December 1984,  
(2) (a) how many persons resident in the Republic as at that date had not taken out South African citizenship and (b)(i) what were their countries of origin and (ii) how many of them came from each such country?



Police in riot gear in 1980 — none of it has been used at Crossroads.

*Crime Times 23/2/85*

# Riot control in SA: Police reply

By **STEPHEN WROTTESELEY**  
Crime Reporter

POLICE commenting yesterday after the death of 18 people during unrest at Crossroads this week said no "hard and fast rules" could be applied to riot control in South Africa.

Many of those killed died as a result of police shotgun fire and there have been suggestions that an inadequately protected police force over-reacted during the unrest.

Reporters covering the unrest saw policemen with little protection against the stones thrown at them. Six policemen were injured.

Questions were first asked in the Cape about police defences against mobs in 1980. At that time, reporters were shown reaction force policemen practising riot control while wearing helmets and shields.

## No shields

However, this week the police countering violence at Crossroads did not appear to be issued with either shields or helmets.

Security sources said that while they accepted that the shields available to the police might be too large to use in fluid situations, they could not understand why the men had not worn lightweight armour and helmets to protect them

from injury during stonethrowing.

Had the policemen felt more secure as far as their personal security was concerned, they might not have resorted to the use of bird and buckshot, the sources felt.

The suggestion has been made that police should have been issued with helmets (with visors and neck protection) and body armour (as used in Northern Ireland). The sources also asked why water-cannons were not used instead of pellets.

## Assessment

In reply to questions regarding the police's apparent lack of protection against mobs, the police liaison division in Pretoria said "Well-trained officers who are in command at the scenes of riots assess the different situations and act accordingly.

"Circumstances vary from incident to incident and from place to place. Hard and fast rules are therefore just not possible. This also applies to the use of equipment and water-cannons.

"The SAP have in the past made use of water-cannons where circumstances permitted and warranted the use thereof."

A comparison between local riot control methods and overseas methods was given yesterday by a man who witnessed

a demonstration in Switzerland late last year in which paint was thrown at a government building by a crowd of several thousand.

The witness said "In Berne in October there was an anti-American demonstration involving about 7 000 people. About 80 policemen combated this demonstration. All of them were well-equipped and for every 10, there were three men armed with teargas guns. The triggers were clipped to make them accountable if they opened fire.

## 'Pistols'

"Of the 10, about three or four had short shields, covering them from face to groin, and they had full helmets with visors with neck protection.

"The remainder were men obviously prepared as snatch squads.

"All were armed with pistols in closed holsters and were equipped with truncheons, shoulder pads and groin pads under overalls.

"Two or three lines stood there while the officers negotiated with the demonstrators' leaders. Even though the mob insulted the police at close quarters, the policemen were very well trained and did nothing.

"They advanced slowly and eventually the crowd dispersed with one arrest and no injuries."



February 26, 1985

# Schoolgirl's death: Policeman in court

SOWETAN Reporter

A 29-YEAR-OLD South African police lieutenant appeared in the Pretoria Regional Court yesterday charged with causing the death of Emma Sathekge, the 14-year-old high school student who died during school unrest in Atteridgeville last year

Lt Daniel Hugo McLachlan, of the local riot squad appeared before Mr W A J van Zyl on a main count of culpable homicide and an alternative charge of reckless or negligent driving. He pleaded not guilty. His appearance followed the death of Emma Sathekge who was allegedly run over by a police vehicle inside the D H Peta High School premises on February 13 last year.

Student, Paulos Benjamin Madithapa

yesterday testified that on that day pupils refused to go into classes when they saw police vans outside their school. One of the police Landrovers, the court heard, gate-crashed into the premises without any provocation from the students. The vehicle, which travelled at high speed knocked down and ran over the 14-year-old student, who later died of internal injuries at the Kalafong Hospital.

Mr J W Loots, who was in charge of the riot squad monitoring the situation at black schools in Atteridgeville, yesterday said there were stone throwing incidents at the school and their lives, and those of innocent people were in danger. The situation was "dangerous" and police had to use tea-

rs smoke to disperse the stone throwing students.

The magistrate postponed the trial to May 1 for judgment and sentence after the state and the defence closed their cases. Mr J Wessels called for the acquittal of his client because of lack of evidence and the contradictory evidence given by the witnesses during the inquest and at yesterday's hearing. He also submitted that the state had failed to prove that the accused was the driver of the vehicle which killed Ms Sathekge.

At the inquest on July 31 last year, magistrate Mr J Diemer ruled that Lt McLachlan had caused Emma's death by negligently driving inside the school premises.

Bad

Howard  
Staff shortages 26/2/85  
85 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Justice

Law suits against Minister 26/2/85  
103. Mr P H P Gastrow asked the Minister of Justice.

Whether the Prisons Service is experiencing staff shortages, if so, what (a) is the extent of the shortages and (b) is being done to remedy the situation?

THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE

(a) The approved establishment of 18 614 posts was, with the exception of 460 vacancies, filled completely on 1985-02-01. This establishment does not make provision for identified needs towards expansion

(b) Efforts are made continually to fill existing vacancies by means of intensive recruiting within the framework of available funds. It is constantly endeavoured to increase existing efficiency as measured to accepted norms and special attention is given to the retention of manpower

(1) Whether any lawsuits have been brought against him in his capacity as Minister of Justice by members of the public, if so, (a) how many in each specified year, (b) what (i) were the circumstances of the suit, and (ii) was the outcome, in each case;

THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE:

(1) Yes

(a) 6 October to 31 December	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984
	4	16	14	49	34

(1) (b) (i) Number Cause of action  
12 unlawful  
8 unlawful detention  
5 damages  
1 unlawful attachment  
2 insufficient medical treatment  
2 injuries during detention  
7 assault  
1 death of prisoners  
breach of contract

(ii) Claims not furthered by the plaintiff

Claims pending

Claims dismissed

Number	17	3
78	19	3

(2) (a) No

(b) Yes

1980	R14061,60
1981	R18716,17
1982	R31540,00

1983	R91606,05
1984	R34978,25

The amounts include settlements reached pursuant to letters of intention to institute action.

Influx control/identity documents

107. Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Justice

(1) How many persons were (a) tried for and (b) convicted of offences relating to influx control and identity documents at commissioners' courts in each specified Development Board area in 1984,

(2) what was the average daily number of such cases heard by these courts in each Development Board area in that year;

(3) how many of these persons were (a) legally represented and (b) not legally represented in each Development Board area in the year concerned?

THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

Howard Q. Co 1. 301  
Langa/Nyanga/Guguletu: housing 26/2/85

113. Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(1) How many new family housing units were provided in (a) Tanga Nyanga and (c) Guguletu in 1984,

(2) how many of these units in each township were converted from hostel units?

THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT:

(1) None.

(2) None

Howard Q. Co 1. 301  
Compulsory education 26/2/85

114. Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education

(a) In respect of how many schools in each departmental region had compulsory education (i) been introduced and (ii) not been introduced at the latest specified date for which figures are available and (b) how many pupils were involved in each category in each of these departmental regions?

THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION

Figures as on 6 March 1984

Region	(a)	(b)	(a)	(b)
OFS	43	18 869	127	54 166
Cape	8	5 007	254	95 792
Natal	9	5 832	102	37 513
N TVI	76	36 947	190	64 738
O Vaal	38	20 845	104	48 339
JHB	17	5 800	242	84 731
Highveld	78	47 516	131	53 144

Howard Q. Co 1. 302  
Farm schools 26/2/85  
\*115 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education

(1) (a) How many applications for the subsidization of farm schools were received by his Department in 1984 and (b) how many applications (i) were granted, (ii) were refused and (iii) are pending,

(2) what estimated number of pupils benefited from the subsidization of farm schools in that year?

THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION

(1) (a) 379 in respect of farm school buildings.

(b) (i) 379.

(ii) None

(iii) None.

(2) 468 619 pupils.



Johannesburg	7 540
Soweto	220
Durban	4 672
Pietermaritzburg	442
East London	50
Port Elizabeth	1 230
Cape Peninsula	1 012
Bloemfontein	789
West Rand	2 163
East Rand	2 941

290 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

How many (a) Whites, (b) Coloured persons and (c) Indians were convicted of trespass in 1984?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

**Trespass**

291 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) Whites, Coloured persons and (c) Indians were arrested for trespass by the South African Police in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

- (a) 1 213
- (b) 12 284
- (c) 1 243

293 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How

*Handwritten:* How many and O.C. 26/2/85  
Policemen killed/injured 26/2/85

How many policemen, excluding policemen killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic, were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

- (a) 20
- (b) 100

**Influx control/identity documents**

300 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Justice

(1) What amount accrued in 1984 from fines imposed for offences relating to influx control and identity documents,

(2) (a) what part of this amount was paid by employers in respect of illegal employment of Blacks and (b) how many employers were convicted of this offence?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE.

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

**Animals Protection Act**

303 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Justice

How many persons were prosecuted in each province in the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available for contravening the provisions of the Animals Protection Act, No 71 of 1962?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE.

The Central Statistical Service has furnished the following figures for the period 1 July 1982 to 30 June 1983 in regard to offences where animals were maltreated

Province	Cruelty to animals	Mutilation of animals	Other offences in regard to animals
Cape Province	166	3	21
Natal	36	7	3
Transvaal	105	1	20
Orange Free State	50	8	8

304 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1984 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

- (a) 126
- (b) Injuries sustained before arrest 21  
Assaulted by fellow prisoners 6  
Suicide 38  
Natural causes 61

**Lorries impounded**

313 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any lorries were impounded in (a) October, (b) November and (c) December 1984 by officials of the Department of Transport; if so, how many in each of these months?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes

- (a) 10.
- (b) 4.
- (c) 1

**Case of alleged reckless/careless driving**

329 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How

Teachers: application for employment

18. Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Johannesburg	7 540
Soweto	220
Durban	4 672
Pietermaritzburg	442
East London	50
Port Elizabeth	1 230
Cape Peninsula	1 012
Bloemfontein	789
West Rand	2 163
East Rand	2 941

How many policemen, excluding policemen killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic, were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 20

(b) 100

Influx control/identity documents

300 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Justice

(1) What amount accrued in 1984 from fines imposed for offences relating to influx control and identity documents,

(2) (a) what part of this amount was paid by employers in respect of illegal employment of Blacks and (b) how many employers were convicted of this offence?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Animals Protection Act

303. Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Justice.

How many persons were prosecuted in each province in the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available for contravening the provisions of the Animals Protection Act, No 71 of 1962?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE:

The Central Statistical Service has furnished the following figures for the period 1 July 1982 to 30 June 1983 in regard to offences where animals were maltreated.

Province	Cruelty to animals	Mutilation of animals	Other offences in regard to animals
Cape Province	166	3	21
Natal	36	7	3
Transvaal	105	1	20
Orange Free State	50	-	8

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1984 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 126

(b) Injures sustained before arrest  
Assaulted by fellow prisoners  
Suicide  
Natural causes

Lorries impounded

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

313 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any lorries were impounded in (a) October, (b) November and (c) December 1984 by officials of the Department of Transport, if so, how many in each of these months?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes

(a) 10

(b) 4

(c) 1

Case of alleged reckless/careless driving

329 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

18. Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Own Affairs

Teachers: application for employment

(3) Yes, on 19 January 1985 the member was found not guilty and discharged in the magistrates court

(4) No

*Howard*  
Deaths in custody 26/2/85  
G.C. 329

304 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1984 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 126

(b) Injures sustained before arrest  
Assaulted by fellow prisoners  
Suicide  
Natural causes

Lorries impounded

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

313 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any lorries were impounded in (a) October, (b) November and (c) December 1984 by officials of the Department of Transport, if so, how many in each of these months?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes

(a) 10

(b) 4

(c) 1

Case of alleged reckless/careless driving

329 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

18. Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Own Affairs

Teachers: application for employment

(3) Yes, on 19 January 1985 the member was found not guilty and discharged in the magistrates court

(4) No

(b) 90 555

Trespass

290 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

How many (a) Whites, (b) Coloured persons and (c) Indians were convicted of trespass in 1984?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Trespass

291 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) Whites, Coloured persons and (c) Indians were arrested for trespass by the South African Police in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 1 213

(b) 12 284

(c) 1 243

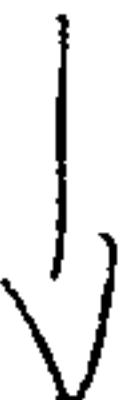
293 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order:

How

*Howard*  
26/2/85  
Policemen killed/injured

251

Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order:





the circumstances pertaining to each case. The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

- (3) Yes, personally by the investigation officer
- (a) 276
- (b) 127

229 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Law and Order

Telephones

How many burglaries were reported to the South African Police in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

156 289 Burglaries.

Blacks (Urban Areas) Consolidation Act

236 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Justice

(a) How many employers were charged in terms of the provisions of section 10(b) (1) of the Blacks (Urban Areas) Consolidation Act, No 25 of 1945, in (i) each of the main urban areas and (ii) the Republic in 1983 and 1984, respectively, and (b) (i) how many employers were convicted or admitted guilt and (ii) what total amount was collected in fines from them in each such year?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

255. Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many Black (a) males and (b) females were arrested by the South African Police for offences relating to reference books and influx control in the Western Cape in 1984?

Note: The figures furnished in respect of items (1)(a) and (b) reflect the total number of telephone instruments connected to the system, and those in respect of item (2) represents only net additions to the system.

Telephones

259 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications:

How many applications for telephones were outstanding in (a) each departmental region, (b) Johannesburg, (c) Cape Town, (d) Durban, (e) Port Elizabeth, (f) East London, (g) Pretoria and (h) Soweto as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS:

- (a) Western Cape 21 097, Eastern Cape 14 377, Northern Transvaal (previously Transvaal) 44 169, Central Transvaal, including Soweto (previously Witwatersrand) 42 340, South Eastern Transvaal (a new region which incorporates the East Rand and a portion of the Transvaal country area) 54 647, Orange Free State 9 393, Northern Cape 2 195, Natal 37 640;
- (b) Central Transvaal, excluding Soweto and the East Rand (separate statistics for Johannesburg are not available) 21 449,
- (c) Cape Town (Peninsula) 16 610,
- (d) Durban 18 666,
- (e) Port Elizabeth 7 982,
- (f) East London 1 300,
- (g) Pretoria 21 513 and
- (h) Soweto 20 891

260 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications

How many posts on the establishment of his Department were vacant as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS:

2 136—based on the authorized establishment of the Department

262 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications

(a) How many (i) flats and (ii) housing units were owned by his Department and (b) how many such (i) flats and (ii) housing units had been allocated to non-White employees as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS:

- (a) (i) 1 131,
- (ii) 1 769, and
- (b) (i) 53, and
- (ii) 26,

251. Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

as at 13 February 1985 Resignations/recruits/shortage

HOA

Hansard Q. 61. 319 Reference books/influx control 26/2/85

Hansard Q. 61. 322 Resignations/recruits/shortage 26/2/85



the circumstances pertaining to each case

DER. The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(3) Yes, personally by the investigation officer

(a) 276  
(b) 127

Burglaries

229 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Law and Order

Telephones

How many burglaries were reported to the South African Police in 1984?

258. Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER  
156 289 Burglaries

(1) What was the total number of (a) private and (b) public telephones in use in the Republic as at the latest specified date for which figures are available;

(2) how many new telephones were installed in the 1983-84 financial year,

(3) how many telephone applications were outstanding (a) in the Republic, (b) on the Witwatersrand, (c) in Pretoria, (d) in Durban, (e) in Port Elizabeth and (f) in Cape Town as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS

(1) (a) 3 804 672 and  
(b) 33 939,  
as at 31 December 1984;

(2) 176 176;  
(3) (a) 225 858,  
(b) 82 387,  
(c) 21 513,  
(d) 18 666,

(e) 7 982 and  
(f) 16 610,  
as at 31 December 1984

HOA

Note: The figures furnished in respect of items (1)(a) and (b) reflect the total number of telephone instruments connected to the system, and those in respect of item (2) represents only net additions to the system.

Telephones

259 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications:

How many applications for telephones were outstanding in (a) each departmental region, (b) Johannesburg, (c) Cape Town, (d) Durban, (e) Port Elizabeth, (f) East London, (g) Pretoria and (h) Soweto as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS.

(a) Western Cape	21 097,
Eastern Cape	14 377,
Northern Transvaal (previously Transvaal)	44 169,
Central Transvaal, including Soweto (previously Witwatersrand)	42 340,
South Eastern Transvaal (a new region which incorporates the East Rand and a portion of the Transvaal country area)	54 647,
Orange Free State	9 393,
Northern Cape	2 195,
Natal	37 640;

(b) Central Transvaal, excluding Soweto and the East Rand (separate statistics for Johannesburg are not available) . . . . . 21 449,

(c) Cape Town (Peninsula) 16 610,

(d) Durban . . . . . 18 666;

(e) Port Elizabeth . . . . . 7 982,

(f) East London . . . . . 1 300,

HOA

(g) Pretoria 21 513 and  
(h) Soweto 20 801

Vacant posts

260 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications

How many posts on the establishment of his Department were vacant as at 31 December 1984?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS.

2 136—based on the authorized establishment of the Department

Flats/housing units

262 Mr A B WIDMAN asked the Minister of Communications

(a) How many (i) flats and (ii) housing units were owned by his Department and (b) how many such (i) flats and (ii) housing units had been allocated to non White employees as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS

(a) (i) 1 131,

(ii) 1 769, and

(b) (i) 53, and  
(ii) 26,

as at 13 February 1985

266 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) (a) How many policemen of each rank resigned from the Police force from 1 January to 31 December 1984 and (b) how many new recruits were there during the same period

HOA

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

How many Black (a) males and (b) females were arrested by the South African Police for offences relating to reference books and influx control in the Western Cape in 1984?

255. Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order.

How many Black (a) males and (b) females were arrested by the South African Police for offences relating to reference books and influx control in the Western Cape in 1984?

as at 31 December 1984

HOA



(2) what is the shortage of policemen of each rank in each province?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Captain	3
Lieutenant	18
Warrant Officer	59
Sergeant	201
Constable	732
Student	146
Temporary Members	115

(1) (a) Lieutenant-Colonel 1  
Major 3

(b) 3 644

(2)

Lieutenant .....  
Sergeant .....  
Constable .....

Transvaal	50	8	14	5
Orange Free State	755	-	259	28
Natal	-	-	-	402
Cape Province	-	-	-	-

Police Reserve Force

267. Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order:

(1) How many persons joined the Police Reserve Force at police stations in each province of the republic in 1984,

(2) how many reservists retired from service in that year?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Transvaal 654  
Natal 136  
Cape Province 417  
Orange Free State 110

(2) 3 095.

269. Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order:

(1) (a) How many persons in the republic were as at 31 December 1984 licensed to possess firearms and (b) what was the total number of licences issued as at that date;

(2) how many applications for licences were (a) received and (b) granted in 1984;

*Handwritten:* Firearms 26/2/85

279. Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Justice

How many persons were convicted of theft of (a) small stock and (b) large stock in the magisterial districts of (i) East London, (ii) King William's Town, (iii) Stutterheim, (iv) Cathcart and (v) Queenstown during 1984 or the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available?

(1) (a) 986 334  
(b) 2 137 030  
(2) (a) 130 446  
(b) 120 558  
(3) Yes, 6 566  
(4) Yes, 476

*Stock theft*

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The statistics for 1984 are as follow

Magisterial District	(a) Small Stock	(b) Large Stock
(i) East London	36	38
(ii) King William's Town	55	1
(iii) Stutterheim	56	3
(iv) Cathcart	21	1
(v) Queenstown	18	1

280 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Communications

Telephones

What was the backlog in respect of applications for telephone services in 1984 in the (a) King William's Town, (b) Stutterheim, (c) East London and (d) Komga area as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The statistics for 1984 are as follow

(i) East London	(a) 354	(b) 77	(c) 27	(d) 81	(e) 141
(ii) King William's Town	52	13	5	14	16
(iii) Stutterheim	94	None	None	None	1
(iv) Cathcart	51	None	None	None	2
(v) Queenstown	140	48	2	42	13
(vi) Komga	77	3	1	2	1

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

283 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Justice:

How many persons were convicted (a) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (b) culpable homicide, (c) murder, (d) rape and (e) robbery in the magisterial districts of (i) East London (ii) King William's Town, (iii) Stutterheim (iv) Cathcart, (v) Queenstown and (vi) Komga during 1984 or the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available?

288 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice:

How many Black persons were convicted of trespass in 1984 in (a) each of the main urban centres and (b) the Republic?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE:

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

289 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order:

How many Black persons were arrested for trespass in 1984 in (a) each of the main urban centres and (b) the Republic?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

(a) Pretoria ... 2 276

*Handwritten:* Firearms 26/2/85

*Handwritten:* Eastern Cape offences 26/2/85

Johannesburg	7 540
Soweto	220
Durban	4 672
Pietermaritzburg	442
East London	50
Port Elizabeth	1 230
Cape Peninsula	1 012
Bloemfontein	789
West Rand	2 163
East Rand	2 941

Trespass

290 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

How many (a) Whites, (b) Coloured persons and (c) Indians were convicted of trespass in 1984?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Trespass

291 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) Whites, Coloured persons and (c) Indians were arrested for trespass by the South African Police in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER:

- (a) 1 213
- (b) 12 284
- (c) 1 243

293 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many policemen, excluding policemen killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic, were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 20
- (b) 100

Influx control/identity documents

300 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Justice

(1) What amount accrued in 1984 from fines imposed for offences relating to influx control and identity documents;

(2) (a) what part of this amount was paid by employers in respect of illegal employment of Blacks and (b) how many employers were convicted of this offence?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Animals Protection Act

303. Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Justice

How many persons were prosecuted in each province in the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available for contravening the provisions of the Animals Protection Act, No 71 of 1962?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The Central Statistical Service has furnished the following figures for the period 1 July 1982 to 30 June 1983 in regard to offences where animals were maltreated

Province	Cruelty to animals	Mutilation of animals	Other offences in regard to animals
Cape Province	166	3	21
Natal	36	7	3
Transvaal	105	1	20
Orange Free State	50	-	8

Deaths in custody 26/2/85  
 304 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1984 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (a) 126
- (b) Injuries sustained before arrest 21
- Assaulted by fellow prisoners. 6
- Suicide 38
- Natural causes 61

Lorries impounded

313 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any lorries were impounded in (a) October, (b) November and (c) December 1984 by officials of the Department of Transport, if so, how many in each of these months?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes

- (a) 10.
- (b) 4
- (c) 1.

Case of alleged reckless/careless driving

329 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order:

Teachers: application for employment

18. Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Education and Culture:



Staff shortages 26/2/85  
 85 - Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Justice

Whether the Prisons Service is experiencing staff shortages, if so, what (a) is the extent of the shortages and (b) is being done to remedy the situation?

**THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE**

(a) The approved establishment of 18 614 posts was, with the exception of 460 vacancies, filled completely on 1985-02-01. This establishment does not make provision for identified needs towards expansion

(b) Efforts are made continually to fill existing vacancies by means of intensive recruiting within the framework of available funds. It is constantly endeavoured to increase existing efficiency as measured to accepted norms and special attention is given to the retention of manpower.

Lawsuits against Minister 26/2/85  
 103 Mr P H P Gastrow asked the Minister of Justice

(1) Whether any lawsuits have been brought against him in his capacity as Minister of Justice by members of the public, if so, (a) how many in each specified year, (b) what (i) were the circumstances of the suit, and (ii) was the outcome, in each case,

(2) whether he paid out any moneys (a) as a result of successful lawsuits brought against him and (b) in out-of-court settlements; if so, what total amount in each specified year?

**THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE**

(1) Yes

(a)	6 October to 31 December
1980	4
1981	16
1982	14
1983	49
1984	34

(1) (b)	(i) Number	Cause of action	(ii) Claims settled out of court	Claims not furthered by the plaintiff	Claims pending	Claims dismissed
	12	unlawful				
	8	unlawful detention				
	5	damages				
	1	unlawful attachment				
	2	insufficient medical treatment				
	2	injuries during detention				
	79	assault				
	7	death of prisoners				
	1	breach of contract				
	78				19	3

(2) (a)	No.	(b) Yes
1980	..	R14 061,60
1981	..	R18 716,17
1982	..	R31 540,00
1983	..	R91 606,05
1984	..	R34 978,25

The amounts include settlements reached pursuant to letters of intention to institute action

**Influx control/identity documents**

107 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Justice

(1) How many persons were (a) tried for and (b) convicted of offences relating to influx control and identity documents at commissioners' courts in each specified Development Board area in 1984,

(2) what was the average daily number of such cases heard by these courts in each Development Board area in that year;

(3) how many of these persons were (a) legally represented and (b) not legally represented in each Development Board area in the year concerned?

**THE MINISTER OF JUSTICE.**

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation

Howard Q. Co. 1. 301  
Langa/Nyanga/Guguletu: housing 26/2/85  
 113. Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(1) How many new family housing units were provided in (a) Langa, (b) Nyanga and (c) Guguletu in 1984,

(2) how many of these units in each township were converted from hostel units?

**THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT**

(1) None.

(2) None.

Howard Q. Co. 1. 301  
Compulsory education 26/2/85  
 114. Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education:

(1) In respect of how many schools in each departmental region had compulsory education (i) been introduced and (ii) not been introduced at the latest specified date for which figures are available in each category in each of these departmental regions?

Figures as on 6 March 1984

Region	(a)	(b)	(a)	(b)
OFS	43	18 869	127	54 166
Cape	8	5 007	254	95 772
Natal	9	5 832	102	37 513
N. Transvaal	76	36 947	190	64 738
O. Vaal	38	20 845	104	48 320
JHB	17	5 800	242	84 754
Highveld	78	47 516	131	53 114

Howard Q. Co. 1. 302  
 115 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education:

(1) (a) How many applications for subsidization of farm schools were received by his Department in 1984 and (b) how many applications (i) were granted, (ii) were refused and (iii) are pending,

(2) what estimated number of pupils benefited from the subsidization of farm schools in that year?

**THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION**

(1) (a) 379 in respect of farm school buildings.

(b) (i) 379.

(ii) None.

(iii) None.

(2) 468 619 pupils.

Johannesburg	7 540
Soweto	220
Durban	4 672
Pietermaritzburg	442
East London	50
Port Elizabeth	1 230
Cape Peninsula	1 012
Bloemfontein	789
West Rand	2 163
East Rand	2 941

(b) 90 555

Trespass

290 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Justice

How many (a) Whites, (b) Coloured persons and (c) Indians were convicted of trespass in 1984?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Trespass

291 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) Whites, Coloured persons and (c) Indians were arrested for trespass by the South African Police in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 1 213

(b) 12 284

(c) 1 243

*How many and Police killed/injured*

*26/2/85*

293 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many policemen, excluding policemen killed or injured in vehicle accidents or outside the Republic, were (a) killed and (b) seriously injured in the execution of their duties in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) 20

(b) 100

Influx control/identity documents

300 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Justice

(1) What amount accrued in 1984 from fines imposed for offences relating to influx control and identity documents,

(2) (a) what part of this amount was paid by employers in respect of illegal employment of Blacks and (b) how many employers were convicted of this offence?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

The required information is unfortunately not readily available. Statistics of this nature have not been kept by the Department up till now. The keeping of statistics of offences in general is at present the subject of an investigation.

Animals Protection Act

303 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Justice

How many persons were prosecuted in each province in the latest specified period of 12 months for which figures are available for contravening the provisions of the Animals Protection Act, No 71 of 1962?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE.

The Central Statistical Service has furnished the following figures for the period 1 July 1982 to 30 June 1983 in regard to offences where animals were maltreated

Province	Cruelty to animals	Mutilation of animals	Other offences in regard to animals
Cape Province	166	3	21
Natal	36	7	3
Transvaal	105	1	20
Orange Free State	50	-	8

304 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) How many persons died in police custody in 1984 and (b) what were the causes of these deaths?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(a) 126

(b) Injuries sustained before arrest 21  
Assaulted by fellow prisoners 6  
Suicide 38  
Natural causes 61

Lorries impounded

313 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any lorries were impounded in (a) October, (b) November and (c) December 1984 by officials of the Department of Transport, if so, how many in each of these months?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes

(a) 10.

(b) 4.

(c) 1.

Case of alleged reckless/careless driving

329 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order.

(1) Whether, with reference to his report to Question No 11 on 29 June 1984 the investigation into a case of alleged reckless or careless driving has been completed, if not, (a) when it will be completed, if so, what were the findings,

(2) whether any persons have been arrested and (b) prosecuted in regard to this matter, if not, why not, if so, who.

(3) whether any steps have been taken against the policeman involved, not, why not, if so what steps

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(1) Yes, on instructions of the attorney general a member of the force charged with negligent driving

(2) (a) No, because such a step was not justified.  
(b) Yes, a detective constable

(3) Yes, on 19 January 1985 the member was found not guilty and discharged in the magistrates court

(4) No.

Teachers: application for employment

18 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Education and Culture



# 'Give SAP green light'

CPL TMS 2/12/88  
HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — Crossroads gave the impression that the country's rulers were giving in to pressure from intimidators, Mr Casper Uys (CP Barberton) said during the Crossroads debate

Black people did not respect rulers who vacillated but preferred strong men who had the courage of their convictions, he said

"It is time that the South African Police are given the green light to enforce the laws of the country and not have to bend the laws in some instances for political reasons"

● The UDF had threatened the government with a bloodbath over the Crossroads issue Mr Jan Hoon

(CP Kuruman), said in the House  
Referring to a newspaper report on a UDF meeting in which a doctor at the Crossroads clinic, Dr Ivan Toms, was quoted as saying that there could be a bloodbath at Crossroads if demolition squads were sent in, Mr Hoon asked the leader of the PFP, Dr Van Zyl Slabbert, if he approved of "this UDF threat"

The young whites in the audience at the meeting were not supporters of the NP, and certainly not of the CP. He asked Dr Slabbert if he denied they were members of the PFP, and whether he condoned their "emotional stoking up of violence" in South Africa — Sapa



Cape Times  
27/2/85  
251  
240

# Police faced street fighting — Vlok

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY  
— The South African Police "faced organized street fighting" during the recent unrest at Crossroads, the Deputy Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, said yesterday.

Speaking during the Crossroads debate, he rejected allegations that the police stimulated or caused the unrest.

The police tried to use "minimum force" to quell the rioting but "were forced to resort to greater force" by the intensity of attacks on them and to prevent the spread of rioting.

Mr Vlok said that during the weekend preceding the outbreak of unrest on Monday, February 18, regular police patrols found nothing to indicate violence was about to erupt.

## Crowd

At 7.30am it was reported that a crowd at Nyanga was holding several policemen.

Police reinforcements were soon surrounded by large crowds and "stonings spread throughout the whole Crossroads area".

At that stage the police had not used guns or gas to disperse rioters but, using loudhailers, attempted to persuade them to disperse peacefully. The police were attacked with stones and petrol bombs and used rubber bullets to disperse people who were looting a delivery truck.

## Birdshot

Later, in the face of large-scale stone-throwing, and petrol bomb attacks against them and their vehicles, the police had to resort to birdshot to disperse rioters and prevent the rioting from spreading beyond Crossroads itself.

"Stones are harder than the rubber bullets the police use," Mr Vlok said.

Police action had contained the unrest to the immediate Crossroads area.

## Observer

An independent academic observer stated last week that barricades had suddenly appeared on the Monday morning and that police came under attack from stone-throwers and petrol-bombers who were protected behind shields of corrugated iron held by others, Mr Vlok said.

"The police had two choices—either to leave the unrest to spread, bringing large scale violence and death, or to maintain law and order to prevent greater loss of life and damage.

"The police will continue to act in such situations in a firm, fair and controlled manner. Chaos and disorder will not be tolerated."

Mr Vlok expressed his condolences to relatives of the dead and reiterated that the police had tried to persuade people to disperse before resorting to teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot to restore order — Sapa



## Parliament and Politics

# 'Keep police out of townships'

*CME links 27/2/85*  
*251*  
*27/2/85*  
*27/2/85*

**HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY**  
— Police should be kept away from funerals, school premises and townships as far as possible — unless asked to protect residents — Mrs Helen Suzman, the PFP's spokesman on Law and Order, said in the Assembly yesterday

Speaking in the special debate on the Crossroads squatter settlement, she urged that when police were used in townships they should be properly protected because the temptation to shoot would be irresistible if they were hit by stones

She said the sad truth was that violence had become endemic in South Africa and police violence was very much part of the scene

● Negotiation had to be made a more effective method of bringing about change than violence, Mr Ken Andrew (PFP Gardens) said in the debate

The Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education, Dr G Viljoen, had been given a "terrible inheritance", but he should open a variety of channels of communication and should not wait for unrest before treating Crossroads'

problems as urgent

Mr Andrew asked why houses could not be built on empty plots in existing townships and in the buffer zones on their borders. It had been estimated that some 2 600 stands could be made available

● The government should give an assurance there would be no forced removals from the Crossroads squatter camp near Cape Town, after rumours of forced removals sparked unrest in which 18 people were killed recently, Mr Ray Swart, the Progressive Federal Party spokesman on black affairs, said here yesterday

### Deprivations

Introducing debate on his motion for a special debate on the Crossroads situation as a matter of public importance, Mr Swart (PFP Berea), said the Crossroads community now numbered over 80 000 people who were appallingly housed, had the most limited essential services and who lived under constant threat of forced removal

These people remained in the Western Cape because, despite their deprivations there,

conditions were better than in the poverty-stricken rural areas from which they came

Mr Swart gave the government credit for recent moves including abandonment of the coloured-preference policy, recognition of the rights of some blacks to live permanently in the Western Cape, and granting of 99-year leasehold rights for inhabitants of Langa, Nyanga and Guguletu

Many residents saw the government's attempt to encourage the move to Khayelitsha as an attempt to drive a wedge between the "legals" and "illegals", so that when the legals were resettled in the new township the illegals could be forcibly removed

● Residents of Crossroads had concluded that force and pressure was the only language the government understood, Dr Alex Boraine (PFP Pinelands) said in the special debate

He said the government had repeatedly waited for destructive fires to rage out of control before it was galvanized into action — Sapa

# Crossroads, KTC to be redeveloped

CAPE TIMES 27/2/88

251  
273  
277  
345  
275

## Political Staff

**IN THE** second major policy shift in less than a week, the government announced yesterday that the Crossroads and KTC squatter camps outside Cape Town would be redeveloped.

But the possibility exists that some residents of the sprawling camps will still be forced to move

The announcement was made in the House of Assembly by the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, in a debate called by the Progressive Federal Party on last week's violence at Crossroads which left at least 18 people dead and 228 injured

### Forced removal

The unrest was sparked by fears that the government was about to forcibly move the squatters to Khayelitsha

Yesterday's announcement followed the reversal last week of a decision to move residents of three other Cape Town townships, Langa, Nyanga and Guguletu, to Khayelitsha

Dr Viljoen said the upgrading of Crossroads

and KTC would be negotiated with representatives of the squatters

The Crossroads and KTC areas could provide about 3 000 sites. There were an estimated 10 000 housing units presently in the camps. Between a quarter and a third of the residents would have to be settled elsewhere

### Quality of life

He could not therefore give a categorical assurance that people would not be forced to move, particularly if a minority threatened to spoil the opportunities of others to have their quality of life upgraded, he said

Dr Viljoen said he was also prepared to negotiate the position of the tens of thousands of so-called "illegals" in Crossroads, and also to look at the possibility of creating job opportunities for unemployed squatters, although not necessarily in the Cape

Town area

In an interview last night, the PFP spokesman on black affairs, Mr Ray Swart, welcomed the announcement

"While I regret that the steps were not taken earlier, Dr Viljoen's response to the Crossroads situation is reasonable and his commitment to negotiation with the residents is pleasing"

Mr Swart urged all parties concerned to involve themselves in the government's proposed consultations

Earlier in yesterday's debate, senior PFP MPs slammed the government's handling of the Crossroads situation and unrest in other black areas

Mrs Helen Suzman of Houghton said she was deeply concerned at the loss of life and injuries caused in township unrest and urged the police to stop shooting people

The SAP should be

kept out of townships as far as possible and should be kept away from townships and off school premises

Dr Alex Boraine of Pinelands asked why the government repeatedly waited for the situations to deteriorate before taking action

### Force

The government's response to the Crossroads situation led to the perception among residents that force and pressure was the only language the government understood, he said

Mr Swart said Crossroads was a single and dramatic manifestation of the desperate need in South Africa for a realistic policy of orderly urbanization to cope with the movement of people from rural areas to urban areas

● More Crossroads reports, pages 4 and 11



(~~111~~) (251) (~~107~~) (~~107~~)

# Policeman with gun threatened leaders — union

(S) Stan 28/2/85

A meeting of Sasol workers was disrupted on Tuesday night when a policeman threatened union leaders with a gun, the Chemical Workers' Industrial Union (CWIU) claimed yesterday

In a statement the union said the man, dressed in civilian clothing, was disarmed and asked to identify himself. Union leaders then took him to the local police station to lay charges. There security police confirmed that he was a policeman.

The unionists were then allegedly subjected to abusive language and one of them was detained.

A CWIU spokesman said police had told its lawyers that the unionist was being held under the Criminal Procedure Act.

"CWIU condemns police interference in workers' freedom of association in view of the delicate stage reached in the settlement negotiations between Sasol and CWIU. We demand the immediate release of our leader," said the union.

The police public relations division said "In the light of the present unrest in the country, members of the South African Police attend meetings where and when necessary.

"In this instance a member of the South African Police attended the meeting, where he was identified by persons present as a member of the South African Police. He was then allegedly assaulted and robbed of his firearm.

"A charge of assault and robbery is being investigated and to date one person has been arrested."

# 'Grave disquiet' over unrest hurt

Medical Reporter

THE Dean of the University of Cape Town's Faculty of Medicine, Professor George Dall, has expressed "grave disquiet" at the possibility that those injured in the recent Crossroads unrest might be having difficulty in receiving medical attention

The statement follows reports that people injured during last week's unrest were arrested after arrival at hospitals for treatment

Professor Dall said in a statement released yesterday that his faculty was on record as having expressed its concern about the Cape Town

squatter community

"We wish to reiterate this concern in the light of the recent unrest and, in particular, express our grave disquiet at the possibility that difficulty is being experienced in obtaining medical care by those who require it"

It is understood that faculty members were approached during last week's unrest by UCT medical students who were working in Crossroads and who were aware of the police action against injured residents seeking hospital treatment

Dr Neil Myburgh, a doctor working at the SA Christian Leadership Association (Sacla) clinic in Crossroads, said the arrest of 33 injured residents in Peninsula hospitals had been confirmed last week by a Major Bowey of the SAP.

The Red Cross had, however, later informed the Sacla doctors that the police guard on most of the patients in the hospitals had been lifted

Brigadier G J Odenaal, Divisional Commissioner for the police in the Western Province, confirmed last night that police were investigating cases of public violence against "all those who were in custody"

Last week, a police liaison officer for the Western Cape, Lieutenant Attie Laubscher, confirmed that all 35 patients who had arrived at hospitals from Crossroads had been charged with public violence and put under police guard

● The name of another victim of the unrest at Crossroads last week has been released

He was Mr Lele Mpushe, 30, of 81, Crossroads, who died on February 19

## Squatters wait for written assurances

THE chairman of the Crossroads Committee, Mr Samuel Langa, said yesterday he wanted written assurances from the government before he would react to the plans for the squatter camp announced in Parliament on Tuesday by the Minister of Cooperation and Development, Dr Gerrit Viljoen

Interviewed by the SABC, Mr Langa said he could not inform his followers on details of the plan through newspaper reports

He was prepared to negotiate with the government, but was waiting for the authorities to contact him to set a date for the discussions.

Meanwhile Mr J H Steyn, Chief Executive Officer of the Urban Foundation, said in a statement issued yesterday "The foundation has all along opposed forced relocation as a solution, has urged upgrading as an alternative, and has submitted proposals to this effect as the most appropriate manner of resolving the problem

"Redevelopment and granting of a 99-year leasehold in Crossroads will contribute greatly to bringing stability and a real sense of belonging to the black community of the area," Mr Steyn said — Sapa

**TONIGHT**  
 (and every Thursday weather permitting)  
**FISH BRAAI**  
 at  
**Europa Restaurant**  
 Phone 49-3369

Ruli  
 ral of  
 sociat  
 R160  
 of the

ount of  
 mission  
 esolv  
 24 Ma

ift  
 ement  
 s, etc  
 e  
 sr

er  
 ; Arday  
 th, pup  
 ested  
 stay a  
 country  
 hile u  
 stone  
 ce act  
 ough t  
 pokess

stone  
 a "sta  
 ng a  
 said  
 "crim  
 bust  
 in over  
 was kill  
 pted  
 "wid  
 ch ha  
 dem, t  
 the lov  
 pokess

le fo  
 and  
 pok  
 ter in

le  
 2  
 Pic  
 DNS  
 Mr  
 air



Mercury 28/2/85 (251) (404)

# Policeman 'robbed of gun by trade union leaders'

Mercury Reporter

A PLAINCLOTHES policeman who attended a Chemical Workers' Industrial Union meeting in Secunda on Tuesday night was identified as a member of the South African Police and allegedly attacked and robbed of his pistol by senior executives of the union.

A spokesman for Police Headquarters in Pretoria said a charge of assault and robbery was being investigated. A man had been arrested in connection with the incident.

In a statement the union alleged that 'an unidentified armed man threatened senior executive members of the CWIU with a gun in a general meeting of Sasol workers'.

'The man was disarmed and asked to explain himself to the meeting. He was dressed in civilian clothing and could not produce any identification, but claimed to be a policeman looking for a dance,' the statement said.

'Union leaders took the man to the local police station to lay charges and the Security Police acknowledged the man was a policeman

'Instead, union leaders were then subjected to abusive language and interrogated and one union leader has been detained.'

According to the statement, union lawyers had contacted the police who had confirmed that the man was being held in terms of the Criminal Procedure Act. Bail was refused

'The CWIU utterly condemns, again, police interference in workers' right to freedom of association.

'The CWIU demands the immediate release of our leader,' the statement said.

A police spokesman said that in the light of unrest in the country, members of the SAP attended meetings when and wherever necessary.

Sawetan 28/2/85

251

7/11/85

# 126 died in custody

A TOTAL of 126 people died in police custody last year, while 20 policemen were killed in the course of their duties.

Answering questions asked by Mrs Helen Suzman, MP in Parliament, Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said of the 126 people who had died in police custody, 61 had died of natural cause, 38 committed suicide, 21 died of injuries sustained before arrest and six had been assaulted by fellow prisoners.

The Government has paid out R190 904,62 in claims brought against the Minister of Justice over the past five years. Of the 117 cases brought, 79 were for assault, seven for the death of prisoners, 12 for unlawful arrest, eight for unlawful detention, five for damages, one for unlawful attachment, two for insufficient medical treatment, two for injuries during detention and one for breach of contract.

A total of 78 claims were settled out of court, 17 were dropped by the complainant, 19 were pending and three had been dismissed.

Apart from the 20 policemen killed, another 100 had been seriously injured in the execution of their duties.

Last year, 115 people were executed for crimes ranging from murder and rape to robbery with aggravating circumstances.

Only one woman was

executed while one Indian, two whites, 24 coloured people and 88 blacks were hanged.

Corporal punishment was meted out to 39 608 people between July 1983, to June last year. Of these, 1 538 were white, 632 Indian, 13 481 coloured and 23 857 black.



Merry 1/3/11 (25) (circled) (circled)

# Police disperse crowd on way to bus meeting

Labour Reporter

**EMPANGENI**—Fourteen people were arrested in the Nseleni township when hundreds of bus boycotters, on their way to a meeting in the Empangeni Civic Centre yesterday, were dispersed by police with dogs.

A police spokesman confirmed the arrests last night and said the people were being held on various charges in connection with the bus boycott. They are expected to appear in the Empangeni Magistrate's Court today.

A crowd of about 300 gathered outside the civic centre yesterday morning, but only a 60-member delegation was allowed into the Town Council Chamber to make representations to Mr E F Nicksch, commissioner for urban transport.

Among the delegates was a senior member of the Zulu royal family, Prince Gideon Zulu, who told the meeting the police appeared to be siding with the Empangeni Bus Transport company.

'Hundreds of people on their way to today's meeting were stopped by the police who used dogs to disperse them. I understand that a number of them have been arrested,' he said.

### Proposals

'I cannot understand the reason for this unwarranted police action. I think this is incitement to violence. We do not believe in violence. We want this whole matter resolved peacefully.'

Mr Chris Albertyn, the commuters' legal representative, put a number of proposals on behalf of the commuters' committee.

He said the commuters wanted an assurance from the Minister of Transport, Mr Hendrik Schoeman, that other bus operators would be allowed to run their buses in the townships.

Every operator should be compelled to sign an agreement with the commuters' committee in regard to the conditions of service, including the determination of fares.

### Suspended

In terms of the agreement, bus operators should first undertake to consult the committee before applying for an increase in bus fares and taxis should be allowed to operate between Empangeni and Richards Bay without undue limitations.

All fare increases following the recent rise in petrol price should be suspended.

They also requested the Local Road Transportation Board to consult the committee before approving any new applications for passenger carrier permits or applications for an increase in fares.

Mr Nicksch said all the representations would be forwarded to the relevant authorities.

Sachs 1/19/85 257

# Union gun threat

THE CHEMICAL Workers' Industrial Union has told The SO-WETAN that a policeman threatened its senior executive members with a gun in a general meeting of Sasol workers in Secunda on Tuesday night.

A police spokesman said the man was dis-

armed and asked to explain himself to the meeting. At the time, the man was dressed in civilian clothes and could not produce any identification but claimed to be a policeman looking for a dance event.

He said union members took the man to the

local police station to lay charges. The police acknowledged the man was a policeman. Union leaders were then "subjected to abusive language and interrogated".

The spokesman said one union leader, Mr Thabo Mokoena was arrested under the Criminal Procedure Act and

refused bail. The Police Public Relations Directorate in Pretoria said yesterday that in the light of the present unrest in the country, members of the South African Police attended meetings where and when necessary.

He confirmed that in this instance, a member of the SA Police attended the meeting where he was identified by persons present as a member of the police. He was then allegedly assaulted and robbed of his firearm. He said a charge of assault and robbery was being investigated.



# THE POLICE AND THE RIOTS

## The case for an independent probe

w/e ARGUS 2/3/85  
251

by JOHN MacLENNAN  
Political staff



**MR JOHN MALCOMESS**  
PFP MP for Port  
Elizabeth Central

TWO PFP members of Parliament have argued their case for an independent inquiry into police action in black townships during riots by reading affidavits to Parliament and presenting a dossier of allegations about violence to the State President, Mr P W Botha, and the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange

The three affidavits Mr John Malcomess, the PFP member for Port Elizabeth Central, read in Parliament are only part of the material collected by himself and Mr Errol Moorcroft, the PFP member for Albany

Both members say they are most concerned at the reaction to the information they provided in a recent debate

Mr Moorcroft said. "The Minister's attitude when cases are brought to his attention appears one of resentment, rather than appreciation. It is as though he doesn't

want to be told about acts of violence and seeks to read ulterior motives into the situation"

Nor can he understand the apparent tardiness of police inquiries into the allegations

Within two days of an alleged killing which features in the affidavits, he said he gave all the details to the District Commandant in Grahamstown.

Three months later an answer to a question in Parliament indicated the inquiry had not yet been completed

Both want an independent investigation of police actions and said they would not be satisfied with an internal police probe

Mr Malcomess pointed to the fact that nobody was ever brought to justice as a result of the death of Steve Biko and asked "Can you wonder that we don't have much confidence in another departmental inquiry?"

## The affidavits

### 1:

Affidavit made at Port Alfred on November 10:

I AM a black female... residing at Port Alfred black township.

After 5pm on the afternoon of 6th November 1984, the deceased had come home from work. I told him not to go into the street, as there was trouble with the police.

While I was in my house he then went to the house next door.

The police arrived at this time. They kicked in the door and searched the house. They found a smaller boy hiding under a pillow. This was a lodger's child. They accused him of being a rioter and pulled him outside

where they beat him. After he had told them he was ten years old they let him go

They then re-entered the house and pulled the deceased out from under the bed. They questioned him outside the house where I could hear and accused him of being a school child. This he denied, saying

that he had just come home from work.

They then dragged him behind the house after having beaten him. There was a white policeman and a black policeman whose name is Mcanda. They wore camouflage

I heard the white policeman say "skiet hom". I could see them

all. The black policeman then shot him with a gun. He fell. The policeman then shot him again on the ground

The white policeman then went to fetch the van. They loaded him in the van and took him away. I was told by the police on the morning of the seventh that he had died. There is another witness...

### 2:

Affidavit made at Uitenhage on January 24:

I HAVE lived in Kwanobuhle for about 5 years. I am not employed. I live with my husband who works at Goodyear where he has worked for 13 years. I have four children. The first-born is 13 years and the youngest 5 years.

It was on Friday 11th January — I was at my home cleaning my room. It was during the afternoon before two o'clock. I was called by the noise outside the house — it was the noise of guns.

My own children and two visitors were playing in our yard in front of my house. Our house

is separated from the road by a hedge. I came out of the front door and saw that the children had been shot.

My youngest daughter, Nomfundo, aged five years, was wounded in her back, and on her left leg. My other daughter, Andiswa, aged seven, was wounded in her back.

At the exact time the children were shot they were playing in the yard of my neighbour. Once they were shot they came quickly to my house. My two daughters, on reaching my house had both fallen down in our yard. I quickly took them inside the house.

The hippo had already passed by this

time. There was no-one else in our street. The buses do not come down our street and I do not know of any reason which may have prompted the hippos to come down our street.

I took the children to Dr Mzimba who examined the children, removed the birdshot and explained they had suffered a shock.



Alfred Black township  
After 5pm on the afternoon of 6th November 1984, the deceased had come home from work. I told him not to go into the street, as there was trouble with the police.

this time They kicked in the door and searched the house. They found a smaller boy hiding under a pillow. This was a lodger's child. They accused him of being a rioter and pulled him outside

They then re-entered the house and pulled the deceased out from under the bed. They questioned him outside the house where I could hear and accused him of being a school child. This he denied, saying

after having beaten him. There was a white policeman and a black policeman whose name is Mcanda. They wore camouflage.

I heard the white policeman say "skiet hom". I could see them

The white policeman then went to fetch the van. They loaded him in the van and took him away. I was told by the police on the morning of the seventh that he had died. There is another witness ...

**2:**

Affidavit made at Uitenhage on January 24:

I HAVE lived in Kwanobule for about 5 years. I am not employed. I live with my husband who works at Goodyear where he has worked for 13 years. I have four children. The first-born is 13 years and the youngest 5 years.

It was on Friday 11th January — I was at my home cleaning my room. It was during the afternoon before two o'clock. I was called by the noise outside the house — it was the noise of guns.

My own children and two visitors were playing in our yard in front of my house. Our house

is separated from the road by a hedge. I came out of the front door and saw that the children had been shot.

My youngest daughter, Nomfundo, aged five years, was wounded in her back, and on her left leg. My other daughter, Andiswa, aged seven, was wounded in her back.

At the exact time the children were shot they were playing in the yard of my neighbour. Once they were shot they came quickly to my house. My two daughters, on reaching my house had both fallen down in our yard. I quickly took them inside the house.

The hippo had already passed by this

time. There was no-one else in our street. The buses do not come down our street and I do not know of any reason which may have prompted the hippos to come down our street.

I took the children to Dr Mzimba who examined the children, removed the birdshot and explained they had suffered a shock ....

**3:**

Affidavit made at Cradock:

ON Sunday third February in the afternoon I was sitting on the lawn of my house and a police truck repeatedly went past my house. It passed, made a U-turn and returned. There were about five boys sitting outside a fence next door.

The truck stopped and police threw stones at the boys from the back. The boys ran into the yard and the police then shot at the boys. This was at about 18.30 hours.

One of the boys appeared to be wounded and struggled to my house supporting himself against the wall. When the wounded boy

was at the door of my house, a shot was fired and the boy fell into the house.

Three policemen, two coloured and one white, then came from the truck. I asked them what they were doing at my house. Without answering me the white policeman hit my face and then struck my chest with the butt of

his gun. The coloured police were known to me and their names are Dennis Taai and George Vrolik.

I fell down after being struck and was told I must shut up or they would lock me up. The police then dragged the wounded boy to the truck where they left him on the ground. He was then put into a

Land Rover and driven away.

I do not know the name of the wounded boy, but his blood is still on the wall of my house and his hat is in my possession. There are two small holes on one side of the hat and a big hole on the other. I think he was dead when they dragged him away.

## The Minister responds

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said he would not respond to the "overall criticism" of Messrs Malcomess and Moorcroft.

But he added that he had received a letter and statements relating to unrest in the Port Alfred area from Mr Moorcroft on February 8. He had studied the documents in depth, instructed the Commissioner of Police to have the matter investigated thoroughly and "report back to me soonest"

He had then informed Mr Moorcroft of this in writing

On February 25 he had received from Mr Malcomess a copy of the letter which had been sent to the State President as well as the affidavits alleging police violence

In this case he also instructed the commissioner to investigate the allegations properly

"I want to stress that I have repeatedly stated in public that I am, together with every other responsible person in this country, concerned over the unrest situation in certain parts of the Republic and that I gave my fullest attention thereto

"I am not unsympathetic or unconcerned towards any aspect thereof and particularly as far as loss of life and injuries are concerned, I am on record as having publicly on several occasions expressed my condolences towards the next of kin of those who had died and to those who were injured"

He said he regarded the situation in the Eastern Cape so seriously that he visited the area with the commissioner as recently as February 19 after Mr Malcomess had aired the matter in Parliament and Mr Moorcroft had made his submissions"

Mr Le Grange said this and other visits to the Eastern Cape — including one during his December holiday — were made in an earnest endeavour to curb the existing unrest, to acquaint himself with all aspects relating to the unrest and police actions

"I want to reiterate that I have repeatedly made it very clear — and it is on record — that neither I nor the Commissioner of Police will tolerate or condone any wrongful action by any member of the police and that standing orders are strictly adhered to"





01 000000  
Merrim 2/13/85

## Man dead in cell (28)

### Crime Reporter

A MAN, arrested in Vryheid in connection with the robbery of a Durban taxi driver two weeks ago, has been found dead in his police cell.

The Indian man was arrested by Vryheid police along with three black men and was to have appeared in court on Monday.

A police spokesman said the man had been found in his cell on Thursday morning hanging from his shoe laces.

The arrests followed after an Aussie's Taxi's driver, Mr Subramoney Naicker, had picked up two black men and an Indian at the Maharani Hotel on February 16.

The men allegedly attacked Mr Naicker and robbed him of R350, a watch worth R800 and a white Peugeot.

251

SOWETAN, Monday, March 4, 1985

Page 5

# Unrest: Cold-blooded killings

**IWO PFP Members of Parliament have spotlighted the police role in township violence with untested affidavits which make shocking reading.**

Normally, the SOWETAN would not be able to publish this material because of legislation which makes it incumbent on the newspaper to be able to prove the truth of the allegations.

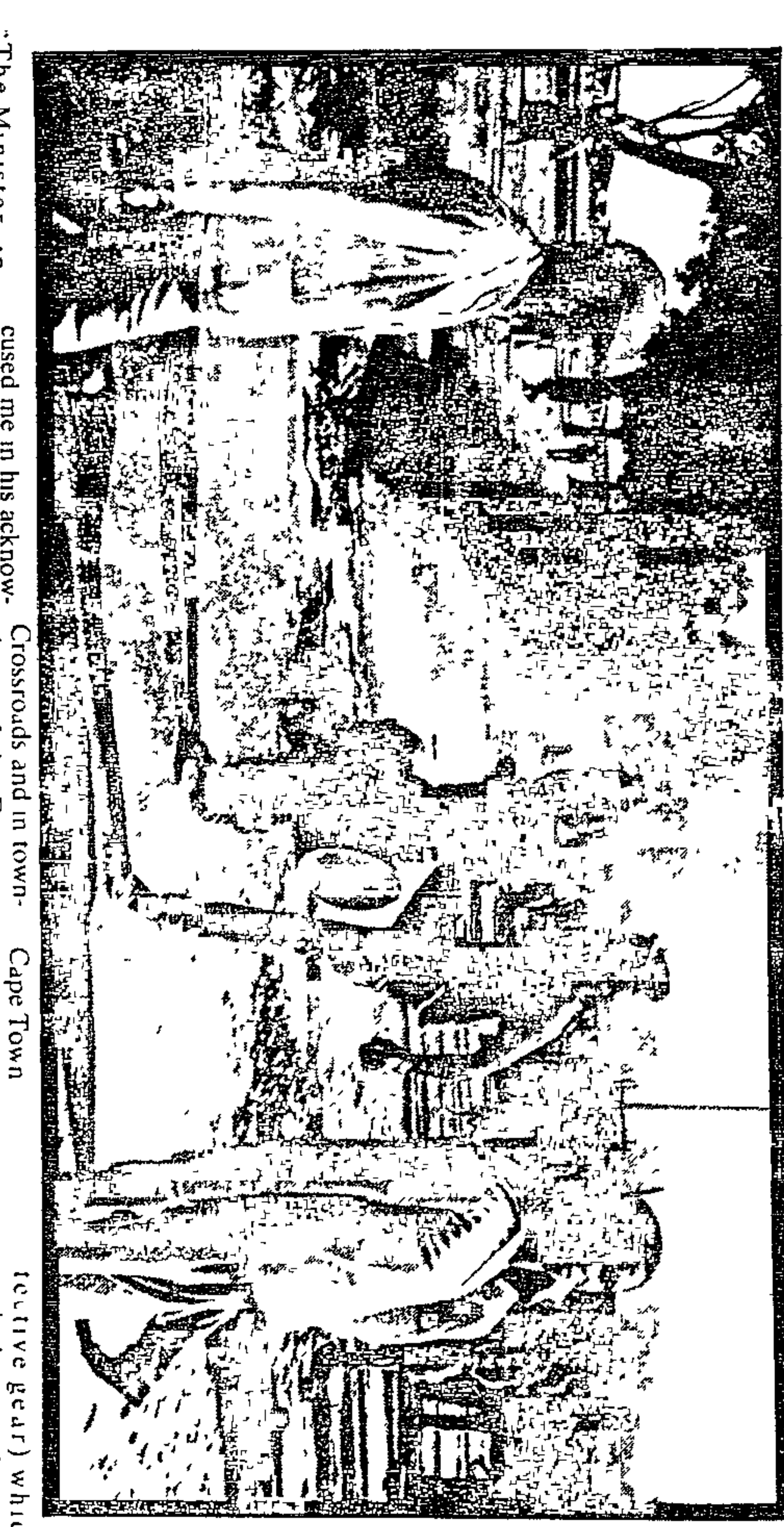
But John Malcomess (PFP Port Elizabeth Central) insisted on reading three of many affidavits collected by himself and Mr Errol Moorcroft (PFP Albany) into the record of Parliament, and they can now be published because they are privileged documents.

**By JOHN MACLENNAN**

They provide an indictment of police tactics, allegedly employed during unrest experienced in the Eastern Cape. Both MPs maintain that these documents provide a 'horifying insight' into police actions wherever the authorities confront unrest situations in the country — be it Crossroads, Kroonstad or Uitenhage.

The affidavits tell of young children being shot, innocent people being killed in cold blood, police stoning bystanders and then shooting them down as they run away.

The three affidavits quoted in Parliament make up only a small part of the allegations contained in two dossiers presented to the authorities by the PFP. In the words of Mr Moorcroft: 'Certain ele-



"I believe the dedicated members of the force greatly resent having their names and reputation sullied by these actions of irresponsible colleagues.

"The evidence suggests the actions are more in the nature of punitive measures rather than keeping the peace."

Mr Malcomess said: "There is something wrong with the training and the methods and the whole attitude of the police."

Both members are also concerned at the reaction to information they provided in a recent debate by Minister of Police Mr Louis le Grange and other members of the Government.

"The Minister, instead of showing any concern for the killed and the injured, all he could do was attack me for not having given him the information beforehand."

Under this Minister, more than 200 people are killed by the police in a year. This has been established by questions in the House."

## Integrity

Mr Moorcroft noted: "The Minister's

used me in his acknowledgement to my memorandum of not condemning violence. This is not only a reflection on my integrity as an MP, but blatantly untrue."

Nor can Mr Moorcroft understand the apparent tardiness of police inquiries into the allegations that policemen were actually guilty of murder.

Within two days of one alleged killing which features in the affidavits he gave all the details to the District Com-

**Crossroads and in townships of the Eastern Cape**

Mr Moorcroft said: "What was there for them (the residents) to destroy in Crossroads other than their own homes and dwellings?"

They were not threatening the people of

**Cape Town**

To move in and gun down children with buckshot is an action which is calculated to inflame and aggravate the situation more than a 'calm' situation.

Mr Malcomess wanted to know why police had not worn pro-

ective gear) which might have made it unnecessary for them to shoot for self-protection against stonethrowers.

Both MPs want an independent investigation, and said they would not be satisfied with an internal South African Police probe.





ments in the police conduct themselves in a manner which is both brutal and sadistic

These elements should never have been accepted as recruits in the first place because their actions bring discredit to their colleagues and the country

Said Mr Malcomess "The reaction of members of the House when I read out the affidavits was quite unbelievable

"They sat laughing and joking as if there were nothing wrong In any democratic country there would have been a shocked silence

# Frightening shooting incidents

**AFFIDAVIT made at Port Alfred on November 10.**  
 I AM A black female residing at Port Alfred black township

After 5 pm on November 6th 1984, the deceased had come home from work I told him not to go into the street, as there was trouble with the police While I was in my house he then went to the house next door

The police arrived at this time They kicked in the door and searched the house They found a smaller boy hiding under a pillow This was a lodger's child They accused him of being a noter and pulled him outside where they beat him After he had told them he was 10 years old they let him go

They then re-entered the house and pulled the deceased out from under the bed They questioned him outside the house where I could hear and then dragged him behind the house after having beaten him There was a white policeman and a black policeman whose name is Mcanda I heard the white policeman say "Skiet hom" I could see them all The black policeman then shot him with a gun He fell The policeman then shot him again on the ground

They loaded him in the van and took him away I was told by the police on the morning of the seventh that he had died

**AFFIDAVIT made at Uitenhage on January 24:**

I HAVE lived in Kwanobuhle for about five years I am not employed I live with my husband who works at Goodyear, where he has worked for 13 years I have four children.

It was on Friday January 11th I was at my home cleaning my room It was during the afternoon before two o'clock I was called by the noise outside the house — it was the noise of guns

My children and two visitors were playing in our yard in front of my house It is separated from the road by a hedge I came out of the front door and saw the children had been shot.

attitude when cases are brought to his attention is one of resentment, rather than appreciation It is as though he doesn't want to be told about these acts of violence, and seeks to read ulterior motives into the situation

He specifically ac-

mandant in Grahamstown

Three months later an answer to a question in parliament indicated that the inquiry had not yet been completed

The two MPs also said they could not understand why police acted the way they did at

My youngest daughter, Nomfundo aged five years, was wounded in her back, and on her left leg My other daughter, Andiswa, aged seven, was wounded in her back

At the exact time the children were shot they were playing in the yard of my neighbour My two daughters, on reaching my house had both fallen down in our yard I quickly took them inside

The Hippo had already passed by this time There was no-one else in our street The buses do not come down our street and I do not know of any reason which may have prompted the Hippos to come down our street

**AFFIDAVIT made at Cradock**

ON SUNDAY February 3 in the afternoon I was sitting on the lawn of my house and a police truck repeatedly went past my house It passed, made a U-turn and returned There were about five boys sitting outside a fence next door

The truck stopped and police threw stones at the boys from the back The boys ran into the yard and the police then shot at them

One of the boys appeared to be wounded and struggled to my house When he was at the door of my house a shot was fired and the boy fell into the house

Three policemen, two coloured and one white, then came from the truck I asked them what they were doing at my house Without answering me the white policeman hit my face and then struck my chest with the butt of his gun The coloured police were known to me and their names are Dennis Taai and George Vrolijk

I fell down after being struck and was told I must shut up or they would lock me up The police then dragged the wounded boy to the truck He was then put into a Land Rover and driven away

I do not know the name of the wounded boy, but his blood is still on the wall of my house and his hat is in my possession There are two small holes on one side of the hat and a big hole on the other

**SALES**

CHICAGO UNIT

ST LOUIS BEDROOM SUITE

R100

R150

R200

R40

R599

SAVE SAVE SAVE

SAVE SAVE SAVE

SAVE SAVE SAVE

SAVE SAVE SAVE

CAPE TIMES 5/3/85  
SAP security 'breakthrough'

Political Staff 251

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — The South African Police had a dramatic breakthrough in solving crimes of terrorism in the 12 months up to the end of June last year, the Commissioner of Police, General Johan Coetzee, said in his annual report tabled in Parliament yesterday.

The SAP solved 71,4 percent of the 56 reported cases involving terrorism in 1983/84 compared with only 19,51 percent of the 31 reported cases in the previous 12 months, General Coetzee said.

He attributed the greater success to "improved policing techniques, in particular, purposeful action and the interrogation of detainees in terms of security legislation".

The signing of the Nkomati Accord last year had a definite influence on the internal security situation and there was a clear decline in infiltration.

"It can, however, be accepted that the country's enemies will find alternative infiltration routes in order to overcome this setback.

"The increase in the deliberate undermining of the peaceful development of the lawful, democratic and constitutional process by groups within the country by means of mass resistance, boycotts and unrest in the field of education, is considered to be the main threat to the security of the country," General Coetzee said.



Mercury 1/15/85

(251)

## SAP 'trying to break boycott'

Mercury Reporter

THE Chief Whip in the KwaZulu Legislative Assembly, Mr Simon Conco, accused the South African Police yesterday of trying to break the six-week-old Empangeni bus boycott by setting up roadblocks in the townships.

He said a number of minibus taxi drivers had been given summonses for minor contraventions of the Road Transportation Act and had been given the option of paying admission of guilt fines which, in some cases, amounted to R300.

The S A P had set up roadblocks in the townships at the weekend, stopping cars from carrying bus boycotters, he said, adding that the Minister of Transport Affairs, Mr Hendrik Schoeman, had assured commuter representatives that law enforcement measures would not be implemented until the outcome of current negotiations to end the boycott was known.

### Undertaking

Mr Felix Nicksch, commissioner for Urban Transport on the National Transport Commission, who met commuter representatives in Empangeni last week, said it was unlikely that any bus company — including the existing company — wishing to operate bus services in the townships, would agree to abide by the conditions imposed by the commuters.

The commuters made wide-ranging demands, among them that bus operators sign an undertaking to consult them before applying for an increase in fares. They also asked Mr Schoeman to undertake to break the monopoly held by a white company by allowing other operators to compete with it.

Commuters started boycotting Empangeni Transport buses on January 14 after it increased fares.

A police spokesman said yesterday there had been no organised roadblocks in the townships on Sunday night but that if people had been charged it was as part of 'routine police duties'.

# Two die, seven arrested in Eastern Cape unrest

ARGUS 5/3/81

157

257

## Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Two people have died and houses and vehicles have been destroyed in a wave of violence in Langa township in Uitenhage

Police liaison officer Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen said a man burnt to death when about 100 people set a wood-and-iron shanty alight yesterday

The charred body was found in the ashes but has not been identified

A young woman died after being wounded by police bird-shot when a police patrol was stoned by about 200 people in Langa, he said

## Arrests

Colonel van Rooyen said the unidentified woman was taken by car to hospital but was dead on arrival

Seven people have been arrested in connection with violence in which six houses were set alight and several others stoned

The home of Kwanobuhle town councillor Mr T Kinkim was stoned twice on Saturday

## Resigned

Another Kwanobuhle councillor, Mr Raymond Mqolomba, has resigned from the council because of the harassment of councillors and their families

He said there had been four attempts to burn his home and relatives had advised him to resign

A delivery vehicle worth R50 000 was burnt by youths in Port Elizabeth and in Fort Beaufort 31-year-old Mrs N Khayi was severely beaten by youths who set fire to her house



(b) Particulars are not readily available as statistics in respect of individual product advertisements are not kept separately

**South African Medical and Dental Council legislation**

\*28 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

(1) Whether he has received any representations concerning the introduction of legislation to establish a statutory right of appeal against disciplinary findings of the South African Medical and Dental Council, if so, (a) from whom and (b) what was (1) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto.

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

**The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE**

(1) Yes

(a) The Medical and Dental Associations of SA

(b) (i) They requested that sections 20 and 42(6) of the Medical, Dental and Supplementary Health Service Professions Act, 1974 (Act 56 of 1974) be re-enacted

(ii) I am still in correspondence with the Chairman of the Federal Council of the Medical Associations of SA, the tenor of which I am not prepared to divulge at this stage

(2) No

*Howard Q. 6/31.4/11*  
Natalia Development Board  
5/3/85

\*29 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

(1) Whether the Natalia Development Board intends moving its offices to Pietermaritzburg, if so, (a) why, (b) when will the move take place and (c) what (i) is the total estimated cost of the move and (ii) items are included in this total.

(2) whether all the personnel currently employed by this Development Board will be transferred, if not, why not,

(3) whether any staff members who elect not to be transferred will be compensated for the loss of their employment, if so, what will be (a) basis of such compensation and (b) total estimated cost involved?

**The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION, DEVELOPMENT AND EDUCATION**

(1) In the interests of rationalization of State activities the Government decided in 1984 to merge the former administration boards of Port Natal (with head office at Durban) and Drakensberg (with head office at Pietermaritzburg) into one, namely the Development Board Natalia Furthermore it was decided that its head office will be situated at Pietermaritzburg

(a) In the best interests of the decentralization effort and considering where the preponderance of the Board's activities lies

(b) As soon as suitable office accommodation can be obtained in Pietermaritzburg

(c) (i) If the market value of the buildings in Durban and Pietermaritzburg is realised by way of sale it should result in a surplus after a new head office building has been purchased or erected in Pietermaritzburg

(ii) Costs will include transfer cost in respect of personnel

and that related to the acquisition of a head office building in Pietermaritzburg

(2) No Personnel performing duties at Sorghum beer producing and selling points, community councils and other regional offices will not be transferred

(3) This will be determined when the date of transfer has been decided upon

(a) Falls away

(b) Falls away

**Mooi-Mgeni Government Water Scheme**

\*30 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Water Affairs

(1) Whether compensation for servitude rights has been paid to owners of properties through which the Mooi-Mgeni Government Water Scheme passes, if not, why not,

(2) whether he intends paying compensation to such owners, if so, when will payment be made?

**The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS**

(1) No, as the Department of Water Affairs is still awaiting a valuation report

(2) Yes, upon receipt of the valuation report

**Mooi-Mgeni Government Water Scheme**

\*31 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Water Affairs

(1) Whether bare surface areas were left by the construction of the Mooi-Mgeni Government Water Scheme; if so,

(2) whether any steps have been taken to prevent soil erosion by grassing these bare surface areas, if not, why not, if so, (a) what variety of grasses has

been established and (b) with what result,

(3) whether these measures have been effective in curbing soil erosion, if not, why not, if so, to what extent?

**The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS**

(1) Yes Certain sections were left bare where natural growth will take over and cover the servitude area with grass On steep sections and on other sections where soil erosion is likely to occur hydro seeding was done during November/December 1984

(2) Yes

(a) *Dactylois Glomerata*  
*Digitaria Enantha*  
*Lolium Perenne*  
*Panicum Maximum*  
*Pennisetum Clandestinum*  
*Rhodes Kalambara*

(b) Results to date have been reasonable The initial growth was slow due to a very hot and dry period shortly after the hydro seeding Rain only fell recently and the grass has only now started to grow

(3) Yes, in most areas The hydro seeding contractor is attending to the repair of the areas where grass has not grown properly The contractor is also applying a limestone ammonium nitrate fertilizer (LAN) top dressing

\*32 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any lawsuits were brought against him in his capacity as Minister of Law and Order in 1984 by members of the public, if so, (a) how many and what (i) were the circumstances of the lawsuit, and (ii) was the outcome, in each case,

(2) whether he paid out any moneys (a)



as a result of successful lawsuits brought against him and (b) in out-of-court settlements, if so, what total amount?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(1) Yes

(a) 69

(b) (i) The causes of action were as follows

Damage to vehicles	42
Unlawful arrest or detention	11
Assault	11
Shooting incidents	2
Loss of support	2
Damage to property	1

(ii) 59 Cases of damage to vehicles, unlawful arrest or detention, assault and shooting incidents were settled out-of-court, while in 9 cases the lawsuits were withdrawn and in one case of assault judgement was given in favour of the State

(2) (a) No

(b) Yes, R83 874,61

Note: The figures furnished only represent the number of actions actually instituted and concluded in 1984

Port Elizabeth: post office complex

\*33 Mr A SAVVAGE asked the Minister of Communications:

(1) Whether it is still the intention to go ahead with the construction of a new post office complex in Main Street, Port Elizabeth, if so, (a) when was it originally anticipated that this complex would be completed, (b) when is it now anticipated that it will be completed, (c) what was the original estimated cost for the construction of

this project and (d) what is the current estimate of the cost of constructing this project;

(2) whether there has been a delay in constructing this project, if so, why?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS

(1) Yes,

(a) towards the end of 1985,

(b) at the beginning of 1990, subject to the availability of capital funds,

(c) R12,5 million plus escalation costs, and

(d) R30,8 million plus escalation costs,

(2) yes, owing to financial restraints, coupled with other urgent demands and priorities

Harding: telephone exchange

\*34 Mr B W B PAGE asked the Minister of Communications:

Whether it is the intention to convert the telephone exchange at Harding into an automatic exchange, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) at what cost?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS

Yes,

(a) an automatic exchange will be established at Harding in accordance with the Department's policy of converting all telephones to automatic working. However, at the pace at which conversions can be undertaken with the available resources it appears unlikely that Harding will find a place in an automation programme prior to 1990, and

(b) the cost has not yet been determined

Harding: telephone exchange

\*35 Mr B W B PAGE asked the Minister of Communications

Whether there was an increase in the number of incoming and outgoing lines in respect of the Harding telephone exchange during the latest specified period of six months for which figures are available, if not, why not, if so, what was the percentage increase?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS.

Three additional Harding—Port Shepstone outgoing dial lines were provided during the six months that ended on 28 February 1985, which represents an increase of 17%. No incoming dial lines were provided during that period as the existing lines are considered adequate to cope with the traffic offered

It should also be mentioned that in order to facilitate the switching of trunk calls at the Weza exchange and to reduce the traffic load at the Harding exchange which at present switches through all Weza trunk traffic, our planning provides for the conversion towards the middle of 1985 of three Harding—Port Shepstone outgoing dial lines to Weza—Port Shepstone outgoing dial lines which will enable the Weza telephonists to dial trunk calls themselves. The remaining Harding—Port Shepstone outgoing dial lines are considered adequate to handle the traffic offered. Two additional Harding—Weza both-way magnetophone lines will also be provided towards the middle of 1985.

Stock belonging to certain company

\*36 Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

(1) Whether any steps have been taken in respect of any stock belonging to a certain company, the name of which has been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, if so, (a) what steps, (b) why, (c) what was the value of the stocks affected by these steps and (d) what is the name of the company concerned,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE.

(1) Yes

(a) Samples were taken of 58 products in terms of section 28(2) of the Medicines and Related Substances Control Act, (Act 101 of 1965),

(b) To determine whether the medicines in question satisfy the requirements of the said Act

(c) Approximately R233,04

(d) I am not prepared to divulge the name of the company because an investigation is still in progress.

(2) No

Homeopathic medicine

\*37. Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Trade and Industry:

(1) Whether any steps have been taken in respect of the importation of homeopathic medicine, if so, (a) what steps and (b) why,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF TRADE AND INDUSTRY.

(1) No

(a) and (b) Fall away

(2) Permits for the importation of medicines are issued by the Department of Trade and Industry only after receipt of a recommendation from the Department of Health and Welfare



# 18 arrested in PE by security police

ARGUS 6/3/85  
Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Security police here have arrested 18 people in connection with the wave of violence in the Eastern Cape

Police liaison officer Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen said all 18 were arrested in Port Elizabeth but he had no indication of where they were being held or when they would appear in court

He said they were not being held under security-related laws

## Businesses stoned

The only incidents of unrest reported in the Eastern Cape last night were in Uitenhage, where three buses were stoned, and in Fort Beaufort, where a police patrol van was stoned and a house was set alight

Seven people have died, 12 have been seriously injured and houses and

vehicles worth more than R1-million have been destroyed this year in black township violence in the Eastern Cape

In clashes between police and stone-throwing mobs four youths have been shot dead by police and three others, including a policeman, have been killed by rioters

## Resigned

The main targets of the roaming gangs have been vehicles making deliveries and the homes and businesses of black town councillors

● A second member of the Kwanobuhle Town Council in Uitenhage has resigned

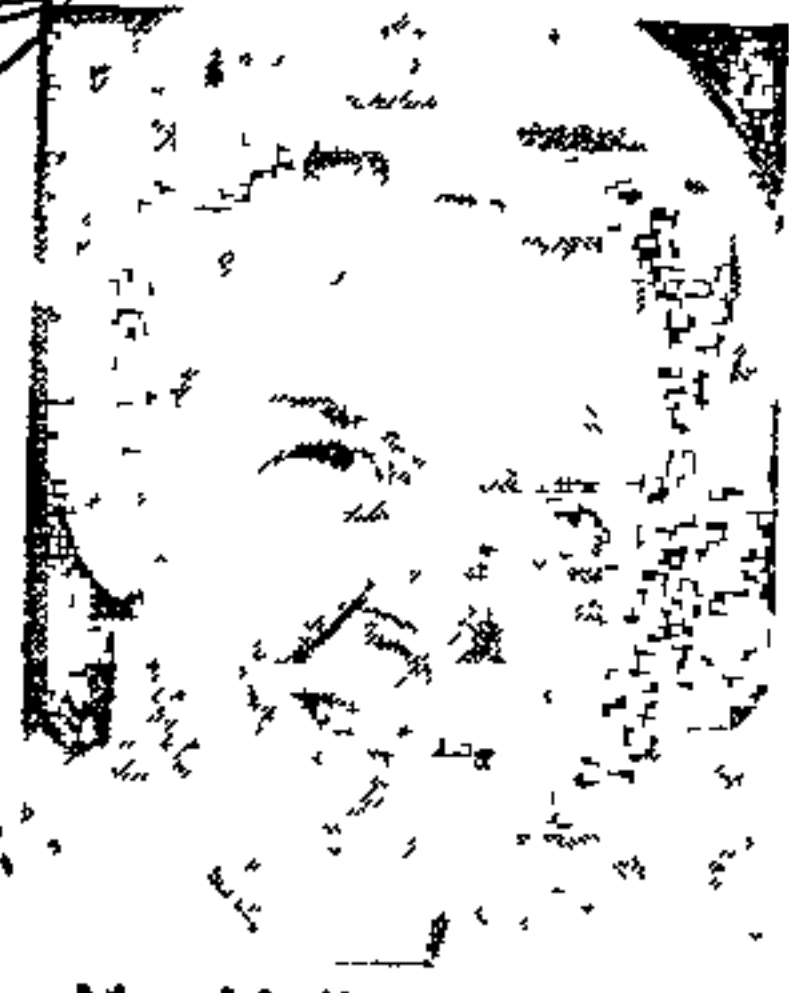
Mr Sam Matshaka said he had a heart attack when his home was stoned and his wife had pleaded with him to resign. On Monday Mr R Mqolomba resigned

# Shot child's shirt held up in Council

Staff Reporter

er-ke ar-to ay he of at st dy is' to s-ar or rs u-'s id ie k-ig al d of ie e is r 1 e s r r r o n o l v

THE bloodstained T-shirt of an eight-year-old KwaNobuhle child hit by birdshot during unrest was held up in the Provincial Council yesterday by Mrs Molly Blackburn, MPC for Walmer



Mrs Molly Blackburn

She was speaking on a motion by Mr Jan van Gend MPC for Constantia, deploring the loss of life "caused by the increasing conflict and violence between the government and the people", calling on the government to recognize the legitimacy of the grievances of the voteless, and urging it to declare its intent to create a democratic system

"On the front of this T-shirt, there is a picture of Paddington Bear, and it says 'Please take care of this bear' On the back, there are bloodstains and holes"

A young woman had told her she was too afraid to take another eight-year-old boy, who had been shot in the stomach, to hospital for fear that he would be arrested "like the others"

Several township doctors had told her of visits from the police, who told them they were not permitted to treat patients with birdshot, rubber bullet or buckshot wounds, but had to send them to hospitals

She had seen patients being treated for bird-

shot wounds handcuffed to their beds 24 hours a day, under police guard

Mr Cornelius Veldtman, MPC for Durbanville, said she gave the impression that the police took action only against the innocent

"Despite the circumstances of that particular incident, I have confidence in the police," he said "When they transgress, it is your right to lay a charge"

Mr Jannie Brazelle, MPC for Kimberley-North, put forward an amendment, accepted by 40 votes to 10, which said the cause of the loss of life was the irresponsible actions of some minority groups and reaffirmed the Council's support for the government in its attempt to find solutions to South Africa's problems "in a democratic way"

● Unrest sweeps Eastern Cape, page 2

# Boesak's passport delayed

Staff Reporter

DR ALLAN BOESAK, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, said yesterday he would be unable to go to Germany this week to receive a peace prize because the renewal of his passport had been delayed

He said his wife, Dorothy, would leave South Africa today to take his place at the presentation and make an address on his behalf

On Sunday he was to receive the Georg Fritze award in Cologne, Germany — a peace prize made by German churches

Late yesterday, official sources said that Dr Boesak's passport had been renewed and he would be able to attend the award ceremony

Dr Boesak could not be reached last night and it is not known if he has received his passport.

Dr Boesak said his passport expired on March 2 and he had applied for a renewal last week. He said he had pointed out that he had a busy overseas schedule when he made the application

He was later told there was "no chance" that he would be given back his passport this week and that it was probable that there would be no decision this week.





Miss Christine Burger, UCT's SRC president, addresses a lunch-hour protest meeting after her release on bail yesterday

# 'Farcical' swoop slammed

CHAT Topics 9/3/85

Education Reporter

UNIVERSITY authorities and student and community organizations have slammed the police swoop on eleven University of Cape Town students and a church worker who were arrested in a pre-dawn raid yesterday and later charged with attending an illegal gathering in November

All asked why the police had needed to arrest the students in the middle of the night when the offence they were alleged to have committed had taken place four months ago

"Is it the norm in a civilized society to arrest citizens in the middle of the night?" asked Dr Stuart Saunders, principal and vice-chancellor of UCT, at a student protest meeting held on the campus yesterday

"At 2 30am posses of police arrived at the homes of students to arrest them in terms of the Internal Security Act Ten police officers arrived at the home of a prominent South African citizen to arrest his daughter



Dr Saunders . . . naked kragdadigheid?

"What did they think she would do? What is the explanation for this outrageous behaviour?"

Dr Saunders described the suggestion that students could be found only at 2am as "farcical"

"When I need to get hold of any of the students on this campus I have no trouble getting hold of them at once during the day

"Did they come at 2 30am to intimidate and to discourage criticism and dissent? Was it naked kragdadigheid?"

"I leave it to you to decide My mind is quite clear on the matter," he said

Dr Saunders spoke with a "profound sense of despair for our country"

The eleven students arrested included the SRC president, Miss Christine Burger, the SRC treasurer, Mr Donald Skinner, the SRC media officer, Miss Barbara Friedman and the SRC social action coordinator, Miss Paula Hathorn Others were former SRC president Mr Nic Borain, who is presently Nusas secretary-general, Mr Max Ozinsky, the Nusas media officer and other Nusas members, Mr Ekhard Schlotfeldt (who was SRC media officer in 1983), Mr Tom Turner, Miss Heather Collins (who was president of the UCT Arts Students Council last year), Miss Catherine Farlam and Miss Jo-Jo Shapiro

The twelfth person arrested was Miss Ilana Korber, a former Nusas Head Office projects coordinator and UCT SRC member

Miss Korber's employers, the Churches Urban Planning Commission, said "This and other repressive measures meted out to the South African people every day make a mockery of the government's claim to uphold Christian values"

The United Democratic Front condemned "this obvious attempt to intimidate young democrats"

## 'Appear to have lost their minds'

Mrs Helen Suzman, Official Opposition spokesman on law and order and police, said "The police appear to have lost their minds" She said the question was whether the Minister of Law and Order had lost all control over the actions of his men

Meanwhile, Nusas yesterday declared its complete support of the students involved and reiterated its opposition to draconian security laws

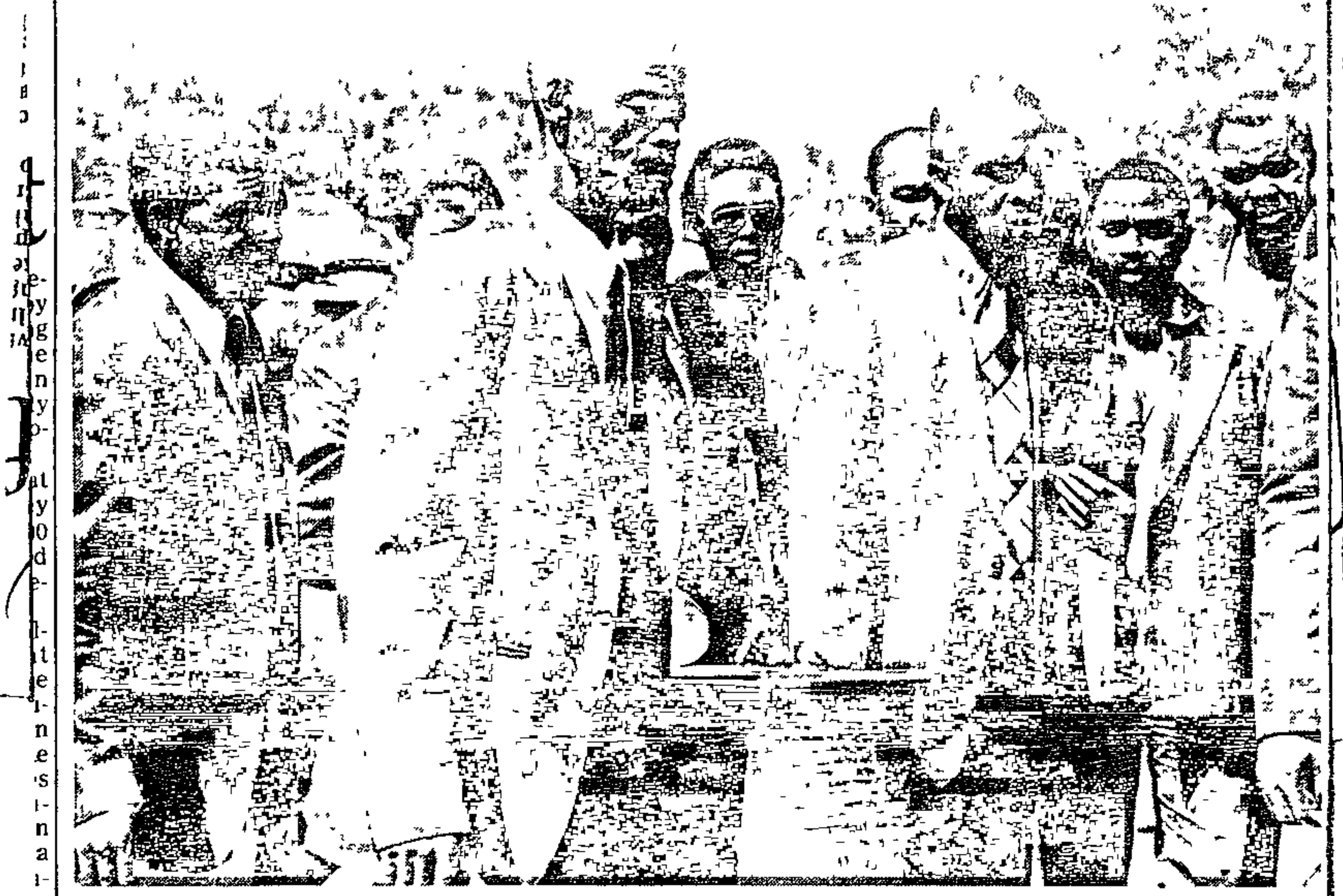
● The students appeared in the Wynberg Magistrate's Court yesterday on charges of attending an illegal gathering They were released on bail of R150 each and were warned to appear on March 29

● Six students from the University of Natal, each paid R100 admission of guilt fines this week for attending an illegal gathering last year after the detention of the Nusas president

The six were to have appeared in the Maritzburg Magistrate's Court yesterday

The students, who were part of a group of 50 participating in a picket protest in front of the university, were identified by police from a picture of the demonstration which appeared in a local newspaper the following day





Crossroads church leaders carry the coffin of last month's youngest unrest victim, 13-year-old Mizana Nzena, to the hearse after a ceremony at his parents' Klipfontein Road home on Saturday.

CAPE Times 11/3/85

### Top jockey dies in smash

Own Correspondent  
PORT ELIZABETH — A local jockey, Mr Cedric "Jo-jo" Myburgh, died near here early yesterday morning when his car left the road.  
Mr Alan Murrell, chairman of the Eastern Province Owners' and Trainers' Association, described Mr Myburgh as "one of the top lightweight jockeys", who in 1982 was among the top 50 jockeys in the country.  
He had chalked up three wins and several places in the Eastern Province Gold Cup, since he first won the event as an apprentice in 1970.  
Mr Myburgh, who was divorced recently, leaves one child.

# Crossroads: Youngest victim, 13, is buried

Staff Reporter  
A VISIT to his sick grandmother in Langa on the eve of the Crossroads unrest last month cost 13-year-old Mizana Nzena his life.  
His grief-stricken parents found his body four days later at the Salt River police mortuary.  
"The boy — one of eight children — was Crossroads' youngest victim."  
His father, Mr William Nzena, 69, said at his son's funeral yesterday that Mizana's body had a rubber-baton wound on the head and pellet wounds in the neck and

chest. The fingers of his son's right hand had all been broken.  
"On Sunday evening we sent him to spend the night with my wife's mother in Langa to see how she was," Mr Nzena said. "When he hadn't returned by Wednesday I went to the clinic but they knew nothing."  
The SACLA clinic workers had then phoned all hospitals in a fruitless attempt to trace his son.  
"On Thursday I got into the car and visited the hospitals myself, but they said I should check at the mortuary. That's

where I found him," Mr Nzena said.  
A crowd of about 200 family members and friends attended the funeral at the Nzena home about 400 metres from the SACLA clinic in Klipfontein Road.  
With the coffin shaded by a blanket, and a row of church leaders and relatives seated on a bench behind it, Mizana's teacher read a string of condolence notes, all of which were accompanied by cash donations to the family. The mourners then boarded buses to the Nyanga cemetery where he was buried.

or THIS EPISODE LOOKS AT THE REVENGE MOTIVATION



# DEATHS

## Jobfinder Inside

MONDAY, MARCH 11, 1985

30c (27c plus 3c GST)

**Stuttafords**  
 THE NON-STICK  
**T-FAL PANS  
 AND SAUCEPANS**

For perfect fat free cooking 20cm lightweight Pans R10.75. 20cm heavy duty Pans R19.50. Kitchenware Claremont

# 3 die in Eastern Cape unrest

*Mr Tinkis 11/3/85*

**Own Correspondent**  
**PORT ELIZABETH.** — Fur-  
 their unrest broke out in Port  
 Elizabeth, Uitenhage, Fort  
 Beaufort and Despatch at the  
 weekend, resulting in three  
 people dying and 54 being ar-  
 rested.

According to Lieutenant-  
 Colonel Louis Paulsen, duty li-  
 aison officer for the Eastern  
 Cape, a group of about 100  
 youths who attended a meet-  
 ing in a cinema last night  
 stoned a police patrol vehicle  
 in Pendla Street, New Brigh-  
 ton.

Police fired tear smoke to  
 disperse the crowd. Nobody  
 was injured and no arrests  
 were made.  
 Colonel Paulsen said police  
 came across a group of about

70-100 mourners in Fort Bea-  
 fort's Tinus township early on  
 Friday evening.  
 They were singing freedom  
 songs when the police arrived.  
 The group scattered soon  
 afterwards.

He said one policeman was  
 stoned and a shot was fired.  
 Colonel Paulsen said two  
 people were killed and one  
 person was injured.  
 Those killed were Selby  
 Ndingane, 18, and Notarngane  
 Payi, a 15-year-old girl.  
 Colonel Paulsen gave the in-  
 jured person's name as Silvia  
 Zixesha, 20.

He said 54 people were also  
 arrested in Tinus township on  
 Friday night.  
 Also on Friday night in Uiten-  
 hage's Kwanobuhle town-  
 ship, the home of Mr E Khung-  
 wayo, a councillor, was stoned.  
 Later the home of Mr D R Lan-  
 gele, an Administration Board  
 employee, was stoned.  
 There were also a few minor  
 incidents where petrol bombs  
 were thrown but did not ex-  
 plode.

Earlier the house of Mr T B  
 Kinikini was surrounded by  
 about 100 stone-throwing,  
 chanting people, Colonel  
 Paulsen said.  
 He said two petrol bombs  
 were thrown at a police  
 vehicle but failed to explode.  
 He said stones were thrown  
 at the vehicle and a man who  
 jumped in front of the vehicle  
 threw the second petrol bomb.  
 The man was knocked over  
 and taken to Uitenhage's Pro-  
 vincial Hospital where he  
 died. Police are investigating  
 the man's death.  
 Police dispersed the crowd  
 with birdshot, he said.  
 On Saturday afternoon in  
 Kwanobuhle, a petrol bomb  
 was thrown at the home of a  
 policeman, Constable M G Si-  
 lako, according to Colonel  
 Paulsen. The bomb did not ex-  
 plode.  
 He said Constable Sitako re-  
 sponded by firing shots. There  
 were no injuries.  
 Later a bomb which did not  
 explode was thrown at the Sam  
 Mshaka Hall in Kwanobuhle,  
 Colonel Paulsen said.  
 A Uitenhage policeman was  
 injured when he was hit in the  
 neck by a stone when a group  
 of about 200 youths stoned a  
 police patrol vehicle in Kwan-  
 obuhle last night.  
 Birdshot was used to dis-  
 perse the mob. No arrests have  
 been made, and no reports of  
 injuries were received.  
 A group of 20 youths stoned a  
 police vehicle in Langa, Uiten-  
 hage, last night. There was no  
 police action during this inci-  
 dent.  
 On Saturday night, the  
 Administration Board build-  
 ing, a butcher's shop, another  
 shop and a house in the Affri-  
 can township in Despatch  
 were gutted, Colonel Paulsen  
 said. There was no police ac-  
 tion.  
 In Kwanobuhle on Saturday  
 night there were a few inci-  
 dents of stone-throwing but no  
 police action.

(4) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND TOURISM

(1) (a) None

(b) Two

(2) Yes

(a) Two

(b) (i) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Indigenous Timber and Blackwood in the Southern Cape and Tsitsikamma Forest Regions

(ii) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Crayfish and Perlemoen in South Africa

(3) No

(a) and (b) Fall away

(4) (i) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Indigenous Timber and Blackwood in the Southern Cape and Tsitsikamma Forest Regions: Approximately R1 500

(ii) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Crayfish and Perlemoen in South Africa: Approximately R1 900

Commissions/departamental committees

418 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education:

(1) How many (a) commissions and (b) departmental committees of inquiry were appointed in respect of the Department of Education and Training in 1984,

(2) whether any of the reports of such

HoA

commissions and committees have been completed, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(3) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been made public, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(4) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION, DEVELOPMENT AND EDUCATION

(1) (a) One

(b) One

(2) (a) Two

(b) (i) The report by "The Commission of Inquiry into the violence that took place at the University of Zululand on 29 October 1983" It is anticipated that the report will be completed early in March 1985

(ii) The report by the "Departmental Committee to conduct a survey of the possible reasons which could prevent the normalising of the teaching process in the Vaal Triangle from January 1985".

(3) No

(4) (i) The Commission R200 000,00

(ii) The Committee R10 000,00

Commissions/departamental committees

420 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Communications:

(1) How many (a) commissions and (b) departmental committees of inquiry

were appointed in respect of the Department of Posts and Telecommunications in 1984,

(2) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been completed, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(3) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been made public, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees;

(4) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS

(1) None,

(2), (3) and (4) fall away

Currency fluctuations

429 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether the South African Transport Services is affected by currency fluctuations, if so, what (a) was the cost to the South African Transport Services of currency fluctuations in the 1984-85 financial year as at the latest specified date for which figures are available and (b) is the estimated additional cost of such fluctuations in respect of the balance of the said financial year?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.

Yes

(a) Approximately R190 million up to 31 January 1985 and

(b) approximately R30 million for the balance of the financial year in respect of foreign loan commitments as well as fuel, material, and aircraft

HoA

spares purchased overseas. These figures do not include the following

(1) The benefit SA Airways derived from overseas ticket sales, and (ii) savings in expenditure due to forward cover on loans not being taken out in all cases

*251 Howard*  
*Road-blocks*  
*Q. Col. 482* 11/3/85

432 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any members of the South African Railways Police Force manned any road-blocks in 1984 within the area controlled by the Port Elizabeth regional office of the South African Transport Services, other than within property owned by South African Transport Services, if so, on how many occasions?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes, on 388 occasions

*Howard*  
*Doornsluit, Dannhauser*  
*11/3/85*

433 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

With reference to his reply to Question No 8 on 13 April 1984, how many (a) adult (i) males and (ii) females and (b) children are living on the farm Doornsluit near Dannhauser in Natal?

The MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION, DEVELOPMENT AND EDUCATION

(a) (i) 68

(ii) 72

(b) 286

*Howard*  
*Q. Col. 482* 11/3/85  
457 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

*→*



(1) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

**THE MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS AND TOURISM**

(1) (a) None

(b) Two

(2) Yes

(a) Two

(b) (1) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Indigenous Timber and Blackwood in the Southern Cape and Tsitsikamma Forest Regions

(ii) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Crayfish and Perlemoen in South Africa

(3) No

(a) and (b) Fall away

(4) (1) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Indigenous Timber and Blackwood in the Southern Cape and Tsitsikamma Forest Regions Approximately R1 500

(ii) Committee of Inquiry into the Marketing of Crayfish and Perlemoen in South Africa Approximately R1 900

**Commissions/departamental committees**

418 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

(1) How many (a) commissions and (b) departamental committees of inquiry were appointed in respect of the Department of Education and Training in 1984,

(2) whether any of the reports of such

commissions and committees have been completed, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(3) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been made public, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(4) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

**THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION, DEVELOPMENT AND EDUCATION.**

(1) (a) One

(b) One

(2) (a) Two

(b) (i) The report by "The Commission of Inquiry into the violence that took place at the University of Zululand on 29 October 1983". It is anticipated that the report will be completed early in March 1985

(ii) The report by the "Departmental Committee to conduct a survey of the possible reasons which could prevent the normalising of the teaching process in the Vaal Triangle from January 1985"

(3) No.

(4) (i) The Commission R200 000,00.

(ii) The Committee R10 000,00.

**Commissions/departamental committees**

420 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Communications.

(1) How many (a) commissions and (b) departamental committees of inquiry

were appointed in respect of the Department of Posts and Telecommunications in 1984,

(2) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been completed, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(3) whether any of the reports of such commissions and committees have been made public, if so, (a) how many and (b) of which commissions and committees,

(4) what is the total estimated cost relating to each of these commissions and committees?

**THE MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS**

(1) None,

(2), (3) and (4) fall away

**Currency fluctuations**

429. Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether the South African Transport Services is affected by currency fluctuations, if so, what (a) was the cost to the South African Transport Services of currency fluctuations in the 1984-85 financial year as at the latest specified date for which figures are available and (b) is the estimated additional cost of such fluctuations in respect of the balance of the said financial year?

**THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS.**

Yes

(a) Approximately R190 million up to 31 January 1985 and

(b) approximately R30 million for the balance of the financial year in respect of foreign loan commitments as well as fuel, material, and aircraft

spares purchased overseas. These figures do not include the following

(i) The benefit SA Airways derived from overseas ticket sales, and

(ii) savings in expenditure due to forward cover on loans not being taken out in all cases

*251 Howard*  
Road-blocks  
R. Col. 482 11/3/85  
432 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any members of the South African Railways Police Force manned any road-blocks in 1984 within the area controlled by the Port Elizabeth regional office of the South African Transport Services, other than within property owned by South African Transport Services, if so, on how many occasions?

**THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS**

Yes, on 388 occasions

*Howard*  
Doornstuiten, Dannhauser  
11/3/85

433 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

With reference to his reply to Question No 8 on 13 April 1984, how many (a) adult (i) males and (ii) females and (b) children are living on the farm Doornstuiten near Dannhauser in Natal?

**THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION, DEVELOPMENT AND EDUCATION**

(a) (i) 68

(ii) 72

(b) 286

*Howard*  
Cholera  
457 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

ARGUS 11/3/85  
L. G. GRANGE  
calls for full  
report on  
UCT arrests

Political Correspondent

THE arrest of 12 UCT students in the early hours of Friday has led to a call from the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Lous le Grange, for a full report from police chiefs

The arrests, for an alleged poster parade offence in November, took place between 2am and 3am

Mr Brian Bamford, MP for Groote Schuur, in whose constituency UCT falls, has expressed shock. According to him, the police "should have better things to do in the dead of the night"

From remarks Mr le Grange made to The Argus today, it was clear he has misgivings about the police action.

ALARM

He said he understood there could be alarm about the question of whether or not it was necessary for the police to act in this way in the early hours of Friday in a matter that was evidently not so urgent

He confirmed he would be seeing the Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, Brigadier G Odendaal, Western Cape divisional Commander of police and the divisional head of Cape Town CID, Brigadier Hennie Kotze, today

● The Churches Urban Planning Commission — which employs Miss E Korber, one of the people arrested — condemned the police action and called for the withdrawal of charges "against all those on trial under the draconian security legislation".



# Man sues for wrongful arrest

251 Stan 11/3/85  
A Kenilworth sheetmetal worker is suing Anglo-American Property Services (Pty) Limited for R10 000 damages after two of Anglo's security guards allegedly caused him to be arrested and detained on false charges

He said he was arrested and detained at the instance of two Anglo security officers, who had maliciously pointed him out as a police impersonator

Mr William Prakke (36) today told a Rand Supreme Court judge, Mr Justice R. Goldstone, how he was arrested by the South African Police on July 15 1981, threatened by a police captain at John Vorster Square, refused permission to contact his attorney and detained overnight

Mr Prakke said the officers had seen him entering a Johannesburg parking garage in his father's car — in which an SAP sign was displayed. His father was a police reservist, he said.

Charges of impersonating a South African policeman were subsequently withdrawn against Mr Prakke. Proceeding

# 6<sup>(25)</sup> dead, 83<sup>(38)</sup> arrests in East Cape

Cape Times 12/3/83

Own Correspondent  
PORT ELIZABETH —  
The Eastern Cape's weekend unrest death toll climbed to six yesterday, and arrests totalled 83

Two people who fired a shotgun at police on foot patrol in Fort Beaufort's Tinus township were shot dead by the police late on Sunday

Violence also erupted yesterday in Ilingshale, Cradock, where youths stoned police, and in New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, where a minibus was gutted

Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, SAP liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said the Fort Beaufort deaths occurred after shots were fired at members of the force on foot patrol in Tinus township

"The police fired in the direction of the shots and found a shotgun and the bodies of two men, aged 55 and 25, when they went to investigate"

He said the police stoned in Cradock had been escorting officials from the magistrate's offices into the township where they would have paid out pensions

He said the stoning intensified when the police tried unsuccessfully to arrest a woman among the group stoning the police

"The police fired a shot with a revolver but nobody was hit," said Colonel Van Rooyen

In New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, a Cape Display minibus was gutted yesterday afternoon

after the driver had been pulled out.

Colonel Van Rooyen said a crowd of about 800 people outside the New Law Courts in Port Elizabeth yesterday had been dispersed with tear-smoke in aerosol containers after members of a group of about 200 youths in front of the court building attempted to go inside

He said the SAP helped guards at the entrance of the court building prevent the youths from entering because the courtroom they wanted to go to was already full

The rest of the crowd had been on the other side of Main Street and had ignored a request from the police to disperse

Traffic in Main Street had been disrupted by the huge crowd and complaints had been received from the public that entrances to shops were blocked and that they could not use the sidewalk

Colonel Van Rooyen stressed that only tear-smoke in aerosol containers had been used and that tearsmoke canisters had not been fired to "prevent innocent members of the public being affected"

Colonel Van Rooyen said that after the trial had been transferred to the New Brighton courts, tearsmoke in aerosol containers had also been used to disperse a crowd of about 50 youths who gathered in front of the court and ignored a request from the police to disperse



the Sandton Clinic is in the constituency of the hon member for Sandton, I wonder if the hon the Minister will try answering my question again

**Old-age pensioners: courses on health/nutrition**

\*12 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

- (1) Whether his Department intends presenting any courses on health and nutrition for old-age pensioners, if so, (a) when, (b) what will be the nature of the courses and (c) when will they be presented, if not, why not,
- (2) whether he will give consideration to organizing such courses, if not, why not, if so, when will they be presented?

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE**

- (1) No, (a) and (b) fall away. Nutritional care forms an integral part of primary health care for the elderly. On request regional dietitians give talks to the elderly at service centres, clinics and at meetings of organizations such as church groups. The main task of the regional dietitian is to provide the nursing and food service personnel with applicable nutrition information and courses are given to them. Nursing staff involved in care for the aged give health-care education in the following way
  - (i) Individually to the aged when home visits are made;
  - (ii) During screening sessions and when physical evaluations are done;
  - (iii) During visits to service centres and clinics and;
  - (iv) Nurses and paramedical staff at regional offices deliver health care lectures to the aged in old-

age homes, meetings, functions, etc

- (2) No. No structured courses for the aged are given as the elderly benefit more by individual attention with the focus on their own personal health problems

**School children: courses on nutritional health**

\*13 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare.

- Whether his Department intends presenting any special courses to educate school children in regard to nutritional health, if not, why not, if so, (a) what will be the nature of these courses and (b) (i) when and (ii) where will they be presented?

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE**

No. As a result of very full school programmes, it is not practical to give special nutrition education courses at school. Nutrition is included in existing school syllabi like health education in the primary school.

*Howard Q. 601.540 12/3/85*

\*14. Mr B B GOODALL asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare.

- (1) Whether old-age homes for White persons fall under the control of his Department, if not, who controls these institutions; if so,
- (2) whether any White old-age homes in the Republic do not fall under the control of his Department; if so, (a) how many and (b) by whom are they controlled in each case?
- (3) whether his Department pays subsidies to old-age homes, if not, why not; if so, what is the nature of the subsidies,
- (4) whether there is a shortage of (a) old-age homes and (b) facilities for the

care of the aged, if so, what is the nature of the shortage,

- (5) whether his Department intends taking steps to eliminate this shortage, if so, (a) what steps and (b) when?

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE**

- (1) Yes. Inasmuch as they are registered, inspected and where applicable subsidized
- (2) All old age homes for Whites fall under the control of the Department of Health Services and Welfare (a) and (b) fall away
- (3) Yes. Per capita subsidies are paid in respect of subeconomic residents in subsidized homes for running costs and furniture and equipment
- (4) (a) and (b) Yes
- (5) Insufficient beds for frail aged and a shortage of service centres

**THE MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT HOUSING AND WORKS**

- (1) (a) 70 (b) 271
  - (2) The provision of housing for the persons concerned is the responsibility of the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture of the Minister's Council of the House of Representatives who is attending to the matter
- For written reply*

*General Affairs Howard Q. 601.542 12/3/85*

\*15 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) When funds are made available
- (2) How many (a) adults and (b) juveniles in each group were shot and (i) killed and (ii) wounded by the South African Police in the execution of their duties in 1984,
- (3) What is the estimated number of (a) squatter shacks and (b) squatters in the Hout Bay area,

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

	(i) Killed	(ii) Wounded	(i) Killed	(ii) Wounded
	(a) Adults		(b) Juveniles	
Whites	3	30	—	2
Coloureds	19	102	3	13
Asians	2	6	—	—
Blacks	244	712	16	72

The number of persons killed and wounded during the 1984 riots are included in these figures.

(2)	Whites	1	3	—	—
	Coloureds	10	56	—	8
	Asians	2	—	—	—
	Blacks	83	264	2	14

*Hansen Q. 61. 12/3/85*  
 Development Boards: housing:  
 523

64 Mr R A F SW/ART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development

(b) (i) R 210 345

(ii) R 780 379

(1) (a) How many houses were built by each specified Development Board in 1984 and (b) what was the amount spent on (i) housing and (ii) infra-structural development for such housing by each Development Board in the 1983-84 financial year;

(2) Yes 6 530

Orange-Vaal Development Board

(1) (a) 1 244

(b) (i) R 8 474 332.

(ii) R12 695 032

(2) whether there is a shortage of housing in townships in any Development Board area, if so, how many units are required in each specified Development Board area?

(2) Yes. 10 833

Eastern Transvaal Development Board

Development Board area

(1) (a) 460.

(b) (i) R2 265 000.

(ii) R 910 000

**THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT.**

Central Transvaal Development Board

(1) (a) Nil

(b) (i) R 100 000

(ii) R1 400 000

(2) Yes 7 093

Highveld Development Board

(1) (a) 570

(b) (i) R3 913 415

(ii) R5 050 206

(2) Yes 6 455

West Transvaal Development Board

(1) (a) 49

HOA

(b) (i) R 729 166

(ii) R10 998 889

(2) Yes 7 825

East Cape Development Board

(1) (a) 3 841.

(b) (i) R18 061 777

(ii) R23 382 754

(2) Yes 42 649

Northern Cape Development Board

Development Board area

(1) (a) 21

(b) (i) R 266 893

(ii) R1 819 620

(2) Yes 6 195

SA Development Trust areas

(1) (a) 835

(b) (i) R1 864 000

(ii) Nil

(2) Not applicable

SA Development Trust areas

(1) (a) 286

(b) (i) R1 544 125.

(ii) Nil.

(2) Not applicable

In Bophuthatswana

(1) (a) 132 units and 1 hostel

(b) (i) R2 219 602

(ii) Nil

(2) Not applicable

(2) Not applicable

Natalia Development Board

Development Board area

(1) (a) Nil

(b) (i) Nil

(ii) Nil

(2) Yes 12 111

West Rand Development Board

(1) (a) 1 239

(b) (i) R 9 612 674

(ii) R58 731 734

(2) Yes 43 152

East Rand Development Board

(1) (a) 1 392

(b) (i) R9 017 000

(ii) R3 183 000

(2) Yes 40 617

Southern Orange Free State Development Board

(1) (a) 114

(b) (i) R1 876 238

(ii) R 419 623

(2) Yes 11 025

SA Development Trust areas

(1) (a) 347

(b) (i) R2 256 240

(ii) R6 484 030

(2) Not applicable

HOA



## Women in Police Force: benefits/allowances

\*5 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether women in the Police Force are entitled to (a) maternity benefits and (b) any other beneficial allowances, if so, (i) on what scale, (ii) for what period of time and (iii) what other beneficial allowances are involved, if not, why not,

- (2) whether these women are entitled to (a) paid and (b) unpaid maternity leave, if not, why not, if so, for what period?

## The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Yes

(i) and (ii) A woman in the Police Force at all times enjoys all medical and related benefits to which her husband is entitled if she is the wife of a member of the Force. If, however, she is married to a person who is not a member of the Force she enjoys no maternity benefits and her husband or his medical aid scheme (if any) is accountable. All other service benefits to which male members are entitled and subject also to the same conditions

(b) (iii) No, but after three months pregnancy she is entitled to a portion of her clothing credit to purchase maternity wear

- (2) (a) Yes All vacation leave she may have to her credit at that stage

(b) Yes, 184 days vacation leave without pay may be granted in each cycle of 18 calendar months

## Kwanobuhle Township: visits to private doctors

\*6. Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order.

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police Force visited any private doctors at Kwanobuhle Township in Uitenhage on or about 29 January 1985 regarding the treatment of persons with gunshot wounds, if so, (a) why, (b) on whose authority and (c) how many doctors were approached,

- (2) whether such members of the Police Force gave any instructions to the said doctors, if so, what was the nature of the instructions;

(3) whether South African Police doctors in any other townships have been given the same instructions, if so, (a) in which townships, (b) when and (c) why,

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

## The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes

(a) In an attempt to trace persons involved in incidents of public violence

(b) In the execution of their functions in terms of section 5 of the Police Act, No 7 of 1958

(c) One

- (2) to (4) No

## Lesotho Highlands Water Project

\*7 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Water Affairs:

Whether the feasibility study on the Lesotho Highlands Water Project has been completed, if not, (a) why not, (b) when is

it anticipated that it will be completed and (c) what progress has been made in regard to this study, if so, (i) when was it completed and (ii) what were the findings?

## The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS.

No

- (a) The feasibility study was not programmed to be completed at this stage

- (b) March 1986

(c) The study has established that there are no major technical, legal or environmental reasons against such a project and it appears to be in the economic interest of both countries to proceed therewith. A layout which has been identified is now under development study.

\*8 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police have taken any action against the five members of the Security Branch of the South African Police found guilty by a judge of the Supreme Court in the case brought in 1984 by a certain person, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, if not, why not, if so, (a) what action, (b) when and (c) what are the names of the (i) judge and (ii) person concerned,

- (2) whether he has issued any instructions to members of the Security Branch concerning the treatment and interrogation of detainees as a result of this judgment, if not, why not, if so, what instructions?

## The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No Arising from a civil action instituted against ten members of the Security Branch of the South African Police, only one member, and not five, was ordered by the presiding judge to pay a certain amount of money to the claimant. The claimant has lodged an appeal against the judgement. No departmental action has been taken against these members as such a step was not justified

- (2) No, because standing directives in this regard are considered adequate

## Income Tax Act

\*9. Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Finance

- (1) Whether he has received any representations concerning the reinstatement of section 14 of the Income Tax Act, if so, (a) from whom and (b) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,

- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

## The MINISTER OF FINANCE

- (1) Yes

(a) Representations were received from various professional bodies, such as for example the Dental Association of South Africa, the Federation of Societies of Professional Engineers, the Medical Association of South Africa and also from individual professional persons

(b) (1) The necessity for professional persons to improve their qualifications, to keep abreast of developments in their fields and to maintain and foster their contacts with their colleagues in overseas countries

(ii) The reinstatement of section 16 could not be supported



Women in Police Force: benefits/allowances  
\*5 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether women in the Police Force are entitled to (a) maternity benefits and (b) any other beneficial allowances, if so, (i) on what scale, (ii) for what period of time and (iii) what other beneficial allowances are involved, if not, why not;
- (2) whether these women are entitled to (a) paid and (b) unpaid maternity leave, if not, why not, if so, for what period?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Yes

(i) and (ii) A woman in the Police Force at all times enjoys all medical and related benefits to which her husband is entitled if she is the wife of a member of the Force. If, however, she is married to a person who is not a member of the Force she enjoys no maternity benefits and her husband or his medical aid scheme (if any) is accountable. All other service benefits to which male members are entitled and subject also to the same conditions

- (b) (iii) No, but after three months pregnancy she is entitled to a portion of her clothing credit to purchase maternity wear

- (2) (a) Yes All vacation leave she may have to her credit at that stage

- (b) Yes, 184 days vacation leave without pay may be granted in each cycle of 18 calendar months

Kwanobule Township: visits to private doctors  
*Howard* Q. 61. 496

\*6 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police Force visited any private doctors at Kwanobule Township in Uitenhage on or about 29 January 1985 regarding the treatment of persons with gunshot wounds, if so, (a) why, (b) on whose authority and (c) how many doctors were approached;
- (2) whether such members of the Police Force gave any instructions to the said doctors, if so, what was the nature of the instructions,
- (3) whether South African Police doctors in any other townships have been given the same instructions, if so, (a) in which townships, (b) when and (c) why,
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes

(a) In an attempt to trace persons involved in incidents of public violence

(b) In the execution of their functions in terms of section 5 of the Police Act, No 7 of 1958

- (c) One

- (2) to (4) No

Lesotho Highlands Water Project

\*7 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Water Affairs.

Whether the feasibility study on the Lesotho Highlands Water Project has been completed, if not, (a) why not, (b) when is

it anticipated that it will be completed and (c) what progress has been made in regard to this study, if so, (i) when was it completed and (ii) what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS:

No

- (a) The feasibility study was not programmed to be completed at this stage
- (b) March 1986
- (c) The study has established that there are no major technical, legal or environmental reasons against such a project and it appears to be in the economic interest of both countries to proceed therewith. A layout which has been identified is now under detailed study.

*Howard* Action against members of Security Branch Q 61. 497 12/3/85

\*8 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police have taken any action against the five members of the Security Branch of the South African Police found guilty by a judge of the Supreme Court in the case brought in 1984 by a certain person, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply; if not, why not, if so, (a) what action, (b) when and (c) what are the names of the (i) judge and (ii) person concerned,

(2) whether he has issued any instructions to members of the Security Branch concerning the treatment and interrogation of detainees as a result of this judgment, if not, why not, if so, what instructions?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

- (1) No Arising from a civil action instituted against ten members of the Security Branch of the South African Police, only one member, and not five, was ordered by the presiding judge to pay a certain amount of money to the claimant. The claimant has lodged an appeal against the judgement. No departmental action has been taken against these members as such a step was not justified

Income Tax Act

\*9 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Finance

- (1) Whether he has received any representations concerning the reinstatement of section 16 of the Income Tax Act, if so, (a) from whom and (b) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,
- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

- (1) Yes

(a) Representations were received from various professional bodies, such as for example the Dental Association of South Africa, the Federation of Societies of Professional Engineers, the Medical Association of South Africa and also from individual professional persons

- (b) (i) The necessity for professional persons to improve their qualifications, to keep abreast of developments in their fields and to maintain and foster their contacts with their colleagues in overseas countries
- (ii) The reinstatement of section 16 could not be supported



- (2) whether any of them have served previous sentences of solitary confinement, if so, (a) how many (b) for what (i) reason, and (ii) period, in each case?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE.

- (1) No  
(2) Falls away

Firearms

569 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence

- (a) How many firearms issued to South African Defence Force personnel were reported missing in 1984 and (b) how many such firearms (i) had been recovered and (ii) were still missing as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

- (a) 441  
(b) Up to 5 March 1985

- (i) 153  
(ii) 288

TUESDAY, 12 MARCH 1985

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

General Affairs

State President.

Interviews with ANC

\*1 Mr F J LE ROUX asked the State President †

HOA

- (1) Whether (a) members of the Cabinet, (b) Government officials and/or other persons recently conducted interviews with the ANC abroad, if so, (i) who and (ii) when,

- (2) whether the persons concerned were accompanied by members of the House of Assembly, if so, which members of the House of Assembly accompanied them?

†The STATE PRESIDENT

- (1) No

- (2) I have no knowledge of members of the House of Assembly who have held such discussions I refer the hon member further to repeated statements I have recently made in this regard

Ministers  
How and G. 6.1 492 X  
Alexandra Township  
12/3/85  
\*1 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education.

- (1) With reference to the reply of the then Minister of Co-operation and Development to Question No 8 on 28 March 1984, what progress has been made in the allocation of a site for a post office in Alexandra Township,

- (2) whether any delay is being experienced in this regard; if so, what is the cause of the delay,

- (3) whether any steps are being taken to expedite the allocation of this site, if not, why not, if so, what steps?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND OF CO-OPERATION

- (1) A layout of the central business district of Alexandra within which provision has been made for a permanent site for a post office has been submitted to the Alexandra Town Council for approval.

- (2) and (3) Fall away

Alexandra Township  
\*3 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education.

- (1) With reference to his reply to Question No 27 on 5 February 1985 and in particular to subparagraph (b) 3 of his reply, (a) when is it planned that the relocation of the said 236 families will take place and (b)(i) to what alternative accommodation and (ii) where will these families be moved,

- (2) whether the relocation is taking place with the consent of the (a) Alexandra Town Council and (b) families concerned, if not, why not?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND OF CO-OPERATION

- (1) (a) Within approximately two months

- (b) (i) To temporary housing in Alexandra  
(ii) To permanent housing at present under construction in Alexandra

How and G. 6.1 493 X  
Sebokeng  
12/3/85  
\*4 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any (a) complaints and/or (b) charges were laid against any members of the South African Police at the Sebokeng police station in 1984, if so, (i) how many, (ii) what was the nature of the charges or complaints and (iii) when were they laid;

- (2) whether these complaints or charges were investigated, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) with what result;

- (3) whether any steps have been taken as a result, if not, why not, if so, what steps.

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) and (b) Yes

- (1) 86

- (ii) The complaints/charges varied from serious to non-serious offences of which common assault, malicious damage to property and negligent or reckless driving were in the majority

- (iii) From January to December 1984

- (2) Yes

- (a) Immediately after a complaint was lodged

- (b) In 29 cases the Attorney-general declined to prosecute, while in 5 cases his decision is still being awaited. One member was charged and acquitted, while 7 cases are pending. The investigation of 26 cases have not yet been concluded and in one case an inquest is still to be held. The remainder of the cases have been disposed of as unfounded or undetected

- (3) Yes, as indicated in para 2 (h)

- (4) No

Note Sebokeng police station, which is manned by 152 members of all ranks, serves a population of about 233 509 persons. During 1984 9 763 complaints were lodged with this station. The percentage lodged against members of the Force thus comprises less than 0,88% of the total number of complaints. It is to be noted that for the last six months of 1984 a particular severe unrest situation existed in this area

HOA

CAPE TIMES 12/13/68  
UCT <sup>UPRESIS</sup>  
(25)  
'Valid reasons'

Crime Reporter

THERE were valid reasons for the arrest of a number of students from the University of Cape Town last week although it was unfortunate that they had to endure a "measure of discomfort", a senior police officer said yesterday

In a statement, Brigadier G J Odendaal, divisional commissioner of police for the Western Cape, commented on the arrest of 12 people last Friday in connection with a demonstration on Rhodes Drive last year

Allegations were made after the arrests that they were held in early-morning swoops

Brigadier Odendaal said allegations that up to ten policemen had simultaneously conducted the arrests and that they had detained a female student at her parents' home at 2am were untrue

The female student had been arrested at 7am and "there was no unnecessary show of force (mannekrag)"

Similar charges were being investigated against more students and the police trusted that they would enjoy the full co-operation of the university authorities to bring those involved before a court with the minimum possible inconvenience



the Sandton Clinic is in the constituency of the hon member for Sandton, I wonder if the hon the Minister will try answering my question again

**Old-age pensioners: courses on health/nutrition**

\*12 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

- (1) Whether his Department intends presenting any courses on health and nutrition for old-age pensioners, if so, (a) when, (b) what will be the nature of the courses and (c) when will they be presented, if not, why not,
- (2) whether he will give consideration to organizing such courses; if not, why not, if so, when will they be presented?

†The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE.

- (1) No; (a) and (b) fall away. Nutritional care forms an integral part of primary health care for the elderly. On request regional dietitians give talks to the elderly at service centres, clinics and at meetings of organizations such as church groups. The main task of the regional dietitian is to provide the nursing and food service personnel with applicable nutrition information and courses are given to them. Nursing staff involved in care for the aged give health-care education in the following way:
  - (i) Individually to the aged when home visits are made,
  - (ii) During screening sessions and when physical evaluations are done;
  - (iii) During visits to service centres and clinics and,
  - (iv) Nurses and paramedical staff at regional offices deliver health care lectures to the aged in old-

age homes, meetings, functions, etc

- (2) No. No structured courses for the aged are given as the elderly benefit more by individual attention with the focus on their own personal health problems

School children: courses on nutritional health

\*13 Mr H E J VAN RENSBURG asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare:

- Whether his Department intends presenting any special courses to educate school children in regard to nutritional health, if not, why not, if so, (a) what will be the nature of these courses and (b) (i) when and (ii) where will they be presented?

†The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE:

No. As a result of very full school programmes, it is not practical to give special nutrition education courses at school. Nutrition is included in existing school syllabi like health education in the primary school.

*Howard*  
Old-age homes  
Q: 61, 540 12/3/85  
\*14. Mr B B GOODALL asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

- (1) Whether old-age homes for White persons fall under the control of his Department, if not, who controls these institutions, if so,
- (2) whether any White old-age homes in the Republic do not fall under the control of his Department; if so, (a) how many and (b) by whom are they controlled in each case?
- (3) whether his Department pays subsidies to old-age homes; if not, why not, if so, what is the nature of the subsidies,
- (4) whether there is a shortage of (a) old-age homes and (b) facilities for the

care of the aged, if so, what is the nature of the shortage,

- (5) whether his Department intends taking steps to eliminate this shortage, if so, (a) what steps and (b) when?

†The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE

- (1) Yes. Inasmuch as they are registered, inspected and where applicable subsidized
- (2) All old age homes for Whites fall under the control of the Department of Health Services and Welfare (a) and (b) fall away
- (3) Yes. *Per capita* subsidies are paid in respect of subeconomic residents in subsidized homes for running costs and furniture and equipment.
- (4) (a) and (b) Yes
- (5) Yes (a) The subsidization of additional aged persons in homes and service centres to be established (b) When funds are made available

*Howard*  
Q: 61, 541  
12/3/85  
\*15 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Works

- (1) What is the estimated number of (a) squatter shacks and (b) squatters in the Hout Bay area;

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(a) Adults		(b) Juveniles	
	(i) Killed	(ii) Wounded	(i) Killed	(ii) Wounded
Whites	3	30	—	2
Coloureds	19	102	3	13
Asians	2	6	—	—
Blacks	244	712	16	72

The number of persons killed and wounded during the 1984 riots are included in these figures

- (2) whether any steps are being taken to provide these squatters with (a) housing and/or (b) site-and-service facilities, if so, (i) what housing or site-and-service facilities and (ii)(aa) where and (bb) when are these facilities to be provided?

†The MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND WORKS

- (1) (a) 70 (b) 271
- (2) The provision of housing for the persons concerned is the responsibility of the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture of the Minister's Council of the House of Representatives, who is attending to the matter

For written reply

*General Affairs*  
*Howard*  
251  
Q: 61, 542  
12/3/85  
47 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) How many (a) adults and (b) juveniles in each group were shot and (i) killed and (ii) wounded by the South African Police in the execution of their duties in 1984,
- (2) how many in each category were (a) killed and (b) wounded while attempting to escape arrest?

(2)				
Whites	1	3	—	—
Coloureds	10	56	—	8
Asians	2	—	—	—
Blacks	83	264	2	14

*Hansen and Q. Col. 12/3/85*  
 Development Boards: housing:  
 524

64 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Co-operation and Development:

- (1) (a) How many houses were built by each specified Development Board in 1984 and (b) what was the amount spent on (i) housing and (ii) infra-structural development for such housing by each Development Board in the 1983-84 financial year.
- (2) whether there is a shortage of housing in townships in any Development Board area, if so, how many units are required in each specified Development Board area?

**THE MINISTER OF CO-OPERATION AND DEVELOPMENT:**

- Central Transvaal Development Board*
- (1) (a) Nil
  - (b) (i) R 100 000.
  - (ii) R1 400 000
- (2) Yes 7 093.
- Highveld Development Board*
- (1) (a) 570
  - (b) (i) R3 913 415.
  - (ii) R5 050 206
- (2) Yes 6 455
- West Transvaal Development Board*
- (1) (a) 49

- (b) (i) R 210 345
- (ii) R 780 379

- (2) Yes 6 530

*Orange-Vaal Development Board*

- (1) (a) 1 244
  - (b) (i) R 8 474 332
  - (ii) R12 695 032
- (2) Yes 10 833

*Eastern Transvaal Development Board*

- (1) (a) 460
  - (b) (i) R2 265 000
  - (ii) R 910 000.
- (2) Yes 1 704

*Northern Transvaal Development Board*

- (1) (a) Nil.
  - (b) (i) Nil
  - (ii) Nil
- (2) Yes. 95.

*Western Cape Development Board*

- (1) (a) 2 639

- (b) (i) R 729 166
- (ii) R10 998 889

- (2) Yes 7 825

*East Cape Development Board*

- (1) (a) 3 841
  - (b) (i) R18 061 777
  - (ii) R23 382 754
- (2) Yes 42 649

*Northern Cape Development Board*

- (1) (a) 21
  - (b) (i) R 266 893
  - (ii) R1 819 620.
- (2) Yes 6 195.

*SA Development Trust areas*

- (1) (a) 835
  - (b) (i) R1 864 000
  - (ii) Nil
- (2) Not applicable.

*SA Development Trust areas*

- (1) (a) 286
  - (b) (i) R1 544 125
  - (ii) Nil
- (2) Not applicable

*In Bophuthatswana*

- (1) (a) 132 units and 1 hostel.
  - (b) (i) R2 219 602
  - (ii) Nil
- (2) Not applicable

- (2) Not applicable

*Natalia Development Board*

- (1) (a) Nil
  - (b) (i) Nil
  - (ii) Nil
- (2) Yes 12 111

*West Rand Development Board*

- (1) (a) 1 239
  - (b) (i) R 9 612 674
  - (ii) R58 731 734
- (2) Yes 43 152

*East Rand Development Board*

- (1) (a) 1 392
  - (b) (i) R9 017 000
  - (ii) R3 183 000
- (2) Yes 40 617

*Southern Orange Free State Development Board*

- (1) (a) 114
  - (b) (i) R1 876 238
  - (ii) R 419 623
- (2) Yes 11 025.

*SA Development Trust areas*

- (1) (a) 347
  - (b) (i) R2 256 240.
  - (ii) R6 484 030.
- (2) Not applicable

HOA

HOA



*Howard Q. G. 12/13/85*  
TUESDAY, 12 MARCH 1985

Women in Police Force: benefits/allowances

\*5 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether women in the Police Force are entitled to (a) maternity benefits and (b) any other beneficial allowances; if so, (i) on what scale, (ii) for what period of time and (iii) what other beneficial allowances are involved, if not, why not;
- (2) whether these women are entitled to (a) paid and (b) unpaid maternity leave, if not, why not; if so, for what period?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Yes
- (i) and (ii) A woman in the Police Force at all times enjoys all medical and related benefits to which her husband is entitled if she is the wife of a member of the Force. If, however, she is married to a person who is not a member of the Force she enjoys no maternity benefits and her husband or his medical aid scheme (if any) is accountable. All other service benefits to which male members are entitled and subject also to the same conditions
- (b) (iii) No, but after three months pregnancy she is entitled to a portion of her clothing credit to purchase maternity wear
- (2) (a) Yes All vacation leave she may have to her credit at that stage
- (b) Yes, 184 days vacation leave without pay may be granted in each cycle of 18 calendar months

TUESDAY, 12 MARCH 1985

it anticipated that it will be completed and (c) what progress has been made in regard to this study, if so, (i) when was it completed and (ii) what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS

- No
- (a) The feasibility study was not programmed to be completed at this stage
- (b) March 1986

(c) The study has established that there are no major technical, legal or environmental reasons against such a project and it appears to be in the economic interest of both countries to proceed therewith. A layout which has been identified is now under development.

(251) *Howard Q. G. 12/13/85*  
Action against members of Security Branch

\*8 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the South African Police have taken any action against the five members of the Security Branch of the South African Police found guilty by a judge of the Supreme Court in the case brought in 1984 by a certain person, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, if not, why not, if so, (a) what action, (b) when and (c) what are the names of the (i) judge and (ii) person concerned;
- (2) whether he has issued any instructions to members of the Security Branch concerning the treatment and interrogation of detainees as a result of this judgment, if not, why not, if so, what instructions?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No. Arising from a civil action instituted against ten members of the Security Branch of the South African Police, only one member, and not five, was ordered by the presiding judge to pay a certain amount of money to the claimant. The claimant has lodged an appeal against the judgement. No departmental action has been taken against these members as such a step was not justified
- (2) No, because standing directives in this regard are considered adequate

Income Tax Act

\*9 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Finance

- (1) Whether he has received any representations concerning the reinstatement of section 16 of the Income Tax Act, if so, (a) from whom and (b) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,
- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

- (1) Yes
- (a) Representations were received from various professional bodies, such as for example the Dental Association of South Africa, the Federation of Societies of Professional Engineers, the Medical Association of South Africa and also from individual professional persons
- (b) (i) The necessity for professional persons to improve their qualifications, to keep abreast of developments in their fields and to maintain and foster their contacts with their colleagues in overseas countries
- (ii) The reinstatement of section 16 could not be supported



Women in Police Force: benefits/allowances

\*5 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order *12/3/85*

- (1) Whether women in the Police Force are entitled to (a) maternity benefits and (b) any other beneficial allowances, if so, (i) on what scale, (ii) for what period of time and (iii) what other beneficial allowances are involved; if not, why not;
- (2) whether these women are entitled to (a) paid and (b) unpaid maternity leave; if not, why not, if so, for what period?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) Yes  
(i) and (ii) A woman in the Police Force at all times enjoys all medical and related benefits to which her husband is entitled if she is the wife of a member of the Force. If, however, she is married to a person who is not a member of the Force she enjoys no maternity benefits and her husband or his medical and scheme (if any) is accountable. All other service benefits to which male members are entitled and subject also to the same conditions
- (b) (iii) No, but after three months pregnancy she is entitled to a portion of her clothing credit to purchase maternity wear.
- (2) (a) Yes. All vacation leave she may have to her credit at that stage
- (b) Yes, 184 days vacation leave without pay may be granted in each cycle of 18 calendar months

Kwanobuhle Township: visits to private doctors

\*6 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order *12/3/85*

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police Force visited any private doctors at Kwanobuhle Township in Uitenhage on or about 29 January 1985 regarding the treatment of persons with gunshot wounds; if so, (a) why, (b) on whose authority and (c) how many doctors were approached,
- (2) whether such members of the Police Force gave any instructions to the said doctors; if so, what was the nature of the instructions,
- (3) whether South African Police doctors in any other townships have been given the same instructions, if so, (a) in which townships, (b) when and (c) why;
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) Yes  
(a) In an attempt to trace persons involved in incidents of public violence
  - (b) In the execution of their functions in terms of section 5 of the Police Act, No 7 of 1958
  - (c) One
  - (2) to (4) No
- Lesotho Highlands Water Project*
- \*7. Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Water Affairs
- Whether the feasibility study on the Lesotho Highlands Water Project has been completed, if not, (a) why not, (b) when is

it anticipated that it will be completed and (c) what progress has been made in regard to this study, if so, (i) when was it completed and (ii) what were the findings?

The MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS

- No
- (a) The feasibility study was not programmed to be completed at this stage
- (b) March 1986
- (c) The study has established that there are no major technical, legal or environmental reasons against such a project and it appears to be in the economic interest of both countries to proceed therewith. A layout which has been identified is now under detailed study

*Howard Q. 6/1, 4/97*  
Action against members of Security Branch  
\*8 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order *12/3/85*

- (1) Whether the South African Police have taken any action against the five members of the Security Branch of the South African Police found guilty by a judge of the Supreme Court in the case brought in 1984 by a certain person, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, if not, why not, if so, (a) what action, (b) when and (c) what are the names of the (i) judge and (ii) person concerned,
- (2) whether he has issued any instructions to members of the Security Branch concerning the treatment and interrogation of detainees as a result of this judgment; if not, why not, if so, what instructions?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) No. Arising from a civil action instituted against ten members of the Se-

curity Branch of the South African Police, only one member, and not five, was ordered by the presiding judge to pay a certain amount of money to the claimant. The claimant has lodged an appeal against the judgement. No departmental action has been taken against these members as such a step was not justified

- (2) No, because standing directives in this regard are considered adequate

Income Tax Act

\*9. Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Finance

- (1) Whether he has received any representations concerning the reinstatement of section 16 of the Income Tax Act, if so, (a) from whom and (b) what was (i) the nature of the representations and (ii) his response thereto,
- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

- (1) Yes.  
(a) Representations were received from various professional bodies, such as for example the Dental Association of South Africa, the Federation of Societies of Professional Engineers, the Medical Association of South Africa and also from individual professional persons
- (b) (i) The necessity for professional persons to improve their qualifications, to keep abreast of developments in their fields and to maintain and foster their contacts with their colleagues in overseas countries
- (ii) The reinstatement of section 16 could not be sup-



- (2) whether any of them have served previous sentences of solitary confinement, if so, (a) how many (b) for what (i) reason, and (ii) period, in each case?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE:

- (1) No  
(2) Falls away.

Firearms

569 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Defence.

- (a) How many firearms issued to South African Defence Force personnel were reported missing in 1984 and (b) how many such firearms (i) had been recovered and (ii) were still missing as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF DEFENCE:

- (a) 441  
(b) Up to 5 March 1985

- (i) 153  
(ii) 288.

TUESDAY, 12 MARCH 1985

†Indicates translated version.

For oral reply

General Affairs

State President.

Interviews with ANC

\*1. Mr F J LE ROUX asked the State President †

HoA

- (1) Whether (a) members of the Cabinet, (b) Government officials and/or other persons recently conducted interviews with the ANC abroad, if so, (i) who and (ii) when,

- (2) whether the persons concerned were accompanied by members of the House of Assembly, if so, which members of the House of Assembly accompanied them?

†The STATE PRESIDENT

- (1) No  
(2) I have no knowledge of members of the House of Assembly who have held such discussions I refer the hon member further to repeated statements I have recently made in this regard

Ministers: Howard Q. 6/1 492 X  
Alexandra Township 12/3/85

\*1 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

- (1) With reference to the reply of the then Minister of Co-operation and Development to Question No 8 on 28 March 1984, what progress has been made in the allocation of a site for a post office in Alexandra Township,

- (2) whether any delay is being experienced in this regard, if so, what is the cause of the delay,

- (3) whether any steps are being taken to expedite the allocation of this site, if not, why not, if so, what steps?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND OF CO-OPERATION.

- (1) A layout of the central business district of Alexandra within which provision has been made for a permanent site for a post office has been submitted to the Alexandra Town Council for approval

- (2) and (3) Fall away

Alexandra Township

\*3 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Co-operation, Development and Education

- (1) With reference to his reply to Question No 27 on 5 February 1985 and in particular to subparagraph (b) 3 of his reply, (a) when is it planned that the relocation of the said 236 families will take place and (b)(i) to what alternative accommodation and (ii) where will these families be moved,

- (2) whether the relocation is taking place with the consent of the (a) Alexandra Town Council and (b) families concerned, if not, why not?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND OF CO-OPERATION

- (1) (a) Within approximately two months

- (b) (i) To temporary housing in Alexandra

- (ii) To permanent housing at present under construction in Alexandra

- (2) (a) and (b) Yes

Howard Q. 6/1 493 12/3/85  
Sebokeng  
\*4 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any (a) complaints and/or (b) charges were laid against any members of the South African Police at the Sebokeng police station in 1984, if so, (i) how many, (ii) what was the nature of the charges or complaints and (iii) when were they laid,

- (2) whether these complaints or charges were investigated, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) with what result,

- (3) whether any steps have been taken as a result, if not, why not, if so, what steps.

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

- (1) (a) and (b) Yes

- (i) 86

- (ii) The complaints/charges varied from serious to non-serious offences of which common assault, malicious damage to property and negligent or reckless driving were in the majority

- (iii) From January to December 1984

- (2) Yes

- (a) Immediately after a complaint was lodged

- (b) In 29 cases the Attorney-general declined to prosecute, while in 5 cases his decision is still being awaited. One member was charged and acquitted, while 7 cases are pending. The investigation of 26 cases have not yet been concluded and in one case an inquest is still to be held. The remainder of the cases have been disposed of as unfounded or undetected

- (3) Yes, as indicated in para 2 (b)

- (4) No

Note Sebokeng police station, which is manned by 152 members of all ranks, serves a population of about 233 509 persons. During 1984 9 763 complainants were lodged with this station. The percentage lodged against members of the Force thus comprises less than 0,88% of the total number of complainants. It is to be noted that for the last six months of 1984 a particular severe unrest situation existed in this area

HoA

# Two 'looters' shot dead in E Cape unrest

Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Two people have been shot dead by police in Bongweni township outside Cookhouse, bringing the death toll in Eastern Cape unrest to eight in the past four days.

In Kwanobuhle, outside Uitenhage, continuing violence directed at black councillors has led to the resignation of the entire council.

Police liaison officer for the region, Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, said 19-year-old Mr Amos Sauli and 28-year-old Mr Memvabini Magxaki were shot while fleeing with goods looted from two delivery vans which had been stopped by a mob of 1 200.

He said a policeman had shot both men with a shotgun as he could not catch them.

Elsewhere in the Eastern Cape acts of violence and unrest continued with buses being stoned and set alight, and construction vehicles in Port Elizabeth townships being stoned.

At a meeting in Kwanobuhle yesterday, the council — with one member absent — decided to resign after councillors had expressed concern for themselves and their families because of continuous acts of violence against them.

## Normal school attendance

It is not known if the remaining member, Mr T B Kinikim, will go along with the decision.

Interviewed at the weekend after a mob of 1 000 youths had attacked and stoned his home for the fourth time in as many weeks, causing thousands of rands in damage, Mr Kinikim said he was not prepared to give in to the "vandals" demanding his resignation, and would continue to stand alone against the whole town if necessary.

● All coloured high schools in Port Elizabeth were reported to have normal attendance today but the boycott continues at two Uitenhage schools and the Dower Teachers' Training College.

A spokesman for the Department of Education and Culture said pupils of John Walton High School and the Uitenhage Senior Secondary schools were on the school premises, but were boycotting classes.

These are the two schools which were initially closed by the Minister of Education and Culture, Mr Carter Ebrahim, earlier this month.

ch  
ite  
nd  
is  
he  
ad  
ne  
s  
a  
ing  
ide

W  
an  
ro  
  
pa  
  
so  
ea  
  
wi  
Fu  
Las  
Ne  
Fir  
Set  
Ris



27- T-15 3, 7, 15 17 25/1 88

# Dancer: Policeman fined R30 for assault

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — A young policeman was yesterday found not guilty of causing the death of a coloured breakdancer by hitting him when he saw him with his white girlfriend in a Hillbrow cafe. He was fined R30 for assault.

Neil Bruce Harker, 21, of 1010 John Vorster Barracks, Johannesburg, was fined R30 (or 15 days) in the Regional Court here for assaulting Mr Benito Holmes, 23, a singer and breakdancer, outside the Fontana supermarket in Hillbrow on July 12 last year.

The court accepted the evidence of Ms Julie Rogers, Mr Holmes's Scots-Canadian former girlfriend, who said that

Harker — who was with two other men at the time — picked a fight after insulting the couple.

"They called Benito a Hottentot and me a slut. They also wanted to know what he was doing with a white 'chick'," she said.

She said Mr Holmes replied "This is Hillbrow, not Bloemfontein". Harker then stuck his finger in his face and tried to pick a fight.

After they left the shop, the three men surrounded Mr Holmes, and Harker punched him in the mouth, knocking him to the pavement.

Soon after this, about 15 policemen arrived and "began laughing and thought it was a joke", she said.

A passerby tried to pick Mr Holmes up, but let him fall. He landed on his forehead, unconscious.

Ambulancemen later arrived but said he did not need to go to hospital. He never regained consciousness.

The magistrate, Mr S J Coetzee, accepted medical evidence that this fall, and not the blow, was the cause of Mr Holmes's death.

Harker's evidence that he hit Mr Holmes in self-defence was rejected by the court.

Mr Coetzee said Harker made an unfavourable impression on the court and that "more happened than he was prepared to admit".

29/8

# Cookhouse youths die as police use birdshot

Own Correspondent

CAPE TIMES. 13/3/85  
251

JOHANNESBURG — Two youths were killed during unrest which swept through the little township of Cookhouse in the Eastern Cape yesterday

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria said the youths were in a group of about 200 people who had robbed a vehicle delivering mealie meal in the area

Police arrived on the scene and used birdshot to disperse the youths who retaliated by throwing stones

An administration building and a vehicle belonging to the New Brighton Administration

Board was set alight by about 20 rioters who later threw stones at police before they scattered in all directions

Police said sporadic incidents of unrest also occurred in Kwambuhle township in the Eastern Cape where four men went on the rampage and set a private vehicle alight

And, early yesterday morning, a petrol bomb failed to ignite after it was hurled on the roof of a house belonging to a member of the New Brighton Town Council

In a separate incident, a petrol bomb was thrown at the house of another New Brighton councillor, police said

In Duncan Village

near East London, police used teargas, rubber batons and sjamboks to disperse a crowd of about 300 stoning them

Seisoville township, near Kroonstad in the Free State, was also hit by a wave of unrest yesterday

In one incident, about 15 youths went on the rampage, stopping cars and draining petrol in the tanks. According to police, the youths later sprinkled petrol on the roof of Kananelo school before setting it on fire

In a separate incident in Seisoville, a group of youths stoned an administration board-owned vehicle and set fire to a building, slightly damaging two offices



251

The Star Wednesday March 13 1985

# Sequel to breakdancer's death outside Hillbrow supermarket

## Probe into policeman's conduct

By Chris Steyn

A departmental inquiry is to be held into the conduct of a policeman who was yesterday fined R30 for assault following the death of a coloured breakdancer outside a Hillbrow supermarket last year.

A police spokesman said today that an inquiry would be held because the policeman, Neil Bruce Harker (21), of 1010

John Vorster Barracks, had committed a criminal offence.

But no disciplinary action would be taken against the 15 policemen who allegedly arrived at the scene of the assault and "began laughing and thought it was a joke".

The spokesman said that these policemen were implicated during the trial but had not committed an offence. A Johannesburg magis-

trate found Harker guilty of assault and fined him R30 (or 15 days). He was found not guilty of causing the death of Mr Benito Holmes (23).

Mr Holmes's Scots-Canaanian girlfriend, Ms Julie Rogers, said that she and Mr Holmes were insulted by Harker and two others in a supermarket. "They called Benito a Hottentot and me a slut. They also wanted to

know what he was doing with a white 'chick'," Ms Rogers said.

After the couple left the shop the three men surrounded Mr Holmes and Harker punched him in the mouth, knocking him to the pavement.

A passerby tried to pick up Mr Holmes but he fell to the ground, landing on his forehead. Mr Holmes was pro-

nounced dead on arrival at a hospital.

The court found that the fall and not the blow was the cause of death.

Professor John Dugard, of the law school of the University of the Witwatersrand, said "The case of Benito Holmes was seen widely as a test case for racial justice in South Africa.

"As there has been considerable criticism in recent times of sentences imposed by magistrates in cases where the victims were black and the accused white, many reasonable South Africans, particularly in the black community, unfortunately will believe that this case failed to meet the test.

"In my view this is such a serious case that it warrants a debate in Parliament," Professor Dugard said.

CMP 7/15 14/3/81 (251) 174-30

# Suzman shocked at policeman's R30 fine

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Progressive Federal Party spokesman on Law and Order, Mrs Helen Suzman, yesterday expressed "shock" at the case of a policeman who was fined R30 for assaulting a coloured breakdancer who later died, and said she intended raising the matter in Parliament.

Meanwhile, no departmental action is to be taken against the 15 policemen who allegedly "began laughing and thought it was a joke" as an unconscious Mr Benito Holmes lay bleeding on the pavement — because "they did not commit an offence"

## Head injuries

Mr Holmes, 23, died as a result of head injuries after being accidentally dropped by a passerby who came to his aid outside a Hillbrow supermarket, according to medical evidence before Johannesburg magistrate, Mr S J Coetzee

Earlier Mr Holmes had been punched by Constable Neil Bruce Harker — after a group of men confronted him and passed racist insults about him and his white girlfriend

Harker, 21, of John Vorster Square, was found guilty of common assault and fined R30 on Tuesday

Describing the conduct of the 15 policemen as "shocking", Mrs Suzman

said "That they just stood by and laughed may not be an offence in terms of the law but it is certainly offensive by any human standards"

And, she added, "I will also be raising in Parliament the whole subject of incredibly lenient sentences in cases where people have died at the hands of the police"

A Witwatersrand police liaison officer, Lieutenant-Colonel Fred Bull, yesterday refused to divulge whether or not Harker had been suspended from duty or if the nature of his police work had been altered since the assault.

A departmental inquiry would be held into Harker's conduct — as was the case when any policeman was convicted in court, Colonel Bull said

The maximum fine in such internal hearings is R30 but the promotion and future career prospects of any policeman found guilty of a departmental infringement are usually affected

Asked if any steps would be taken against the 15 policemen who allegedly "laughed" at the critically injured Mr Holmes, Colonel Bull said "The fact that they stood laughing doesn't constitute an offence. Seeing that only one blow was struck, they couldn't have done much to prevent the assault.

"We do not know who the policemen are," he added



# Police reinforced as unrest spreads in E Cape

W E ARGUS  
16/5/88

(50) (275) (226) (251)

By KEN VERNON  
Weekend Argus  
Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Eastern Cape unrest has spread to the sleepy town of Bedford where a school was attacked by its pupils and 14 teachers were injured

A police spokesman said more than 200 pupils from the Ntlana Secondary School stoned the school buildings yesterday, damaging equipment and breaking more than 100 windows

The teachers were hit by flying stones or glass but none was seriously injured

In Uitenhage's Kwanobuhle township, an off-duty policeman was found lying in a road yesterday after being stoned and stabbed. He is reported to be in a serious condition in the Uitenhage Provincial Hospital with a suspected fractured skull

Police report that houses were burnt in Kwanobuhle and Fort Beaufort's Dorrington township, while private vehicles were burnt in Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage

## 33 arrested

Thirty-three people were arrested in the past 24 hours in connection with the unrest, the police said

Port Elizabeth's black townships are abuzz with rumours that several Zulu "impis" have been imported to suppress gangs of youths held responsible for arson and stoning in the townships

The acting police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, Lieutenant C Vermaak, confirmed that police reinforcements had been brought in from Durban, but declined to say how many

He said he knew nothing of any non-police Zulus being brought in

The "black weekend" stayaway from work and the boycott of city businesses which started today was claimed to be a 100 percent success by the secretary of the Port Elizabeth Black Civic Organisation (Pebco), Mr Siphon Hashe, Sapa reports

City streets, normally thronging with black shoppers, were virtually deserted.

# Police probe alleged assault

Post Reporter

POLICE are probing allegations that a youth shackled to a table at the Uitenhage Police Station was assaulted yesterday.

Black Sash members investigating allegations that several Uitenhage pupils are being held in Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage prisons claimed to have seen the youth being assaulted

Norman Kona, an 18-year-old youth of Kabah township, Uitenhage, described in a sworn statement today how he was shackled to a police station table leg and allegedly whipped.

Members of Black Sash said that at the weekend they had stumbled across the youth manacled to the table and a man standing over him holding a whip

The youth was released today and made his statement at the Black Sash offices in Port Elizabeth.

He said he would be laying a charge of assault against the police.

Mrs Molly Blackburn, one of nine Black Sash delegates who claim to have witnessed the assault, said the Sash delegation had gone to the Uitenhage Police Station to establish the whereabouts of seven children missing from Kwanobuhle, Uitenhage

The delegation walked unescorted through the building and knocked at a closed double door and went inside Mrs Blackburn said a young man was lying on the floor with his hands shackled to a table behind him. He was being assaulted by a black man

Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said the allegations were being investigated



NORMAN KONA



# Police (257) complain of Boesak reports

18/3/85

By Fiona Macleod

Allegations that the Security Police were involved in disseminating evidence of the extramarital affair between the Rev Allan Boesak and Miss Dianne Scott are true or may reasonably be true, the Editor of *The Star*, Mr Harvey Tyson, submits before a Media Council hearing today. The South African Police have laid a complaint against *The Star*.

The Security Police say the allegation is "a blatant lie".

The police have asked the council to take strong disciplinary steps against *The Star* following the publication in January of two articles containing allegations that the Security Branch exposed the affair as part of a "dirty tricks" plan to discredit Dr Boesak.

## Police complain of Boesak affair reports

● From Page 1.

Security Branch had dropped an anonymous pamphlet and tape recording containing details of the affair at the offices of the newspaper, and that two Security Police colonels had confirmed to two senior reporters that their unit was involved in disseminating this information.

**CAMPAIGN**

In affidavits before the council, members of the John Vorster Square Security Branch describe the allegations as "totally false". They say the reports are part of a "sustained and unsavoury campaign" aimed at discrediting the Security Police.

*The Star* agrees that it conducted a campaign after its investigations. It was clearly stated at the time that the newspaper was urging the public and Parliament to call for a judicial commission into the accountability and control of Security Police operations and detentions.

### DIVORCEE

In the reports, published on January 11 and 25, *The Star* accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks", and claimed the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of an affair between NG Sendingkerk minister Dr Boesak and divorcee Miss Scott. Dr Boesak is president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, executive member of the South African Council of Churches (SACC) and patron of the UDF. Miss Scott is a former SACC official.

The reports alleged that the

was made and the information gathered by the Security Police.

"When senior personnel of the Security Police admitted they were involved in the dissemination of the pamphlet and recording, *The Star* decided it should publicise both Dr Boesak's affair with Miss Scott and the Security Police's involvement," he submits.

### COLONELS

Crime reporters Miss Chris Steyn and Mr Mike Cohen confirm in papers that Colonel Chris Scholtz, second in charge of the Johannesburg Security Branch, and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit, chief of the Security Branch crime investigation division, admitted disseminating the information during an interview on January 9.

"Mr Cohen asked the colonels to tell us straight out whether the Security Police had been responsible for dropping

the tape recording and pamphlet on *The Star*. First Colonel Scholtz said that they had done it, and then Colonel du Toit said that of course they had done it.

"It was further mentioned that the person in charge of the whole operation — the name mentioned was, I think, Captain van Niekerk — was not in Colonel Scholtz's said that Colonel G M Erasmus (chief of the Johannesburg Security Police) knew of everything," relates Miss Steyn.

Both Colonel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit deny such admissions, saying the reporters gave a twisted and false account of the interview in their reports.

During what he considered to be a courtesy visit by the reporters, submits Colonel Scholtz, Mr Cohen proposed that "only the Security Police possessed the ability, skills and opportunity to

make such a tape recording."

"I laughed at this proposition, but neither I nor Colonel du Toit pertinently answered it."

"When Mr Cohen asked if I would deny that the Security Police were involved, I replied that it would definitely be most strongly denied. I also proposed that he phone Colonel Erasmus to see what his reaction would be."

"The allegation that I or Colonel du Toit admitted feeding newspapers with anonymous smear pamphlets and tape recordings is a blatant lie."

### DISCOVERED

The colonels add that the affair was common knowledge among Security Branch members. It had been discovered during routine investigations.

"The activities of the Security Branch are aimed at preserving internal security, as envisaged in section 5 of the Police Act

Security Branch members are not used to exercise dirty tricks and if any member was guilty of such action, it would be unlawful," comments the chief of the Security Police, Major-General Stanley Harold Schutte.

The witnesses who provided the above statements are now being cross-examined by legal counsel before the Media Council.



# Media Council probes reports about police 'dirty tricks'

By Fiona Macleod  
and Joe Openshaw

The deputy chief of the Johannesburg Security Police, Colonel Chris Scholtz, denied before a Media Council hearing today that he had any knowledge of a smear campaign allegedly orchestrated against the Rev Allan Boesak by the Security Police

He was testifying in Johannesburg at the hearing of a complaint against *The Star* which has been brought by the South African Police.

Colonel Scholtz was the first witness. At issue are two reports published on January 11 and 25, in which *The Star* accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and claimed that the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of an extra-marital affair between Dr Boesak and divorcee Miss Diane Scott.

Dr Boesak is a Nederlandse Gereformeerde Sendingkerk minister, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, executive member of the South African Council of Churches (SACC) and patron of the United Democratic Front. Miss Scott is a former SACC official

The reports in *The Star* alleged that the Security Branch had dropped an anonymous pamphlet and tape recording containing details of the affair at the office of the newspaper and that Colonel Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit had confirmed to two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information

## DISCIPLINARY

The South African Police have asked the council to take strong disciplinary steps against *The Star* as they say that the allegations in the reports were totally false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police

The committee hearing the complaint consists of the chairman, retired judge Mr Justice L de V van Winsen, editor of the *Sunday Times* Mr Tertius Myburgh, managing director of the *Western Transvaal Record* Mrs I Krause, editor of *Die Vaderland* Mr Harald Pakendorf, attorney Mr Gert Hugo, attorney Mr David Bloomberg, and Unisa law lecturer, Professor S A Strauss

# Colonel denies knowledge of any campaign

prepared to see him, I didn't see any problems

Did you find it strange that Mr Cohen wanted to introduce Miss Steyn to you? — Not at all.

Was this the only time in your experience that this had happened? — This was the first time in my experience I am not aware of this happening before

You did not find it unusual that a senior reporter would waste his time introducing another reporter to you? — I did not find it strange

It appears from the affidavits before the council that the Johannesburg Security Police were monitoring certain activities of Dr Boesak

Mr Maritz Were you aware of this?

Colonel Scholtz I was aware, though I was not personally involved in the monitoring. The monitoring arose from Dr Boesak's relationship to the UDF as patron, his attachment to the SACC and his attitude to various other activities

Were you aware of an intimate relationship between Dr Boesak and Miss Scott? — I had heard this in the corridors, but apart from conversations in the corridors, I did not know anything more.

## MEETING

Can you sketch what happened during the meeting with Mr Cohen and Miss Steyn? — Mr Cohen introduced Miss Steyn and added that she was the reporter who would publish the Boesak affair

What was your reaction? — I asked what the report was about. Miss Steyn said she had information which they had received at the newspaper office which indicated an extra-marital relationship between Dr Boesak and Miss Scott

When you said you knew nothing about the incident,

what was their reaction? — They seemed surprised, they looked at each other but did not say anything

Colonel Scholtz said it was at this stage that Colonel du Toit entered his office and took part in the discussion which was conducted in Afrikaans

"Miss Steyn mentioned that a tape recording had been lying in the news editor's tray for about a week and that he had not listened to it. She said she had listened to the tape and concluded that it was about a relationship between two people in a bedroom," said Colonel Scholtz.

Mr Maritz What else happened?

Colonel Scholtz I asked her how she got hold of the recording and she said it had been dropped off at the newspaper office.

Did she mention any other investigations she was doing? — She mentioned that as a result of the reaction, she had investigated the affair and had found it was true

## PAMPHLET

Was there mention of an anonymous pamphlet? — Miss Steyn mentioned the pamphlet which she said had been dropped at the newspaper and which contained allegations about the affair. I did not ask her what was in the pamphlet.

Were you at this stage aware of the existence of the tape and pamphlet? — It was the first time that I had heard of either

What did Colonel du Toit say? — He said the reporters had better have their facts right because such a report could result in a civil action. Miss Steyn replied that her facts were correct and that she was not scared

Did Mr Cohen or Miss Steyn say anything in relation to the origin or distribution of the recording and

pamphlet? — Mr Cohen said that they could only have come from an organisation such as the Security Branch, which had the ability and skills necessary to make them. I just laughed at this and I think Colonel du Toit reacted in much the same way

Why did you just laugh? — Because there were most certainly many institutions which had the ability and the sophisticated means of making such a tape

Did you consider Mr Cohen's allegations to be serious? — In the light of my previous denials of any knowledge of the recording and pamphlet, I did not pay much attention to his proposal

Did either reporter expand on this proposal? — No, there was no further expansion

What was their reaction when you laughed? — They looked at each other but didn't say anything

Did either ask what the reaction of the Security Police would be if it was alleged that they were involved? — Mr Cohen asked this and I replied that I would deny that the Security Police were ever involved in reports of the Boesak affair

Was there any reaction to this by the reporters? — There was not much reaction. I told Mr Cohen that he should contact Colonel G M Erasmus, the chief of the Johannesburg Security Branch, who was on leave at the time, and see what his reaction would be to such allegations. Mr Cohen said he would phone Colonel Erasmus.

Was there anything more of interest in the conversation? — Mr Cohen asked me not to give this information to any other newspaper. I looked aside to Colonel du Toit and said we would pay the newspa-

pers for certain information. Colonel du Toit laughed and the reporters heard me.

Cross-examined by Mr SA Cilliers, appearing for *The Star*, Colonel Scholtz said he was very upset after reading the report on January 11 because it inferred the Security Police were involved in the so-called smear campaign against Dr Boesak and Miss Scott.

He said the meeting with Mr Cohen and Miss Steyn — ostensibly arranged for Mr Cohen to introduce Miss Steyn to the Security Police — lasted between 15 and 20 minutes

Colonel Scholtz said he had never come across a request like that before

"But Mike Cohen was known to us and I never questioned the request with Colonel du Toit because it would have been the sort of thing Mr Cohen would have asked of the police"

Colonel Scholtz considered it a goodwill visit but it became very clear after the meeting started that Mr Cohen and Miss Steyn had another reason altogether in mind for the interview and wanted to speak about Dr Boesak

## STATEMENT

Mr Cilliers But in a statement you made you said it was only after the second story appeared on the 25th that you realised the two had another purpose in view and said they had defrauded you?

Colonel Scholtz From my statement this will appear to be so. But at the actual meeting I realised they had another purpose

If it was a case that you discovered at the meeting they had another purpose in mind — the Boesak/Scott relationship — why didn't you tell them to go to the Police Public Relations Department? — They never explained what they wanted from us and I could not find out what their purpose was. I thought the conversation was all part of a goodwill visit

Mr SA Cilliers SC assisted by Mr W Trengove are representing *The Star*. Mr S J Maritz is assisting Brigadier J V van der Merwe for the Police (Proceeding)

CONT →



251

18-3-81

Mr. Maritz, legal representative for the Security Police, told the hearing today that the implications of the allegations were far-reaching and that the solution to the complaint was of "utmost importance for the maintenance of order in this country".

He questioned Colonel Scholtz about a meeting he had in his office with *The Star* crime reporters, Mr. Mike Cohen, Miss Chris Steyn on January 9 — two days before the first report of the Boesak affair was published.

Colonel Scholtz said Mr. Cohen had requested the meeting because he wanted to introduce Miss Steyn to him.

Mr. Maritz: What was your reaction to Mr. Cohen's request for a meeting?

Colonel Scholtz: I knew Mr. Cohen well and I was

# Sash sees man beaten in police cells

CAPE TIMES  
18/3/81  
251  
250  
248

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Black Sash members investigating allegations that a number of Uitenhage pupils are being held in Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage prisons, said yesterday they had witnessed a man assaulting a youth shackled to a table at the Uitenhage police station.

Last night Lieutenant Cecil Vermaak, duty liaison officer for the SA Police in the Eastern Cape, said police were investigating the assault allegation. He declined further comment.

Members of the Black Sash said the assault came only one day after the organization's president, Mrs Sheena Duncan, met the chief magistrates of Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage and a senior prison official in an unsuccessful bid to secure the release of "possibly as many as 100 children" said to be interred in Eastern Cape prisons.

Mrs Molly Blackburn, one of nine Black Sash delegates who claim to have witnessed the assault, said the Sash delegation had gone to the police station to establish the whereabouts of seven children from Uitenhage's Kwanobuhle township who had been "missing without trace for the past few days".

She said Sash members would try today to bring an urgent Supreme Court application in a

bid to secure an interdict for the release of four people being held at the Uitenhage police cells. They included Mr Norman Kona, 18, who was the victim of yesterday's assault at the police station, she said.

A Western Cape Black Sash delegate, Dr Liz Thomson, said she had superficially examined Mr Kona before he was taken away by policemen, and he was "in urgent need of medical attention".

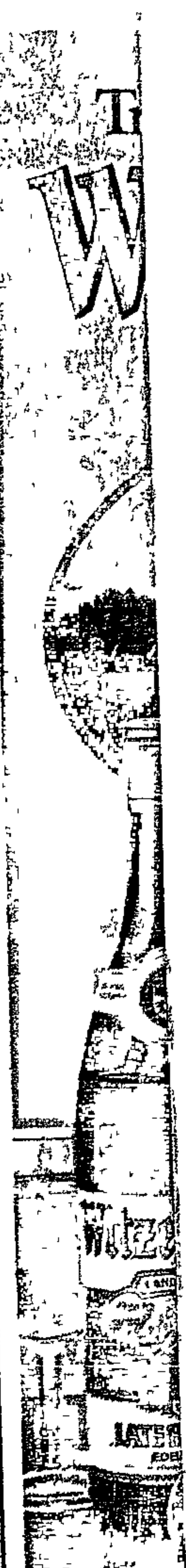
Mrs Blackburn said she had established that Mr Norman Kona was not listed on a police record of those being held at the Uitenhage police station cells.

After arriving at the station, Mrs Blackburn said they were directed to another part of the building. Unescorted they entered the room where "a young man was lying on the floor with his hands shackled to a table behind him. He was being assaulted by a black man in civilian clothes with a long orange whip".

● The meeting on Saturday was attended by the chief magistrate of Port Elizabeth, Mr J A Coetzee, the chief magistrate of Uitenhage, Mr Groenewald and the captain of prisons, Mr H D Treunich.

Mr Coetzee confirmed last night that the meeting had taken place.

● Restore peace in SWA — Sash, page 2





C.T. 18/5/85  
Youth  
killed  
in Cape  
unrest

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — A 16-year-old youth was killed when a policeman fired several shots into a 200-strong crowd who stoned his home in Somerset East's African township yesterday

According to the duty police liaison officer in the Eastern Cape, Lieutenant Cecil Vermaak, an off-duty detective sergeant fired an R1 rifle into the crowd as they stormed his house, and 16-year-old John Peta was fatally wounded in the neck

However, a spokesman for the Graaff-Reinet community organization Graafcom, claimed last night that the policeman had fired "at point-blank range" into the boy's head and throat

According to Lieutenant Vermaak, the detective sergeant's house was stoned by a group of 200 youths. The lives of the policeman and his wife and children were in danger and he fired into the crowd with an R1 rifle. The crowd rushed at him but fled when the last shot was fired

### 'Nonsense'

Damage to the house was estimated at R2 000

Lieutenant Vermaak said the allegation that the policeman went up to the boy and deliberately shot him was "nonsense"

He said John Peta was fatally wounded when shot in the throat. He was taken to hospital by bystanders but was pronounced dead on arrival

Lieutenant Vermaak said a 19-year-old woman was injured in the incident. She was shot in the right thigh and was arrested on a charge of public violence

An inquest docket and a public-violence docket had been opened

The Graafcom spokesman, Mr Thobile Mbotya, said police had moved into the township yesterday morning after several incidents of unrest on Saturday night

### 'Sorry'

Residents barricaded the streets but police moved in with armoured vehicles. This was confirmed by Lieutenant Vermaak

Mr Mbotya said people marched to the policeman's house

"The policeman drew a rifle and went towards Bomba Peta. The child was saying 'sorry, sorry', but the policeman shot him at point-blank range"

He said two other people were shot by the policeman — one in the leg and the other in the shoulder

● The United Democratic Front area organizer, the Rev Chris Nis-san, last night appealed to the authorities to curb police action which was resulting in the deaths of innocent children, and to address the real problems in the area

Social Sciences and Social Studies		Social Sciences and Social Studies	
Economics	17	Other	2
Other	17	Total	21
Total	605		
University of Port Elizabeth			
Education	2	Engineering en Engineering Technology	13
Health Care and Health Sciences	22	Law	3
Nursing	3	Physical Education, Health Education and Leisure	1
Languages, Linguistics and Literature	4	Social Sciences and Social Studies	1
Law	2	Economics	1
Philosophy, Religion and Theology	3	Total	18
Psychology	6		
Public Administration and Social Services	1	University of Cape Town	
Social Sciences and Social Studies	1	Architecture and Environmental Design	17
Other	24	Arts, Visual and Performing	2
Not designated/coded/declared (incl Non-Degree Purpose)	67	Business, Commerce and Management Sciences	9
Total	24	Computer Sciences and Data Processing	3
		Education	11
Rand Afrikaans University			
Education	3	Engineering en Engineering Technology	52
Languages, Linguistics and Literature	4	Health Care and Health Sciences	1
Philosophy, Religion and Theology	1	Medicine/Surgery	1
Public Administration and Social Services	1	Other	1
Social Sciences and Social Studies	3	Languages, Linguistics and Literature	11
Other	12	Law	13
Total	—	Libraries and Museums	1
		Life Sciences and Physical Sciences	18
University of the Orange Free State			
Education	16	Physical Sciences	17
Health Care and Health Sciences	1	Mathematical Sciences	11
Medicine/Surgery	1	Philosophy, Religion and Theology	15
Nursing	1	Psychology	8
Psychology	1	Public Administration and Social Services	24
		Social Sciences and Social Studies	41
		Other	

Not designated/coded/declared (incl Non-Degree Purpose)		Rhodes University	
Total	257	Arts, Visual and Performing	2
		Business, Commerce and Management Sciences	20
		Communication	28
		Computer Science and Data Processing	6
		Education	12
		Health Care and Health Sciences	5
		Pharmacy	9
		Languages, Linguistics and Literature	16
		Law	9
		Life Sciences and Physical Sciences	16
		Life Sciences	9
		Physical Sciences	7
		Mathematical Sciences	11
		Philosophy, Religion and Theology	4
		Physical Education, Health Education and Leisure	1
		Psychology	7
		Public Administration and Social Services	7
		Social Sciences and Social Studies	39
		Other	183
		Total	—

### TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

General Affairs.

#### National Liquor Board

\*1. Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Trade and Industry

What was the cost of operating the National Liquor Board in the latest specified year for which figures are available?

THE MINISTER OF TRADE AND INDUSTRY

R552 442 during the 1983/84 financial year

\*2. Mr R W HARDINGHAM—Agricultural Economics [Reply standing over]

1913/27

\*3. Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any members of the South African Police employed in controlling rioting at Crossroads in February 1985 were injured, if so, (a) how many and (b) what was the nature of their injuries,

(2) whether these persons were wearing or using protective equipment when injured, if not, why not if so, what was the nature of the equipment they were wearing or using at the time?

THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) 7

(b) Minor bruises caused by stones, bottles and other objects

(2) No The circumstances pertaining to a riot situation will determine whether or not the use of protective equipment is appropriate. In the recent riot situation where mobility and speed were essential in combating incidents of arson and violence over a wide-spread area, the use of such equipment was inappropriate

#### Riot control

\*4. Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order



TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985

Whether members of the South African Police employed in riot control are given any (a) initial training related to riot control and (b) (i) refresher and (ii) other courses, if not, why not, if so (aa) what is the nature of the initial training provided, (bb) what other specified refresher or other courses do they undergo and (cc) how often are these courses presented?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) and (b) Yes

(aa) Crowd control, which includes the dispersing of unlawful gatherings, riot control, and cordon and search operations Control over movement which inter alia includes check-points, protection of very important persons, safeguarding of national key points, urban observation posts, curfew regulations, road blocks and urban street patrols

(bb) The combating of urban terrorism, general control measures, bomb threats, house evacuation and the release of hostages, urban warfare and action at lawful and unlawful strikes

(cc) Refresher courses for commanders and instructors are given annually, while courses for members of riot control units are presented on a continual basis

†Mr P H P GASTROW. Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister, could he please inform the House whether the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition to eliminate the leaders of a riotous crowd forms part of the training of the riot squad of the South African Police? I refer to a categorical statement in this regard in a television programme last Sunday evening. Is this indeed the case?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Speaker, while policemen undergo training in the riot squad, part of their training also entails instruction in the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition. I do not know whether they are specifically trained to eliminate someone

720

who is inciting riots However the handling of a R1 rifle with live ammunition forms part of their normal training in any case

#### Riot control

\*5 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the members of the South African Police employed in controlling rioting at Crossroads in February 1985 were issued with protective equipment; if not, why not, if so, (a) what equipment and (b) when was it issued to them,

(2) whether they were ordered to use this equipment, if not, why not, if so,

(3) whether any members of the South African Police failed to use this equipment, if so,

(4) whether any action was taken against such members, if not, why not; if so, what action?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) Gas-masks, shields, riot helmets and rubber batons

(b) On 19 December 1979 and 3 July 1980, respectively, to all riot units

(2) No, the reasons furnished in my reply to the hon member's question No 3, are also applicable in this case

(3) and (4) Fall away.

†Mr S S VAN DER MERWE. Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, does he not think that the injuries that the policemen sustained could in fact have been prevented if, for example, protective helmets and shields had been used?

721

TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985

#### Salem affair

\*7 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether any attempts have been made to recover the money lost in the Salem affair, if not, why not, if so, (a) what attempts and (b) with what result,

(2) whether his Department has requested a police investigation into the matter, if not, why not, if so, (a)(i) on how many occasions and (ii) on what dates and (b) with what result in each case?

†The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

(1) Yes

(a) In the memorandum regarding the Salem tanker which was tabled on 9 March 1984, the agreement between Shell and SFF, in terms of which Shell would endeavour to recover the money and if successful to share it equally with SFF, was explained. Since then an application for a compensatory order has been made, should the accused be found guilty, in a case regarding the Salem incident which is presently being heard in Houston, USA

(b) No moneys have thusfar been recovered

(2) No SFF has brought the case to the attention of the South African Police at the beginning of 1980 but no formal complaint was brought as the alleged accused were overseas

(a) and (b) Fall away

The hon member's attention is further drawn to the reply by the hon the Prime Minister to his question on 11 April 1984 and the reply by the hon the Minister of

722

Law and Order to his question on 14 February 1984

Mr D J N MALCOMMESS Mr Speaker arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, may I ask him whether it is not normal procedure in the case of the State losing a large amount of money as a result of fraud that the Police be requested to investigate an issue of this nature. If that is the case, why precisely has there been no police investigation whatsoever, or why has there not been an attempt by the Police to bring the perpetrators of this fraud to justice?

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I can only repeat the last part of my reply in which I say that the hon member must go and read the reply to that given by the then hon Prime Minister and the hon the Minister of Law and Order on the dates which I have mentioned. The reply to his question will be clear from that.

\*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether awaiting-trial prisoners held in police cells are allowed the same privileges as are awaiting-trial prisoners held in prisons. If not, (a) why not and (b) what privileges are they allowed?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, except that awaiting-trial prisoners held in prison at certain centres enjoy library, sport and shopping facilities

Soekor head-office

\*9 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether Soekor intends moving its head-office to Cape Town, if so why,

(2) whether a building will be built for their use, if so, (a) why, (b) what is the estimated cost involved and (c) how many members of staff will be



715	716
Social Sciences and Social Studies	Social Sciences and Social Studies
Economics	Other
Other	Total
Total	Total
17	2
17	21
605	—
University of Port Elizabeth	Potchefstroom University for CHE
Education	Engineering en Engineering Technology
Health Care and Health Sciences	Law
Nursing	Physical Education, Health Education and Leisure
Languages, Linguistics and Literature	Social Sciences and Social Studies
Law	Economics
Philosophy, Religion and Theology	Total
Psychology	1
Public Administration and Social Services	18
Social Sciences and Social Studies	University of Cape Town
Other	Architecture and Environmental Design
Not designated/coded/declared (incl Non-Design Purpose)	Arts, Visual and Performing
Total	Business, Commerce and Management Sciences
24	Computer Sciences and Data Processing
67	Education
Rand Afrikaans University	Engineering en Engineering Technology
Education	Health Care and Health Sciences
Languages, Linguistics and Literature	Medicine/Surgery
Philosophy, Religion and Theology	Other
Public Administration and Social Services	Languages, Linguistics and Literature
Social Sciences and Social Studies	Law
Other	Libraries and Museums
Total	Life Sciences and Physical Sciences
3	Life Sciences
12	Physical Sciences
University of the Orange Free State	Mathematical Sciences
Education	Philosophy, Religion and Theology
Health Care and Health Sciences	Psychology
Medicine/Surgery	Public Administration and Social Services
Nursing	Social Sciences and Social Studies
Psychology	Other
1	41
1	
1	
16	

717	718
Not designated/coded/declared (incl Non-Design Purpose)	What was the cost of operating the National Liquor Board in the latest specified year for which figures are available?
Total	The MINISTER OF TRADE AND INDUSTRY
2	R552 442 during the 1983/84 financial year.
257	
—	
Rhodes University	
Arts, Visual and Performing	
Business, Commerce and Management Sciences	
Communication	
Computer Science and Data Processing	
Education	
Health Care and Health Sciences	
Pharmacy	
Languages, Linguistics and Literature	
Law	
Life Sciences and Physical Sciences	
Life Sciences	
Physical Sciences	
Mathematical Sciences	
Philosophy, Religion and Theology	
Physical Education, Health Education and Leisure	
Psychology	
Public Administration and Social Services	
Social Sciences and Social Studies	
Other	
Total	
39	
183	
TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985	
—	
Indicates translated version	
For oral reply	
General Affairs	
National Liquor Board	

\*1 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Trade and Industry

\*4 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order.

(1) Whether any members of the South African Police employed in controlling rioting at Crossroads in February 1985 were injured, if so, (a) how many and (b) what was the nature of their injuries.

(2) whether these persons were wearing or using protective equipment when injured, if not, why not; if so, what was the nature of the equipment they were wearing or using at the time?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes  
(a) 7  
(b) Minor bruises caused by stones, bottles and other objects

(2) No The circumstances pertaining to a riot situation will determine whether or not the use of protective equipment is appropriate. In the recent riot situation where mobility and speed were essential in combating incidents of arson and violence over a wide-spread area, the use of such equipment was inappropriate.

Riot control

\*2 Mr R W HARDINGHAM—Agricultural Economics [Reply standing over]

*Hansard Q. 601. 718*

*251*

*19/3/85*

\*3 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order:



Whether members of the South African Police employed in riot control are given any (a) initial training related to riot control and (b) (i) refresher and (ii) other courses, if not, why not, if so (aa) what is the nature of the initial training provided, (bb) what other specified refresher or other courses do they undergo and (cc) how often are these courses presented?

who is inciting riots However the handling of a R1 rifle with live ammunition forms part of their normal training in any case

#### Riot control

\*5 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(a) and (b) Yes.

(aa) Crowd control, which includes the dispersing of unlawful gatherings, riot control, and cordon and search operations Control over movement which inter alia includes check-points, protection of very important persons, safeguarding of national key points, urban observation posts, curfew regulations, road blocks and urban street patrols.

(bb) The combating of urban terrorism, general control measures, bomb threats, house evacuation and the release of hostages, urban warfare and action at lawful and unlawful strikes

(cc) Refresher courses for commanders and instructors are given annually, while courses for members of riot control units are presented on a continual basis

†Mr P H P GASTROW: Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister, could he please inform the House whether the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition to eliminate the leaders of a riotous crowd forms part of the training of the riot squad of the South African Police? I refer to a categorical statement in this regard in a television programme last Sunday evening. Is this indeed the case?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER: Mr Speaker, while policemen undergo training in the riot squad, part of their training also entails instruction in the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition I do not know whether they are specifically trained to eliminate someone

#### Salem affair

\*7 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether any attempts have been made to recover the money lost in the Salem affair, if not, why not, if so, (a) what attempts and (b) what result,

(2) whether his Department has requested a police investigation into the matter, if not, why not, if so, (a)(i) on how many occasions and (ii) on what dates and (b) with what result in each case?

†The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

(1) Yes

(a) In the memorandum regarding the Salem tanker which was tabled on 9 March 1984, the agreement between Shell and SFF, in terms of which Shell would endeavour to recover the money and if successful to share it equally with SFF, was explained Since then an application for a compensatory order has been made, should the accused be found guilty, in a case regarding the Salem incident which is presently being heard in Houston, USA

(b) No moneys have thusfar been recovered

(2) No SFF has brought the case to the attention of the South African Police at the beginning of 1980 but no formal complaint was brought as the alleged accused were overseas

(a) and (b) Fall away

The hon member's attention is further drawn to the reply by the hon the Prime Minister to his question on 11 April 1984 and the reply by the hon the Minister of

Law and Order to his question on 3 February 1984

Mr D J N MALCOMMESS Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, may I ask him whether it is not normal procedure in the case of the State losing a large amount of money as a result of fraud that the Police be requested to investigate an issue of this nature If that is the case, why precisely has there been no police investigation whatsoever, or why has there not been an attempt by the Police to bring the perpetrators of this fraud to justice?

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I can only repeat the last part of my reply in which I say that the hon member must go and read the reply to that given by the then hon Prime Minister and the hon the Minister of Law and Order on the dates which I have mentioned The reply to his question will be clear from that

\*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether awaiting-trial prisoners held in police cells are allowed the same privileges as are awaiting-trial prisoners held in prisons, if not, (a) why not and (b) what privileges are they allowed?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, except that awaiting-trial prisoners held in prison at certain centres enjoy library, sport and shopping facilities

Soekor: head-office

\*9 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs.

(1) Whether Soekor intends moving its head-office to Cape Town, if so, why,

(2) whether a building will be built for their use, if so, (a) why, (b) what is the estimated cost involved and (c) how many members of staff will be

*Handwritten:* Howard R. 61-722  
Awaiting-trial prisoners 19/3/85



Whether members of the South African Police employed in riot control are given any (a) initial training related to riot control and (b) (i) refresher and (ii) other courses, if not, why not, if so (aa) what is the nature of the initial training provided, (bb) what other specified refresher or other courses do they undergo and (cc) how often are these courses presented?

who is inciting riots. However the handling of a R1 rifle with live ammunition forms part of their normal training in any case

#### Riot control

\*5 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(a) and (b) Yes

(aa) Crowd control, which includes the dispersing of unlawful gatherings, riot control, and cordon and search operations. Control over movement which inter alia includes check-points, protection of very important persons, safeguarding of national key points, urban observation posts, curfew regulations, road blocks and urban street patrols

(bb) The combating of urban terrorism, general control measures, bomb threats, house evacuation and the release of hostages, urban warfare and action at lawful and unlawful strikes

(cc) Refresher courses for commanders and instructors are given annually, while courses for members of riot control units are presented on a continual basis

†Mr P H P GASTROW. Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister, could he please inform the House whether the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition to eliminate the leaders of a riotous crowd forms part of the training of the riot squad of the South African Police? I refer to a categorical statement in this regard in a television programme last Sunday evening. Is this indeed the case?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Speaker, while policemen undergo training in the riot squad, part of their training also entails instruction in the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition. I do not know whether they are specifically trained to eliminate someone

#### Salem affair

\*7 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether any attempts have been made to recover the money lost in the Salem affair, if not, why not, if so, (a) what attempts and (b) what result,

(2) whether his Department has requested a police investigation into the matter, if not, why not, if so, (a)(i) on how many occasions and (ii) on what dates and (b) with what result in each case?

†The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

(1) Yes

(a) In the memorandum regarding the Salem tanker which was tabled on 9 March 1984, the agreement between Shell and SFF, in terms of which Shell would endeavour to recover the money and if successful to share it equally with SFF, was explained. Since then an application for a compensatory order has been made, should the accused be found guilty, in a case regarding the Salem incident which is presently being heard in Houston, USA

(b) No moneys have thusfar been recovered

(2) No SFF has brought the case to the attention of the South African Police at the beginning of 1980 but no formal complaint was brought as the alleged accused were overseas

(a) and (b) Fall away

The hon member's attention is further drawn to the reply by the hon the Prime Minister to his question on 11 April 1984 and the reply by the hon the Minister of

Law and Order to his question on 3 February 1984

Mr D J N MALCOMMESS Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, may I ask him whether it is not normal procedure in the case of the State losing a large amount of money as a result of fraud that the Police be requested to investigate an issue of this nature. If that is the case, why precisely has there been no police investigation whatsoever, or why has there not been an attempt by the Police to bring the perpetrators of this fraud to justice?

†The MINISTER. Mr Speaker, I can only repeat the last part of my reply in which I say that the hon member must go and read the reply to that given by the then hon Prime Minister and the hon the Minister of Law and Order on the dates which I have mentioned. The reply to his question will be clear from that.

*Handwritten: 251, 19/3/85*  
 \*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether awaiting-trial prisoners held in police cells are allowed the same privileges as are awaiting-trial prisoners held in prisons, if not, (a) why not and (b) what privileges are they allowed?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes, except that awaiting-trial prisoners held in prison at certain centres enjoy library, sport and shopping facilities

Soekor: head-office

\*9 Mr D J N MALCOMMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether Soekor intends moving its head-office to Cape Town, if so, why,

(2) whether a building will be built for their use, if so, (a) why, (b) what is the estimated cost involved and (c) how many members of staff will be



## Media Council hears police complaint about Boesak reports

# Colonel: My allegation went too far

By Rona Macleod and Joe Openshaw

Colonel Chris Scholtz conceded at a Media Council hearing yesterday that he had gone too far in alleging that reporters of *The Star* had been underhand in visiting the Security Police to get information about their role in the "Boesak affair"

He conceded the point during cross-examination lasting more than half a day

He was the first witness in the hearing in Johannesburg of a complaint brought by the South African Police against *The Star* after two reports published on January 11 and 25

In these, *The Star* accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and of being behind a campaign to reveal evidence of an extra-marital affair between Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and Miss Di Scott, formerly of the SA Council of Churches.

### ANONYMOUS PAMPHLET

The reports alleged that the Security Branch had dropped an anonymous pamphlet and tape recording of details of the affair at the newspaper office and that Colonel Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit had confirmed to two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information

The South African Police have asked the Media Council to take strong disciplinary measures against *The Star* as they say the allegations were totally false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police

Colonel Scholtz admitted under cross-examination by Mr S A Cilliers SC, appearing for *The Star*, that there had been a number of deviations from normal police procedure during an interview with *The Star* crime reporters Mr Mike Cohen and Miss Chris Steyn

on January 9, when the affair and the alleged police campaign against Dr Boesak had been discussed

Though the normal procedure was for questions to be put to the police PRO, this had not been done

Colonel Scholtz explained that he considered the interview a courtesy visit to introduce Miss Steyn, but it soon became evident that this was not what the reporters had in mind. The mood of the interview was one of levity and there had been room for misunderstanding.

Mr Cilliers asked the colonel if he had told Miss Steyn this was not the first time the Security Police had made tape recordings and pamphlets and dropped them on the newspapers

Colonel Scholtz: That is not true

Mr Cilliers: One can only conclude that you did not ask to hear the tape because you knew what it contained?

Colonel Scholtz: Miss Steyn said the tape had been found lying on her news editor's desk. I concluded that it was still on the table

She says the tape was in her handbag during the interview — I did not know this

Why didn't you ask to see the pamphlet? — I did not think she had it with her

Colonel Scholtz said he did nothing about the allegations linking Security Branch "spies" to a smear campaign against Dr Boesak, published in a report in *The Star* two days after the interview.

On the same day, the Commissioner of Police and the chief police public relations officer denied the allegations without referring to the Johannesburg Security Branch, Colonel Scholtz said

Mr S J Maritz, legal representative for the police, asked Colonel Scholtz if he had had any interest in the relationship between Dr Boesak and Miss Scott. The colonel replied that he did not

He said, however, that the Security Branch had been monitoring Dr Boesak and his activities in relation to the UDF and the SA Council of Churches.

Mr Maritz: Was the relationship of Dr Boesak and Miss Scott a matter of public interest?

Colonel Scholtz: Yes, because of Dr Boesak's standing in the community.

Did you feel that it should be publicised as a matter of public importance? — Not at all

Would you have had any objection if *The Star* had made the relationship world news? — No, not at all

Colonel du Toit, third in command of the Johannesburg Security Branch and chief of the security crime investigation division, said he was present during the latter part of the interview with Mr Cohen and Miss Steyn on January 9.

### COULD NOT REMEMBER

Colonel du Toit said he could not remember how he had heard that the tape had been dropped on certain newspapers, including *The Star*. One of the Security Branch members had heard from his sources that the tape was doing the rounds among the media

Did you know anything about the pamphlet? — No

The council consists of the chairman, retired judge Mr L de V van Winsen, editor of the *Sunday Times*, Mr Tertius Myburgh, managing director of the *Western Transvaal Record*, Mrs I Krause, editor of *Die Vaderland*, Mr Harald Pakendorf, attorney Mr Gert Hugo, attorney Mr David Bloomberg, and Unisa law lecturer Professor S A Strauss.

Mr S A Cilliers SC, assisted by Mr W Trengrove, is representing *The Star*. Mr Maritz is assisting Brigadier J V van der Merwe for the police.

The hearing continues



Illustrated warning signs against the risk of loss of life, with the word "Danger" in Afrikaans, English and the Venda language appear all along the barrier fence on both sides. The warning signs are visible from both sides at intervals of 50 metres

(4) (a) and (b) Yes. The Government of Zimbabwe was informed of the fence through the Trade Mission of the RSA. That government confirmed on 27 February 1985 that they had taken cognizance thereof

(5) No. It is not practical. I want to point out that the problem here is that the Defence Force has not as yet succeeded in obtaining a volunteer to test the effect of the voltage carried, on a human being. [Interjections.] In view of the fact that the hon. the Leader of the Official Opposition displays such a lively interest in the project, I should like to ask him whether he would consider presenting himself for such an experiment, and if not, whether he would care to nominate one of his party, perhaps one of his problem children, for such a test

(6) No  
*Howard Q. 61743*  
*251 Telephone tapping 19/3/85*  
\*32 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the telephone of a certain police officer, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, was tapped, if so,

(2) whether such tapping occurred in terms of (a) the provisions of (i) section 118A and/or (ii) section 118 of the Post Office Act, No 44 of 1958, and/or (b) any other statutory provision, if so, (aa) what other specified provision and (bb) by whom was the tapping authorized,

(3) whether, in obtaining authority under

the Post Office Act, the reasons advanced for such tapping related to its being in the interests of State security, if not, (a) why not and (b) what reasons were advanced,

(4) whether the police officer concerned has been charged with any offences, if so, with what offences,

(5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(2) (a) (i) Yes

(ii) No

(b) (aa) No

(bb) The functionary as referred to in section 118A of the Post Office Act, No 44 of 1958

(3) Yes (a) and (b) Fall away

(4) Yes, 31 charges of alleged bribery and fraud concerning the issuing of fire-arm licences, alleged fraud concerning the ownership of vehicles reported stolen, defeating the ends of justice and conspiracy to commit a crime

(5) No, but in my reply to the hon. Leader of the Official Opposition's question No 34 I will make a statement on the matter

Mr P H P GASTROW. Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Deputy Minister's reply, I want to ask him whether he considers that any of those offences with which the police officers have been charged can possibly be construed as having anything to do with State security?

The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Speaker, I ask the hon. member to table that question

Uitenhage: telephone exchange equipment

\*33 Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any South African Transport Services telephone exchange equipment was replaced in Uitenhage in the 1983-84 financial year, if so, (a) why and (b) at what total cost?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS

Yes

(a) In order to cope with the increasing demand for new telephones as a result of the development of the new mechanical workshop complex at Cuyler Manor, the obsolete telephone exchange was replaced with a modern one

(b) R559 000

\*34 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether he or any member of the South African Police authorized the tapping of any telephones during the latest specified three years for which figures are available, if so, (a) who gave the authorization and (b) in respect of how many telephones was authorization given,

(2) whether all of these cases were considered to be in the interest of the maintenance of State security, if not, (a) how many cases were not considered to be such, (b) what were the circumstances surrounding the other cases and (c) on what grounds was the telephone tapping authorized in each case,

(3) what is the procedure followed by the South African Police in deciding which telephones should be tapped

and (b) who is authorized to give permission to tap telephones,

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) No

(2) Falls away

(3) (a) The person designate in terms of section 118A(2)(a) of the Post Office Act, No 64 of 1972, that is the Commissioner, the Senior Chief Deputy Commissioner or the Chief Deputy Commissioner, submits a written request to the functionary wherein it is certified that the interception is necessary for the maintenance of the security of the Republic.

(b) The functionary intends in section 118A of Act No 64 of 1972

(4) If authority has been granted in terms of section 118A, and the police became aware that a serious crime was committed, they are compelled to act in this regard

†THE LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION. Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Deputy Minister's reply, I want to ask whether he is aware of the fact that there is uncertainty as to whether all telephone tapping is related to matters concerning state security. The reply of the hon. Deputy Minister seems to create the impression that there is no telephone tapping after all in cases not related to state security

†THE DEPUTY MINISTER. I am not aware of any uncertainty, but I will investigate the matter, and we can debate it thoroughly in our Vote

Mr P H P GASTROW. Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon. the Deputy Minister's reply, will he give us an indication whether or not it is the practice of the Police also deliberately to make use of telephone tapping in



Illustrated warning signs against the risk of loss of life, with the word "Danger" in Afrikaans, English and the Venda language appear all along the barrier fence on both sides. The warning signs are visible from both sides at intervals of 50 metres

- (4) (a) and (b) Yes The Government of Zimbabwe was informed of the fence through the Trade Mission of the RSA That government confirmed on 27 February 1985 that they had taken cognizance thereof

- (5) No It is not practical I want to point out that the problem here is that the Defence Force has not as yet succeeded in obtaining a volunteer to test the effect of the voltage carried on a human being [Interjections] In view of the fact that the hon the Leader of the Official Opposition displays such a lively interest in the project, I should like to ask him whether he would consider presenting himself for such an experiment, and if not whether he would care to nominate one of his party, perhaps one of his problem children, for such a test

(6) No  
*Howard Q 61.743*  
*251 Telephone tapping 19/3/85*  
 \*32 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether the telephone of a certain police officer, whose name has been furnished to the South African Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, was tapped, if so,
- (2) whether such tapping occurred in terms of (a) the provisions of (i) section 118A and/or (ii) section 118 of the Post Office Act, No 44 of 1958, and/or (b) any other statutory provision, if so, (aa) what other specified provision and (bb) by whom was the tapping authorized,

(3) whether, in obtaining authority under

the Post Office Act, the reasons advanced for such tapping related to its being in the interests of State security, if not, (a) why not and (b) what reasons were advanced,

- (4) whether the police officer concerned has been charged with any offences, if so, with what offences,
- (5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

**THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

- (1) Yes
- (2) (a) (i) Yes (ii) No (b) (aa) No

(bb) The functionary as referred to in section 118A of the Post Office Act, No 44 of 1958

- (3) Yes (a) and (b) Fall away

- (4) Yes, 31 charges of alleged bribery and fraud concerning the issuing of fire-arm licences alleged fraud concerning the ownership of vehicles reported stolen, defeating the ends of justice and conspiracy to commit a crime

- (5) No, but in my reply to the hon Leader of the Official Opposition's question No 34 I will make a statement on the matter

Mr P H P GASTROW Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, I want to ask him whether he considers that any of those offences with which the police officers have been charged can possibly be construed as having anything to do with State security?

The DEPUTY MINISTER Mr Speaker, I ask the hon member to table that question

**Uitenhage: telephone exchange equipment**

\*33 Mr W V RAW asked the Minister of Transport Affairs

Whether any South African Transport Services telephone exchange equipment was replaced in Uitenhage in the 1983-84 financial year, if so, (a) why and (b) at what total cost?

**THE MINISTER OF TRANSPORT AFFAIRS**

Yes

- (a) In order to cope with the increasing demand for new telephones as a result of the development of the new mechanical workshop complex at Cuyler Manor, the obsolete telephone exchange was replaced with a modern one

- (b) R559 000

*Howard Q. 61.745*  
*251 Telephone tapping 19/3/85*  
 \*34 THE LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether he or any member of the South African Police authorized the tapping of any telephones during the latest specified three years for which figures are available, if so, (a) who gave the authorization and (b) in respect of how many telephones was authorization given,
- (2) whether all of these cases were considered to be in the interest of the maintenance of State security, if not, (a) how many cases were not considered to be such, (b) what were the circumstances surrounding the other cases and (c) on what grounds was the telephone tapping authorized in each case,

- (3) what is the procedure followed by the South African Police in deciding which telephones should be tapped

and (b) who is authorized to give permission to tap telephones

- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

**THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

- (1) No

- (2) Falls away

- (3) (a) The person designate in terms of section 118A(2)(a) of the Post Office Act No 64 of 1972, that is the Commissioner, the Senior Chief Deputy Commissioner or the Chief Deputy Commissioner, submits a written request to the functionary wherein it is certified that the interception is necessary for the maintenance of the security of the Republic
- (b) The functionary intends in section 118A of Act No 64 of 1972

- (4) If authority has been granted in terms of section 118A and the police became aware that a serious crime was committed they are compelled to act in this regard

THE LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, I want to ask whether he is aware of the fact that there is uncertainty as to whether all telephone tapping is related to matters concerning state security. The reply of the hon Deputy Minister seems to create the impression that there is no telephone tapping after all in cases not related to state security

THE DEPUTY MINISTER I am not aware of any uncertainty but I will investigate the matter and we can debate it thoroughly in our Vote

Mr P H P GASTROW Mr Speaker arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, will he give us an indication whether or not it is the practice of the Police also deliberately to make use of telephone tapping in



representations and (ii) response there-  
to,  
(3) whether he will make a statement on  
the matter?

**The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**

(1) No, because the regulations published by Government Notice No 2253 of 31 December 1968 still serve their purpose,  
(2) no, and  
(3) no

**Committee of Inquiry into Certain Aspects of Child Care**

\*8 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

Whether all the recommendations contained in the report of the Committee of Inquiry into Certain Aspects of Child Care have been implemented, if not, (a) why not, (b) when did this committee present its report and (c) when is it anticipated that these recommendations will be implemented?

**The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE**

No  
(a) All the recommendations could not be implemented as some of them are connected with long term planning which will have financial implications which cannot be afforded at this stage  
(b) July 1982  
(c) In view of the reply to (a) above it is not possible to indicate when all the recommendations would be implemented

**Hospitals**

\*9 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

(1) Whether hospitals administered by the four provincial administrations fall under the (a) control and/or (b) supervision of his Department, if not, why not,  
(2) whether decisions taken by him are binding on such hospitals, if not, (a) why not and (b) which hospitals are not bound by his decisions?

**The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE**

(1) (a) and (b) No. The hospitals still fall under the control of the four Provincial Administrations  
(2) Falls away

*For written reply*

**General Affairs**

**Commissioner: Inland Revenue: staff establishment**

159 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Minister of Finance

(1) (a) What is the staff establishment of the office of the Commissioner Inland Revenue and (b) how many vacancies are there in this office,  
(2) (a) what is the staff establishment in respect of inspectors in the sales tax division of this office and (b) how many vacancies are there in this division?

**The MINISTER OF FINANCE**

(1) (a) 6 424 posts,  
(b) 977 posts,  
(2) (a) 343 posts,  
(b) 121 posts

*Note* The number of authorized posts includes posts which have been frozen. To date 414 posts have been frozen

*Hennard*

251 *Police: offences 261 765*  
19/3/85  
265 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any policemen were convicted in 1984 of (a) common assault, (b) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (c) culpable homicide and (d) murder, if so, how many in each category,  
(2) whether any of these policemen had previous convictions, if so, (a) how many in each category and (b) on what charges in each case,  
(3) whether any of the policemen (a) with and (b) without previous convictions were discharged from the Force, if so, how many in respect of each race group?

(1) Yes  
(a) Whites 65 13 4 —  
Non-Whites 117 43 4 5

*Note* 72 of these convictions resulted from offences committed in 1982 and 1983

**The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

(1) Yes

(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Whites	65	13	4
Non-Whites	117	43	4
			5

*Note* 72 of these convictions resulted from offences committed in 1982 and 1983

(2) Yes

(a)	(b)
Whites	5
Non-Whites	13
	10
	2
	—

(b) Category (a)

Whites Common assault and negligent driving  
Non-Whites Serious assault, common assault, crimes injuria, theft, fraud, culpable homicide (motor vehicle), pointing of fire-

arm, carnal intercourse with girl under age of consent

Category (b)

Whites Nil  
Non-Whites Serious assault, common assault, negligent driving, malicious damage to property, assaulting a police officer, trespassing, driving under the influence of liquor, firing a firearm in municipal area

Category (c)  
Whites Nil  
Non-Whites Common assault

Category (d) Falls away

(3) Yes	White	oured	Asian	Black
(a)	2	4	—	12
(b)	9	8	—	6

*Note* Some of these offences do not arise from member's official duties

**Escom**

311 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

What amounts have been expended by Escom in each specified year since 1980 in providing (a) floral and herbageous decorations, (b) landscaping and gardening, (c) fountains and (d) fish and fishponds at (i) administrative buildings, (ii) power stations and (iii) substations?

**The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS**

In respect of Escom's 26 powerstations presently in operation with an additional 6 under construction, nearly 250 office buildings, 27 residential areas and 200 main substations, expenditure is as follows



TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985

720

Whether members of the South African Police employed in riot control are given any (a) initial training related to riot control and (b) (i) refresher and (ii) other courses, if not, why not, if so (aa) what is the nature of the initial training provided, (bb) what other specified refresher or other courses do they undergo and (cc) how often are these courses presented?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) and (b) Yes

(aa) Crowd control, which includes the dispersing of unlawful gatherings, riot control, and cordon and search operations. Control over movement which inter alia includes check-points, protection of very important persons, safeguarding of national key points, urban observation posts, curfew regulations, road blocks and urban street patrols

(bb) The combating of urban terrorism, general control measures, bomb threats, house evacuation and the release of hostages, urban warfare and action at lawful and unlawful strikes

(cc) Refresher courses for commanders and instructors are given annually, while courses for members of riot control units are presented on a continual basis

†Mr P H P GASTROW: Mr Speaker, arising out of the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister, could he please inform the House whether the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition to eliminate the leaders of a riotous crowd forms part of the training of the riot squad of the South African Police? I refer to a categorical statement in this regard in a television programme last Sunday evening. Is this indeed the case?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER: Mr Speaker, while policemen undergo training in the riot squad, part of their training also entails instruction in the use of a R1 rifle with live ammunition. I do not know whether they are specifically trained to eliminate someone

who is inciting riots. However the handling of a R1 rifle with live ammunition forms part of their normal training in any case

Riot control

\*5 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the members of the South African Police employed in controlling rioting at Crossroads in February 1985 were issued with protective equipment, if not, why not; if so, (a) what equipment and (b) when was it issued to them;

(2) whether they were ordered to use this equipment, if not, why not, if so,

(3) whether any members of the South African Police failed to use this equipment, if so,

(4) whether any action was taken against such members, if not, why not, if so, what action?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.

(1) Yes.

(a) Gas-masks, shields, riot helmets and rubber batons

(b) On 19 December 1979 and 3 July 1980, respectively, to all riot units

(2) No, the reasons furnished in my reply to the hon member's question No 3, are also applicable in this case.

(3) and (4) Fall away

†Mr S S VAN DER MERWE: Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, does he not think that the injuries that the policemen sustained could in fact have been prevented if, for example, protective helmets and shields had been used?

721

TUESDAY, 19 MARCH 1985

722

Salem affair

\*7 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether any attempts have been made to recover the money lost in the Salem affair if not why not, if so (a) what attempts and (b) with what result,

(2) whether his Department has requested a police investigation into the matter, if not, why not, if so, (a)(i) on how many occasions and (ii) on what dates and (b) with what result in each case?

†The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS

(1) Yes

(a) In the memorandum regarding the Salem tanker which was tabled on 9 March 1984, the agreement between Shell and SFF, in terms of which Shell would endeavour to recover the money and if successful to share it equally with SFF, was explained. Since then an application for a compensatory order has been made, should the accused be found guilty, in a case regarding the Salem incident which is presently being heard in Houston, USA

(b) No moneys have thusfar been recovered

(2) No SFF has brought the case to the attention of the South African Police at the beginning of 1980 but no formal complaint was brought as the alleged accused were overseas

(a) and (b) Fall away

The hon member's attention is further drawn to the reply by the hon the Prime Minister to his question on 11 April 1984 and the reply by the hon the Minister of

Law and Order to his question on 3 February 1984

Mr D J N MALCOMESS Mr Speaker arising out of the hon the Minister's reply may I ask him whether it is not normal procedure in the case of the State losing a large amount of money as a result of fraud that the Police be requested to investigate an issue of this nature. If that is the case why precisely has there been no police investigation whatsoever or why has there not been an attempt by the Police to bring the perpetrators of this fraud to justice?

†The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I can only repeat the last part of my reply in which I say that the hon member must go and read the reply to that given by the then hon Prime Minister and the hon the Minister of Law and Order on the dates which I have mentioned. The reply to his question will be clear from that.

*Hansford R. 61-722*  
*19/3/85*  
 \*8 Mrs H SUZMAN asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether awaiting-trial prisoners held in police cells are allowed the same privileges as are awaiting-trial prisoners held in prisons, if not, (a) why not and (b) what privileges are they allowed?

The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes except that awaiting-trial prisoners held in prison at certain centres enjoy library, sport and shopping facilities

Soekor: head-office

\*9 Mr D J N MALCOMESS asked the Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

(1) Whether Soekor intends moving its head-office to Cape Town, if so, why.

(2) whether a building will be built for their use, if so, (a) why, (b) what is the estimated cost involved and (c) how many members of staff will be



resentations and (ii) response there-  
to,  
(3) whether he will make a statement on  
the matter?

**THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND  
CULTURE**

(1) No, because the regulations publish-  
ed by Government Notice No 2253 of  
31 December 1968 still serve their  
purpose,  
(2) no, and  
(3) no

**Committee of Inquiry into Certain Aspects of  
Child Care**

\*8 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minis-  
ter of Health Services and Welfare

Whether all the recommendations con-  
tained in the report of the Committee of  
Inquiry into Certain Aspects of Child  
Care have been implemented, if not, (a)  
why not, (b) when did this committee  
present its report and (c) when is it anti-  
cipated that these recommendations will be  
implemented?

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SER-  
VICES AND WELFARE**

No  
(4) All the recommendations could not  
be implemented as some of them are  
connected with long term planning  
which will have financial implications  
which cannot be afforded at this  
stage  
(b) July 1982  
(c) In view of the reply to (a) above it is  
not possible to indicate when all the  
recommendations would be imple-  
mented

**Hospitals**

\*9 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minis-  
ter of Health Services and Welfare

(1) Whether hospitals administered by  
the four provincial administrations  
fall under the (a) control and/or (b)  
supervision of his Department, if not,  
why not,

(2) whether decisions taken by him are  
binding on such hospitals, if not, (a)  
why not and (b) which hospitals are  
not bound by his decisions?

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SER-  
VICES AND WELFARE**

(1) (a) and (b) No The hospitals still fall  
under the control of the four Provin-  
cial Administrations  
(2) Falls away

*For written reply*

**General Affairs**

**Commissioner: Inland Revenue: staff  
establishment**

159 Mr H H SCHWARZ asked the Min-  
ister of Finance

(1) (a) What is the staff establishment of  
the office of the Commissioner In-  
land Revenue and (b) how many  
vacancies are there in this office,

(2) (a) what is the staff establishment in  
respect of inspectors in the sales tax  
division of this office and (b) how  
many vacancies are there in this divi-  
sion?

**THE MINISTER OF FINANCE**

(1) (a) 6 424 posts,  
(b) 977 posts,  
(2) (a) 343 posts,  
(b) 121 posts

*Note* The number of authorized posts  
includes posts which have been frozen To  
date 414 posts have been frozen

*Henwood*  
251  
265 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the  
Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any policemen were con-  
victed in 1984 of (a) common assault,  
(b) assault with intent to do grievous  
bodily harm, (c) culpable homicide  
and (d) murder, if so, how many in  
each category,

(2) whether any of these policemen had  
previous convictions, if so, (a) how  
many in each category and (b) on  
what charges in each case,

(3) whether any of the policemen (a)  
with and (b) without previous convic-  
tions were discharged from the  
Force, if so, how many in respect of  
each race group?

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND OR-  
DER**

(1) Yes

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Whites	65	13	4	—
Non-Whites	117	43	4	5

*Note* 72 of these convictions resulted  
from offences committed in 1982 and  
1983

(2) Yes

(a)	Whites	5	—	—
	Non-Whites	13	10	2

(b) Category (a)

Whites Common assault and  
negligent driving  
Non-Whites Serious assault,  
common assault, crimes injuria,  
theft, fraud, culpable homicide  
(motor vehicle), pointing of fire-

arm, carnal intercourse with girl  
under age of consent

Category (b)

Whites Nil  
Non-Whites Serious assault,  
common assault, negligent driv-  
ing, malicious damage to prop-  
erty, assaulting a police officer,  
trespassing, driving under the  
influence of liquor, firing a fire-  
arm in municipal area

Category (c)

Whites Nil  
Non-Whites Common assault

Category (d) Falls away

(3) Yes

(a)	White	oured	Asian	Black
(b)	2	4	—	12
	9	8	—	6

*Note* Some of these offences do not  
arise from member's official duties

**Escom**

311 Mr R W HARDINGHAM asked the  
Minister of Mineral and Energy Affairs

What amounts have been expended by  
Escom in each specified year since 1980 in  
providing (a) floral and herbaceous dec-  
orations, (b) landscaping and gardening,  
(c) fountains and (d) fish and fishponds at  
(i) administrative buildings, (ii) power sta-  
tions and (iii) substations?

**THE MINISTER OF MINERAL AND  
ENERGY AFFAIRS**

In respect of Escom's 26 powerstations  
presently in operation with an additional 6  
under construction, nearly 250 office  
buildings, 27 residential areas and 200  
main substations, expenditure is as fol-  
lows



## (1) Administrative buildings and Escom residential areas

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Floral and herbaceous decorations (acquisition and maintenance)		Landscaping and gardening	Fountains	Fish and fishponds
1980	R549 000	R292 000	—	—
1981	R661 000	R373 000	—	—
1982	R954 000	R522 000	—	—
1983	R1 852 000	R1 246 000	R5 000	—
1984	R2 440 000	R995 000	R10 000	—

## (ii) and (iii) Power stations and substations

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)
Floral and herbaceous decorations (acquisition and maintenance)		Landscaping and gardening	Fountains	Fish and fishponds
1980	R1 420 000	R560 000	—	—
1981	R1 737 000	R584 000	—	—
1982	R2 244 000	R1 010 000	—	—
1983	R3 286 000	R1 617 000	—	—
1984	R3 885 000	R2 147 000	—	—

## Citizenship certificates

334 Mr R A F SWART asked the Minister of Home Affairs

How many citizenship certificates (a)(i) had been issued and (ii) remained to be issued as at 31 December 1984 and (b) were issued in 1984 to citizens of each national state?

	(a)(i)	(ii)	(b)
KwaZulu	1 583 112	2 103 770	15 429
Lebowa	267 597	1 468 387	9 555
Owagwa	151 360	1 069 030	6 796
Gazankulu	97 099	504 556	445
KaNtswana	4 557	549 842	44
KwaNdebele	21 290	252 311	21 238

## The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS

The figures furnished under (a)(ii) are mere estimates based on the 1980 Census figures and allowing for a population growth of 3,3% per year

## Secret Services Accounts

445 Mr J J B VAN ZYL asked the Minister of Finance †

- (1) Whether, with reference to the amount of R84 million ("Secret Services") on pages 6-20 under the Finance Vote in the Estimate of the Expenditure to be defrayed from State Revenue Account during the financial year ending on 31 March 1985 (RP 2—1984), he will furnish details of the expenditure of the said amount, if not, why not, if so,
- (2) how much of this amount was paid over to the (a) Foreign Affairs Special Account, (b) National Intelligence Service Special Account and (c) Defence Special Account,

- (3) whether payments were made from this amount to other State departments, if so, (a) to what State depart-

ments and (b) what amount in each case?

## The MINISTER OF FINANCE

- (1) No, the object of the Secret Services Account is specifically to provide funds for secret services in a centralized account without visible detail

- (2) and (3) Fall away

## Improving of image: funds

471 Mr P A MYBURGH asked the Minister of Defence

Whether his Department or any branch of the South African Defence Force has spent any funds from his 1984-85 budgetary allocation on projects aimed at improving the image of the South African Defence Force, if so, (a) on what projects were these moneys spent and (b) what was the expenditure on each such project?

## The MINISTER OF DEFENCE

All the activities of the SA Defence Force are also aimed at improving its image. Of the activities of the SA Defence Force during the 1984/85 financial year the following probably had the most value as image building activities

(a)	(b)
The SA Army Winner's Gala	R 46 752
The SA Defence Force Oratory Competition	R 3 700
Attendance of the 40th anniversary of the liberation of Ravenna, Italy by a SA Defence Force and Veterans' contingent	R 67 600
Attendance of the Reunion of Korean War Veterans' in the United States of America by a SA Air Force Officer	R 10 300
Concerts by the SA Defence Force Entertainment Group and performances by the SA Defence Force Church Choir and Concert Group	R 11 000
Exhibits at and participation in shows and the Durban Tattoo	R 136 200
Visitors to the operational area of South West Africa	R 30 921
SA Defence Force Days	R 69 000
Aid with production of films with a military theme	No cost
Provision of equipment and training aid to youth organizations during camps	R 462 388
SA Defence Force Christmas Programme	R 7 500

512 Prof N J J OLIVIER asked the Minister of Home Affairs

How many citizens of (a) Ciskei, (b) Transkei, (c) Bophuthatswana and (d) Venda (i) had applied for and (ii) had been granted South African travel documents since the independence of each of these countries up to the latest specified date for which figures are available?

## The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS

(a), (b), (c) and (d) Statistics in respect of these countries are not kept separately

Since the independence of these countries until 28 February 1985 9 987 applications were received of which 9 893 were approved

## Tuyuhuis

526 Mr C J VAN R BOTHA asked the Minister of Public Works †

Whether, with reference to the amount of R3,35 million mentioned by him in his reply to Question No 8 on 19 February 1985, he will furnish further particulars in regard to the matter, if so, (a) what did the (i) refurbishing and (ii) fitting-out of



# 'Uncertain of source of Boesak story'

By Fiona Macleod and Joe Openshaw

An admission by a senior Security Police officer that he may have heard about the love relationship between Dr Allan Boesak and Miss Dr Scott at a formal staff conference rather than coincidentally in the corridors at John Vorster Square was made today at a Media Council hearing.

Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit, third-in-command at the Security Branch in Johannesburg, said he was uncertain whether he had heard in conversation in the corridors or at a routine staff conference that Dr Boesak was being monitored and had a love relationship with Miss Scott.

Colonel du Toit was giving evidence at the hearing of a complaint brought by the South African Police against *The Star* arising out of two reports published on January 11 and 25, in which the newspaper accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and claimed the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of the extramarital affair between Dr Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and Miss Scott of the South African Council of Churches.

## TAPE RECORDING

The reports in *The Star* alleged that the Security Branch had dropped at the office of the newspaper a tape recording containing details of the affair and that Colonel Chris Scholtz and Colonel du Toit had confirmed to two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information.

The South African Police had asked the council to take strong disciplinary measures against *The Star* and say the allegations in the reports were totally false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police.

Under cross-examination by Mr S A Cilliers, SC, for *The Star*, Colonel du Toit said that if there had been a decision by the Security Police to disseminate information about Dr Boesak's affair to the media it would have had to come from headquarters.

He said he would personally be opposed to information about Dr Boesak's love relationship, which may have been produced in moni-

● To Page 3, Col 1

# 'Uncertain of source of Boesak story'

19/3/85 ● From Page 1

toring operations and had no relevance to security matters, being made available to the media.

In evidence in chief Colonel du Toit said it was absolutely untrue that he and Colonel Scholtz, the second-in-command of the Johannesburg Special Branch Section, had admitted to *The Star* crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, that they were responsible for dropping tapes of Dr Boesak's love relationship at newspapers, including *The Star*.

He said there had been no instructions either at his level or from higher up intentionally to reveal evidence of Dr Boesak's extramarital relationship.

Mr J V Maritz, for the South African Police: Was there any action on the part of the Special Branch to make Dr Boesak's private affairs known worldwide?

Colonel du Toit: No such instruction was received and this is not the function of the Security Branch.

Mr Maritz: Could your chief, Colonel Erasmus, have decided to do everything in his power to conduct a smear campaign against Dr Boesak without your knowledge? — No.

## UNFOUNDED

Colonel du Toit said he had first seen the pamphlets about Dr Boesak's affair last week while preparing for the hearing.

The suggestion by Mr Cohen that he and Colonel Scholtz backed the idea that *The Star* publish the story of Dr Boesak's affair was unfounded.

"It is also not true at all that Colonel Scholtz gave Mr Cohen the assurance we had intentionally dropped tapes and pamphlets with the media," he said.

Cross-examined by Mr Cilliers, Colonel du Toit said he was not sure how much of the Boesak affair he had in fact heard. It was of no interest to him nor of importance to the Security Branch.

The decision to monitor Dr Boesak would have been taken to provide information on him as a potential criminal as a result of activities in connection with the UDF.

He agreed with Mr Cilliers he would have had to have been kept abreast of anything important produced as a result of the Boesak monitoring.

He thought it might have been an underestimation of Colonel Scholtz to have described him in a statement as a mere "puncher" concerned only with administration and not with field operations.

The hearing continues.  
● See earlier report on Page 8.



# 6 more die in E Cape unrest

**Own Correspondent**  
**PORT ELIZABETH** — Six people were reported dead in Eastern Cape townships yesterday, bringing to nine the number of lives claimed in unrest in the area since Friday night.

A three-year-old girl, Pumzile Mali, burnt to death in Kwazakele, Port Elizabeth, after a shack was set alight by a mob of about 30 youths, according to Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, SA Police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape.

An unidentified African youth was found dead late yesterday afternoon in a street in

Soweto, Port Elizabeth. According to Colonel Van Rooyen, police were stoned at the Ben Senuka School in New Brighton, Port Elizabeth. A shotgun was fired by police and two members of the crowd fell, he said.

### Raced off

As the crowd dispersed, one of the bodies was pulled into a car, which raced off. The other body was that of an unidentified 26-year-old man, Colonel Van Rooyen said.

Another man died last night after police fired a shotgun at about 30 people stoning their

vehicle in Motherwell, Port Elizabeth.

Also in Port Elizabeth, the charred body of a man was found on the premises of a private Zwide house which had been set alight.

A 22-year-old man was shot and killed when about 200 youths stoned police vehicles soon after the petrol bombs were thrown.

### Intervened

In Motherwell, a black man who stabbed a policeman in the back was seriously wounded with a shotgun when another policeman intervened, Colonel Van Rooyen said. The man was admitted to Livingstone Hospital.

Also in Motherwell, 300 youths stopped private vehicles and demanded petrol from the owners, Colonel Van Rooyen said.

A house and a shack belonging to two policemen were destroyed by fire in Langa. During the first incident, the owner of the house, a constable, arrived at the scene of the fire.

### Shots fired

In the second incident, damage estimated at R700 was caused when a shack adjoining another policeman's house was set on fire. Shots were fired at the crowd. No injuries were reported.

Damage estimated at R9 000 was caused when the offices of the East Cape Development Board (ECDB) were gutted in Somerset East.

In Cradock's Illegible township, damage estimated at R5 000 was caused when the house of a police constable was gutted.

"Judging from the number of policemen's houses attacked at the weekend, it appears as if the focus of the attacks has been directed at the police force," Colonel Van Rooyen said.

He added that a number of Kwazakele shacks had been the target of arson attacks yesterday. Nobody was injured or arrested.

Colonel Van Rooyen emphasized that the attacks on the homes had

## Diploma in BUSINESS MANAGEMENT



Enrol today on this acclaimed, results-oriented training course, which teaches many skill areas covered in a university MBA.

Officially approved, for tax purposes, by the Department of Manpower

**COURSE STARTS  
THURS 18 APRIL**

### COURSE OUTLINE

Executive Skills Creative thinking Reading for ideas How to write with punch Listening Note-taking Managing time Principles of Management Planning Organising Leading Motivation Control Delegation Management

by objectives Job analysis, training, job enrichment Negotiation Career development  
Marketing Market research Pricing Consumer behaviour Product policies Distribution Sales training The modern systems view  
Management Accounting What is accounting? Balance sheets Income statements Ratio analysis Decision making from accounts Cash management Gearing Budgeting Tax Economic forecasting  
Business Law Law of contracts Instalment selling Law of insolvency The Companies Act  
Business Policy Decision-making Planning Risk analysis Resources analysis Corporate strategy

✓ FULL NOTES, ✓ FREE TEXT BOOKS,  
✓ AUDIO-VISUAL AIDS, ✓ CASE STUDIES,  
✓ SIMULATIONS, ✓ SYNDICATES

Equip yourself for a R40 000 or more executive job by enrolling on this course today

☎ 46 7440

DURATION 7 MONTHS  
ONCE A WEEK  
AT 7 30pm



M&amp;S 19/3/85

# 12 die — 11 Cape counts cost of 'black weekend'

Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH. — The city is today counting the cost of a three-day "black weekend" stayaway from work which turned into a series of bloody confrontations between police and mobs of youths.

The death toll has risen to 12, seven of whom were killed by police gunfire and five by rioters

The weekend claimed the youngest victim of the unrest when three-year-old Pumszile Mahi was burnt to death when the shack in which she lived was set alight by a mob

Police liaison officer Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen said the homes of 11 policemen, 14 other homes, a beerhall, three Development Board buildings and four shops had been destroyed by rioters

## Partly paralysed

A Red Cross aircraft left Cape Town for Port Elizabeth today to fetch an 11-year-old Cradock boy who was partly paralysed by a birdshot pellet in his neck.

K Gili, of Lingelihle township, was admitted to Livingstone Hospital in Port Elizabeth. Doctors decided to transfer him to Conradie Hospital after finding the left side of his body paralysed.

He was wounded in Lingilihe yesterday when police fired into a crowd of about 800 after vehicles were stoned.

● Another Red Cross flight will leave Cape Town for Durban today to fetch Dr A K Seedat of Newcastle, who was seriously injured in a road accident six weeks ago. He will be admitted to Conradie Hospital.

● The city centre resembled a ghost town yesterday as a work stayaway called by the Port Elizabeth Black Civic Organisation (Pebco) to protest against price increases paralysed transport and forced blacks to stay at home

In the townships all businesses were closed and schools empty. Gangs of youths roamed the streets to enforce the stayaway and became involved in bloody clashes with police in the process.



# Ken Andrew attacks secret police fund

CAPL THKS  
20/3/85  
251

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.  
— Establishment of a secret police fund would encourage secret police activities, Mr Ken Andrew (PFP Gardens) said yesterday.

Opposing the second reading of the South African Police Special Account Bill, he said the PFP objected to provision for the Minister of Law and Order to use the account to finance confidential activities he

deemed to be in the national interest.

The PFP's "worst suspicions" in this regard had been confirmed by recent police actions.

These included the arrest of university students at 2.30am in connection with alleged attendance at a placard meeting months earlier and eyewitness accounts of an Eastern Cape man being beaten while handcuffed to a table in a

police station.

The police had not acted in the national interest in these cases.

Mr Andrew said he realized other security organizations had secret accounts and that the balances of these accounts were carried forward from one financial year to another.

However, this was a bad practice and the PFP did not want it extended.

The Minister of Finance was empowered to place limits on auditing of the account after consultation with the State President and Auditor-General. This sort of power had not served South Africa's best interests in the Information scandal.

● Mr Derrick Watterson (NRP Umbilo) said no one could accuse him of being a liberal, yet he opposed the bill.

A main objection was the carrying forward of unspent balances.

"We are jealous of our police force staying purely a police force. Any suggestion of their being a KGB would denigrate the SA Police."

● Parliamentary control of State funds would not be weakened by the institution of the secret account, the Minister of Finance, Mr Barend du Plessis, said earlier.

He said the measure was purely administrative and the Treasury would not let unnecessarily large balances build up in the fund.

Provision was made for thorough auditing by the Auditor-General.

The only aspect that was limited was the extent of reporting allowed on the audit for security reasons.

Replying to the debate later, he said that if the government did not counter subversion through secret funds, the country would go "down the drain".

Control over secret funds in the wake of the Information scandal was strict and adequate.

The Minister of Finance would exclude extraordinarily large amounts from auditing only under exceptional circumstances.

The bill was read a second time after a division. — Sapa

# Clash over phone taps

ARGUS  
20/3/85

(251)  
~~251~~  
~~251~~

By TOS WENTZEL  
Political Correspondent

OPPOSITION MPs and the Deputy Minister of Law and Order, Mr AJ Vlok, clashed sharply in the Assembly yesterday on the question of telephone tapping.

Answering questions put to him by the Leader of the Opposition, Dr F van Zyl Slabbert, Mr Vlok said neither he nor any member of the police had in the last three years for which figures could be available authorised the tapping of any telephones.

He explained that, in terms of the Post Office Act, the senior heads of the Police must submit a written request to the Post Office.

It must certify that the telephone tapping was necessary for the maintenance of the security of the republic.

In answer to questions put by Mr PHP Gastrow (PFP Durban Central) Mr Vlok said that the telephone of a certain police officer had been tapped in terms of the Post office Act

The police officer had been charged on 31 counts of alleged bribery and fraud concerning the issuing of fire-arms licenses, alleged fraud concerning the ownership of vehicles reported stolen, defeating the ends of justice and conspiracy to commit a crime.

Mr Gastrow asked Mr Vlok whether it was also practice to tap telephones in ordinary criminal cases as the Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee had been reported as saying.

Dr Slabbert also wanted to know if clarity could be given on whether there was telephone tapping without national security being involved.



# Police trained to use live ammo

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent  
HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY  
— Police were trained to use live ammunition in riot situations but not necessarily to kill people, the Deputy Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adrian Vlok, disclosed yesterday in reply to PFP questions

The minister said such training was given to police but not specifically to kill people

Mr Vlok said police sent to Crossroads when rioting broke out last month had not worn protective equipment

Gas masks, shields and riot helmets — issued to riot units about five years ago — had not been deemed appropriate to circumstances at Crossroads — “where mobility and speed were essential in combating incidents of arson and violence over a widespread area”

## Bruises

Seven policemen had received “minor bruises” caused by stones, bottles and other objects. The riots left 18 squatters dead and more than 200 injured, more than 50 of them seriously

Mr Vlok said members of the SAP employed in riot control were given training which included crowd control, dispersal of unlawful gatherings, and cordon and search operations

Policemen also did courses on combating urban terrorism, general control measures, bomb threats, house evacuation and the release of hostages, urban warfare and action at lawful and unlawful strikes.

# PFP hits at press 'muzzle'

CAPL TIGIS 20/3/55 (251)

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.  
— Clause 18c of the South African Transport Services Amendment Bill was the third of a series of similar measures introduced by the government to muzzle the press, Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton) said during second-reading debate on the Transport Services Amendment Bill.

The clause provides that no person may publish any untrue information about the Railways Police without having reasonable grounds for believing it to be true, and places the onus of proof on that person.

Mrs Suzman said the clause was very similar to the clause in the Prisons Act that made it very difficult to report on prisons without fear of prosecution, and was almost identical to that in the Police Act.

There were existing channels to which the minister could have recourse if the press reported inaccurately.

The Media Council, which could impose a fine of up to R10 000 — the same as that envisaged by the bill, was at

present hearing a complaint brought by the police against The Star. If a report was libellous, the minister had recourse to civil law.

When cases surfaced in which railways police "chucked" a coloured man off a train — as happened recently — would the press have to either take a chance or refrain from reporting for fear of being taken to court because of some small inaccuracy?

● Replying to the debate, Mr Hendrik Schoeman said Mrs Suzman knew of the terrorism occurring in South Africa, of the activities of the African National Congress and of the infiltration of terrorists on a large scale.

"Our experience is that with conditions today we've got to have this clause to bring us in line with the South African Police."

Mr Schoeman said he was also in favour of a free press.

Mrs Suzman had complained of newspapers being taken to court for small inaccuracies, but "an inaccuracy is an inaccuracy" — Sapa



ARGUS 20/3/85

# Police 'pleased' about paper's Boesak report

251

Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Two Security Police colonels were willing to do anything to see the publication of the relationship between Dr Allan Boesak and Miss Di Scott, a reporter told a Media Council hearing in Johannesburg

Miss Chris Steyn, a reporter on The Star, said the colonels were even happy to admit they were responsible for giving the material to the newspaper

She said they apparently did not for a moment believe that their involvement would be made public

This was the impression she got when she and the chief crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, confronted Colonel Chris Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit with serious allegations that they had dropped pamphlets and tapes with the media

She had not expected the admission from the men and was shocked by it, she added

Miss Steyn was giving evidence at the hearing of a complaint brought by the

South African Police against The Star arising out of the newspaper's claims that the police were behind the exposure of the relationship

The reports alleged that the Security Branch had anonymously dropped the tape recording and pamphlet at the office of the newspaper, and that Colonel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit had later confirmed to the two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information

The South African Police has asked the Council to take strong disciplinary measures against The Star, saying the allegations in the reports were false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police

Miss Steyn said "I believe the colonels made the admission because they were pleased about the possible publication and because they felt safe from being implicated. They did not dream that we would involve them in any way whatsoever"

"My impression that they were pleased was strengthened when Mr Cohen tele-

phoned Colonel Scholtz the following morning and the colonel asked how the story was going and if we had everything we needed

"Obviously they weren't suspecting that we were going to involve them. During the interview, the colonels said they would deny outright any publication of their involvement"

Of the interview with the colonels Miss Steyn said: "Mr Cohen asked them outright whether they had dropped the pamphlet and tape on The Star" Colonel Scholtz said. "Yes, we did" Colonel du Toit replied "Of course we did"

"They were surprised and happy that The Star was going to publish the story because none of the other newspapers had so far published it"

Under cross-examination by Mr S J Maritz, legal representative for the police, Miss Steyn said she had four years' journalistic experience before the incident and had many dealings with the police — though not with the Security Branch — as a reporter

Mr Maritz: What were your first impressions of the pamphlet?

Miss Steyn: I did not suspect the Security Police at first. I thought it might come from a right-wing organisation or from Miss Scott's husband. I got the impression it came from someone with sophisticated surveillance machinery

When did you first suspect the Security Police? — "When the Johannesburg security manager revealed that they were watching Dr Boesak. He told me that the photo they gave him was the same as the one on the pamphlet. This was when I realised the pamphlet may have come from the Security Branch"

You said it seemed numerous microphones had been used in the making of the tape recording? — "Yes, and it is common knowledge that the Security Police are capable of producing a sophisticated recording."

The hearing continues

## Police cell death: inquest resumed

**Mail Correspondent**  
**POTGIETERSRUST** —  
The inquest into the death  
of a 25-year-old man, Mr  
Asaf Hope Thabethe, who  
died in a Potgietersrust po-  
lice cell on August 19, 1983,  
resumed on Monday

Mr Thabethe had been in-  
volved in a confrontation  
with police at a roadblock  
between Bakenburg and  
Potgietersrust

Earlier, Dr D Pienaar  
said he examined Mr Tha-  
bethe on the floor outside a  
"whites only" hospital at  
Potgietersrust on August  
19, 1983 on instruction from  
Sergeant J J Murray who

brought Mr Thabethe to  
him

Four policemen — Sgt  
Murray, Sergeant C Stas-  
sen, Constable J van  
Rooyen and Const J A Grie-  
sel — gave evidence at the  
inquest

Sgt Murray denied hav-  
ing instructed Dr Pienaar  
to examine Mr Thabethe  
He also denied hitting Mr  
Thabethe He said Mr Tha-  
bethe was drunk and had  
fallen

Mr Dikgang Moseneke,  
instructed by Mr Richard  
Lekgolo Ramodipa, is rep-  
resenting the Thabethe  
family

5  
~~351~~  
251



# Unrest: PFP call for inquiry

Cape Times  
20/3/85  
251  
~~251~~  
~~251~~

**THREE Eastern Cape MPs have called on the government "as a matter of extreme urgency" to appoint a commission of inquiry into unrest and violence in the area as the death toll rose to 13.**

The call came after an earlier PFP attempt to have an urgent parliamentary debate on the rising tide of unrest in the Eastern Cape and the rest of the country had been turned down.

Eastern Cape townships were quieter yesterday, according to

police, who said at least 13 people had died during five days of unrest and arson in the area.

Regional police spokesman Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen said few incidents were reported yesterday in the black townships around Port Elizabeth, where most of

the fatalities and injuries have occurred since an organized stayaway from work began last Friday.

The three MPs, Mr John Malcomess (Port Elizabeth Central), Mr Andrew Savage (Walmer) and Mr Errol Moorcroft (Albany) have called for a judge of the Eastern Cape Division to be appointed to "investigate all matters relating to the unrest and the State's response thereto".

They said the inquiry should include the actions of the Department of Co-operation, Development and Education and the Department of Law and Order.

The PFP spokeswoman on law and order, Mrs Helen Suzman, said yesterday that her party also wanted to debate police handling of country-wide unrest and the causes for growing violence which was becoming endemic in South Africa.

"The PFP believes that this highly disturbing trend will continue to deteriorate unless urgent steps are taken to deal with grievances."

Mrs Suzman said the request for the debate had been turned down on

the grounds that the party had already had the opportunity to discuss various aspects of the requested motion during the special Crossroads debate last month.

The party would now have to wait for the Budget debate after the Easter recess to debate the unrest in Parliament.

In a statement issued yesterday, the three PFP MPs said they were particularly concerned by the apparent inability of the government to address itself to the underlying causes of the unrest.

## Death toll

They said they were "greatly disturbed by the growing number of deaths, many of which appear to have been either the direct or indirect consequence of police action in these townships".

Ten people, including a three-year-old child, who was burnt after a petrol bomb attack, have died in the Eastern Cape since Monday, bringing to 13 the total of fatalities since last Friday.

In Kwazakhele, near Port Elizabeth, three youths were killed on Monday night in two separate incidents involving clashes with the police.

Police fired birdshot to disperse about 500 youths who were stoning police and private vehicles at the scene of the petrol bombing of a private residence, a police spokesman said.

He said two youths were killed, two wounded and seven arrested.

He said police had fired tearsmoke and birdshot to disperse stone-throwing youths in three different incidents in Uitenhage. — Staff Reporter, Own Correspondent and Sapa



# Approval needed for bugs — claim

By Joe Openshaw

Special approval in terms of the Police Act had to be obtained from the head of the Security Police, or his second-in-command, by members of the Security Branch to bug private houses and property and hotel bedrooms during investigations, a Media Council hearing was told yesterday.

Brigadier J V van der Merwe, second-in-command of the Security Branch in South Africa, said the position of tapping and bugging was a controversial one and there was a lot of criticism of this method of investigation.

## INSTRUCTIONS

Brigadier van der Merwe said there were strict instructions that bugging could not be undertaken unless the proper procedures were followed and permission obtained from him or the head of State security, Major-General S H Schutte.

He said the Security Branch was made up of ordinary men seconded for special duties from other sections of the police force and was not a closed and exclusive section.

Members of the Security Police were not allowed to deviate from the Police Act.

He said he was aware the activities of Dr Boesak were being monitored but this went for all the office bearers of the United Democratic Front. More attention was paid to Dr Boesak because of his position with the South African Council of Churches.

Reports on Dr Boesak were sent to head office on a regular basis and he had read two reports sent from Johannesburg to Pretoria on July 26 and September 29. The first report indicated Dr Boesak and Miss Di Scott were meeting secretly at Johannesburg hotels and in what was purely a love affair. The second report indicated that monitoring of the relationship between Dr Boesak and Miss Scott should be scrapped.

Brigadier van der Merwe said a pamphlet and a tape dealing with the relationship between Dr Boesak and Miss Scott had been "dropped" at the head office of the Security Branch in Pretoria on January 14.

Brigadier van der Merwe told the council the information in the reports and the allegations in the pamphlet did not tally.

The witness was interrupted at this point: "Here we have double hearsay. We haven't

the reports and we haven't the pamphlet," objected Mr S A Cilliers, who is appearing for *The Star*.

Brigadier van der Merwe said the Security Branch had not orchestrated a smear campaign to discredit Dr Boesak and an order to do this had not come from head office.

## PERMISSION

"A mission like this by someone else in the Security Branch would not be possible without permission," Brigadier van der Merwe said.

He said it had been decided not to prosecute *The Star* in terms of the Police Act after the publication of the January 11 story because the propositions made in it were vague. The terms of Article 27 (b) of the Act were wide and open to criticism.

"After the story of January 25 in *The Star*, it was decided that there had been a malicious attempt to hit out at the police and the Security Branch.

"Two Security Branch colonels had been named as making an admission. We decided to come to the Media Council so that both sides could put their case."

# Media Council told of 'admission' by SP colonels

By Joe Openshaw and Fiona Macleod

Two Security Police colonels were so pleased that *The Star* was considering publishing the Boesak love story that they were willing to do anything — even admit that they had disseminated tapes and pamphlets about the affair to newspapers, a Media Council hearing in Johannesburg was told yesterday.

## IMPRESSION

Miss Chris Steyn, a reporter on *The Star*, said the colonels apparently did not believe that their involvement would be made public.

This was the impression she got when she and *The Star's* chief crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, confronted Colonel Chris Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit with allegations that they had dropped pamphlets

nel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit had confirmed to the two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information.

The South African Police have asked the council to take strong disciplinary measures against *The Star*, saying the allegations in the reports were totally false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police.

Miss Steyn said in her evidence-in-chief that the anonymous pamphlet and tape were found in her news editor's tray after they had been there for about a week.

The pamphlet contained alleged evidence of the Boesak affair and gave times and dates when Dr Boesak allegedly stayed in hotels with Miss Scott.

## PHOTOGRAPH

Miss Steyn said that, while she was confirming the information in the

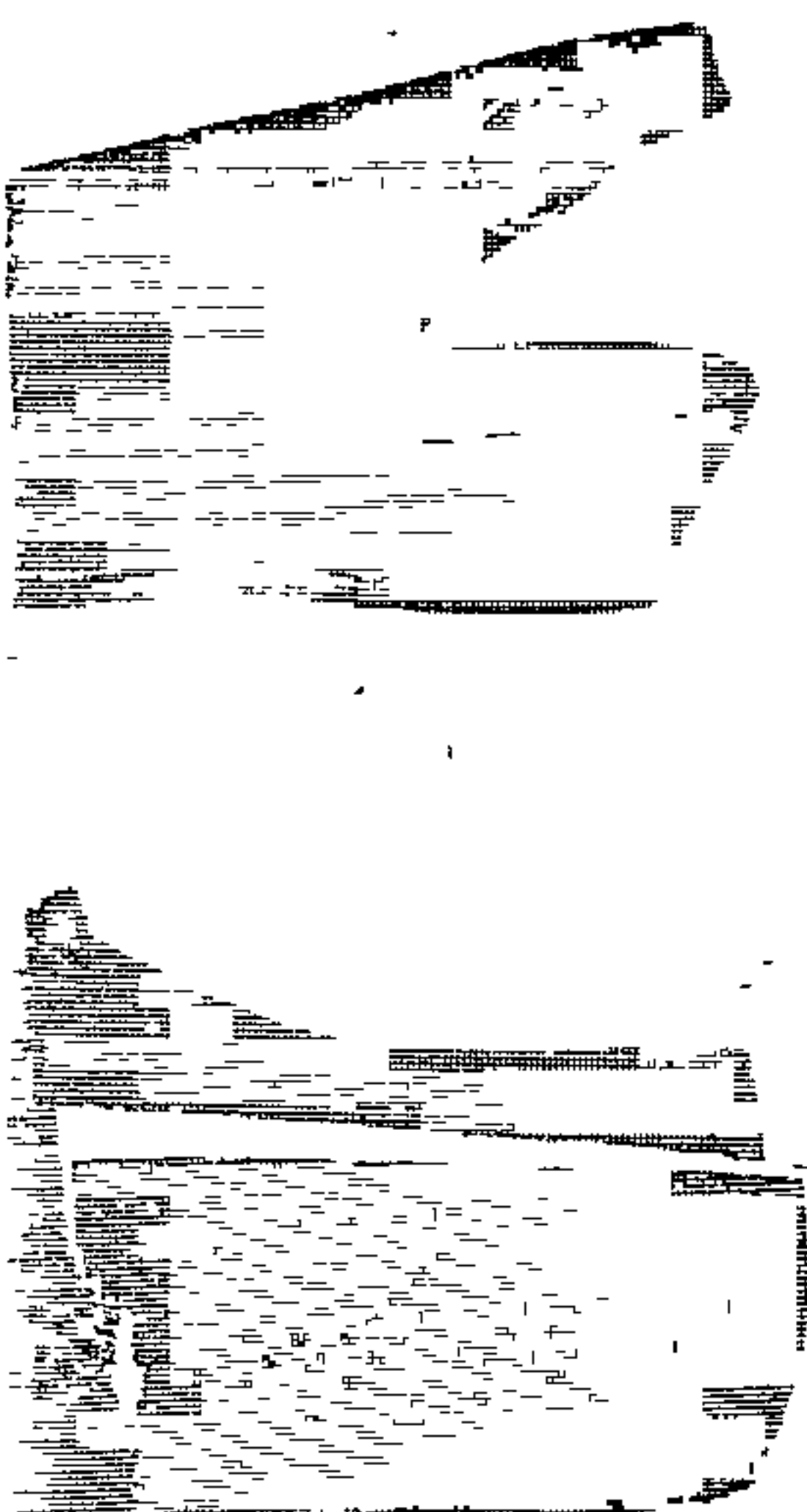
tape or see the pamphlet. "We then told them we suspected that the Security Police were involved in the making and distributing of the tape and pamphlet. The colonels just laughed.

"Later, Mr Cohen asked them outright whether they had dropped the pamphlet and tape at *The Star*. Colonel Scholtz said 'Yes, we did.' Colonel du Toit replied 'Of course we did.'"

## THIRD TIME

"The colonels added that it was not the first time they had dropped pamphlets and tapes at *The Star* and other newspapers. It was the third time that a drop had been made since November 1984.

Under cross-examination by Mr S J Maritz, legal representative for the police, Miss Steyn said she had had many





...tions of the police was not a closed and exclusive

allegations in the pamphlet did not tally. The witness was interrupted at this point: "Here we have double hearsay. We haven't

... Security Branch colonels had been named as making an admission. We decided to come to the Media Council so that both sides could put their case."

# Media Council told of 'admission' by SP colonels

By Joe Openshaw and Fiona Macleod

Two Security Police colonels were so pleased that *The Star* was considering publishing the Boesak love story that they were willing to do anything — even admit that they had disseminated tapes and pamphlets about the affair to newspapers, a Media Council hearing in Johannesburg was told yesterday.

### IMPRESSION

Miss Chris Steyn, a reporter on *The Star*, said the colonels apparently did not believe that their involvement would be made public.

This was the impression she got when she and *The Star's* chief crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, confronted Colonel Chris Scholtz and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit with allegations that they had dropped pamphlets and tapes with the media.

Earlier in the hearing both colonels described the allegation as "absurd".

Miss Steyn was giving evidence at the hearing of a complaint brought by the South African Police against *The Star* arising out of two reports in which the newspaper accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and claimed the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of the extramarital affair between Dr Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and Miss Scott, formerly of the South African Council of Churches.

### CONFIRMED

The reports alleged that the Security Branch dropped the anonymous tape recording and pamphlet at the office of the newspaper and that Colo-

nel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit had confirmed to the two senior reporters that their unit had disseminated this information.

The South African Police have asked the council to take strong disciplinary measures against *The Star*, saying the allegations in the reports were totally false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police.

Miss Steyn said in her evidence in chief that the anonymous pamphlet and tape were found in her news editor's tray after they had been there for about a week.

The pamphlet contained alleged evidence of the Boesak affair and gave times and dates when Dr Boesak allegedly stayed in hotels with Miss Scott.

### PHOTOGRAPH

Miss Steyn said that, while she was confirming the information in the pamphlet with four Johannesburg hotels, she discovered that a security policeman had approached the security manager of the Johannesburg Hotel, given him a photograph of Dr Boesak and asked to be notified when Dr Boesak booked in.

She was told that, after Dr Boesak booked into the hotel in July 1984, the security policeman was contacted and went to the Johannesburg Hotel but did not go near Dr Boesak.

She then asked Mr Cohen to arrange an interview with the Security Police on January 9.

"Mr Cohen introduced me to the colonels and said I was investigating the Boesak affair, and the tape and pamphlet dropped at *The Star*."

"The colonels seemed to know exactly what we were talking about. They did not ask to see the

tape or see the pamphlet. "We then told them we suspected that the Security Police were involved in the making and distributing of the tape and pamphlet. The colonels just laughed."

"Later, Mr Cohen asked them outright whether they had dropped the pamphlet and tape at *The Star*," Colonel Scholtz said. "Yes, we did." Colonel du Toit replied: "Of course we

### THIRD TIME

"The colonels added that it was not the first time they had dropped pamphlets and tapes at *The Star* and other newspapers. It was the third time that a drop had been made since November 1984.

Under cross-examination by Mr SJ Maritz, legal representative for the police, Miss Steyn said she had had many dealings with the police.

Mr Maritz: What were your first impressions of the pamphlet?"

Miss Steyn: I did not suspect the Security Police at first. I thought it might come from a right-wing organisation or from Miss Scott's husband. I got the impression it came from someone with sophisticated surveillance machinery.

### REALISED

When did you first suspect the Security Police?"

When the Johannesburg security manager revealed that they had Dr Boesak under surveillance. He told me that the photograph they gave him was the same as the one on the pamphlet. This was when I realised that the pamphlet may have come from the Security Branch.

The hearing continues today with the cross-examination of Miss Steyn.



# Two detective suspended

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Two black detective constables have been suspended from duty pending the outcome of an investigation into the alleged assault on Sunday of a youth shackled to a table at the Uitenhage police station

Their suspension follows claims by Black Sash members on Sunday that they witnessed the assault on Norman Kona, 18

From police headquarters in Pretoria, Major Steve van Rooyen announced the suspension of the two policemen yesterday, and said charges had been registered immediately after the incident had been brought to the attention of the SAP

● Meanwhile, Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, SAP liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, confirmed yesterday that a charge of criminal injury was being investigated against Mrs Molly Blackburn after an allegation that Lieutenant J W Fouche — with whom she “had words” on Sunday at the Uitenhage police station — had a “strong smell of liquor on his breath”

He said he could not elaborate on the charge as the case was sub judice

Mrs Blackburn, who was among the Sash members who claimed to have witnessed the assault on the youth, also declined to comment “because it is sub judice”

---



# Police knew of Boesak tape, says reporter

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — The security police seemed surprised that The Star was going to publish anything about the Boesak affair, and said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, would be "very happy" if it published the story, the Media Council heard yesterday.

The council is hearing a police complaint against The Star newspaper and two Star reporters, Miss Chris Steyn and Mr Mike Cohen, who are accused of falsely reporting that Colonel C S Scholtz and Colonel P L Du Toit had admitted active security police involvement in the Boesak-Scott smear campaign.

Miss Steyn said the security police had admitted dropping the Boesak-Scott tape and pamphlet at the Star.

She described how she investigated the allegations on the smear pamphlet by telephoning four hotels in Johannesburg and the Tiger Bay resort in Zimbabwe to verify that Dr Allan Boesak and Miss Melani Scott had been there.

She said the manager of the Johannesburg Hotel, Mr Tancred Melis, had told her that Dr Boesak had booked into the hotel on the night of July 19, 1984. He also told her that the night before Dr Boesak booked in, the security police had come to the hotel and had given the hotel security manager a photograph of Dr Boesak and asked him to notify them on his arrival.

The photograph, she said, appeared to be the same as the photograph of Dr Boesak on the pamphlet — making her believe there could be a connection between the security police and the pamphlet.

She said she asked The Star's senior crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, to arrange an appointment for her with the security police, and the two reporters met Colonel Scholtz and Colonel Du Toit at John Vorster Square.

"I told the colonels of my investigations and I referred to the pamphlet and the tape, and said I believed they had been dropped at The Star by

the security police," she said.

"We got the impression they were playing games with us by making admissions and then retracting," she said.

She said Mr Cohen later asked outright whether the security police were involved.

"Scholtz said yes we (the security police) did (do the tapes and pamphlet), and Du Toit said of course we did ... and said it was not the first time pamphlets and tapes were dropped at The Star and other newspapers," she said.

Miss Steyn said she had told the colonels The Star would publish only on the strength of their "own investigations and not on the evidence of the pamphlet".

She said the colonels told her that a Captain Van Niekerk was in charge of the Boesak investigation.

She said they had told her they would deny outright anything discussed about security police involvement in the affair.

"They seemed quite confident that we would not dare do such a thing," Miss Steyn said under cross-examination.

Earlier yesterday Colonel Du Toit, third in command of the security police in Johannesburg, conceded that he took no action to establish the truth of a claim by two reporters that the security police were involved in a "smear campaign" against Dr Boesak and Miss Scott.

Both he and his immediate head, Colonel Scholtz, only laughed at allegations put to them by two reporters of the newspaper in January because they believed the allegations to be "absurd".

He said they did not refer the two reporters to the officer involved in the investigation of Dr Boesak.

Colonel Du Toit said under cross-examination by the legal representative of The Star, Mr S A Cilliers, SC, that he had seen the pamphlet allegedly distributed by the security police only after it was submitted as evidence before the Media Council.

Cross-examination of Miss Steyn continues today.

# Brigadier <sup>251</sup> Church <sup>28</sup> tells when <sup>187</sup> accepts SP can <sup>Star</sup> 'disinform' Boesak denial

By Joe Openshaw and Fiona McLeod

20/3/85

Own Correspondent

The Security Police were said to be justified in using disinformation to discredit prominent leaders of subversive organisations, provided it was in the interests of security and did not conflict with the morals of the community.

This was said by Brigadier J V van der Merwe, second in command of the South African Security Branch, when he was cross-examined at a Media Council hearing in Johannesburg today.

He was giving evidence on the third day in the hearing of a complaint brought by the South African police against *The Star* arising out of two reports published on January 11 and 25, in which the newspaper accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and claimed the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of an extramarital affair between Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and Miss Di Scott, a former official of the SA Council of Churches.

Brigadier van der Merwe said that it was permissible to spread false information and forgeries aimed at discrediting organisations or people who presented a threat to the Security Police and the security of the State.

## SACC AND UDF

He considered the South African Council of Churches and the United Democratic Front to be organisations which had tried to undermine the authority of the security police.

"I agree with the findings of the Eloff Commission that the South African Council of Churches can be considered a subversive organisation, and the UDF has been described as a front organisation for the African National Congress," he said.

Cross-examined by Mr Wim Trengove, appearing for *The Star*, Brigadier van der Merwe said he agreed with admissions made by Major Craig Williamson, a police "spy" from the Intelligence Section of the Security Police, who gave evidence in the civil trial involving Mr Auret van Heerden that in certain circumstances the police had to overcome moral scruples.

"I believe it is legitimate to destroy the credibility of subversive organisations as long as the methods used are not illegal," said

CAPE TOWN — Dr Allan Boesak has been exonerated by the regional authority of his church of having an extramarital affair with a former SA Council of Churches worker, Miss Di Scott.

Dr Boesak said today. "If the decision had gone against me, the goal of the State-inspired smear campaign would have been realised."

"But those who supported me through this ordeal realised it was a desperate attempt by the Government to get me out of circulation."

He expressed relief at the decision, but said the pain of realising the extent of fellow churchmen's hatred for him because of his political views had hurt him more than the ordeal.

"I have always known of my differences with people in the church but had no idea there was so much hatred and jealousy," he said.

The issue had caused deep divisions in the Nederduitse Gereformeerde Sendingkerk on one hand, but on the other had also brought together people who previously felt "superficial differences in outlook", he said.

After an extraordinary meeting which lasted until the early hours of this morning, the Ring van SA Gestig reinstated the NGSK clergyman after hearing his evidence.

Dr Boesak had been temporarily suspended from his position as chaplain of the South African Council of Churches. He is also a news assessor in the



20/3/85

● From Page 1

Brigadier van der Merwe

He said he had "no moral scruples" if the methods used were in the interests of State security

Mr Trengove Do the morals of the community include the morals of the Security Police as well?

Brigadier van der Merwe Yes, of the Security Branch and the police

Dr Boesak is a prominent leader associated with what you consider to be two subversive organisations, the UDF and the SACC would it suit the Security Police to discredit him?

No, that would be a simplified point of view which the man in the street cherishes

Brigadier van der Merwe said it must also be considered in which circles the person, such as Dr Boesak, would be discredited

Mr Trengove But Dr Boesak enjoys considerable respect in church circles?

Brigadier van der Merwe No He enjoys respect firstly as a member of the UDF He doesn't receive respect as a churchman

In which circles would Dr Boesak be discredited? — I would say his stature would be heightened in circles such as the UDF and the ANC by the exposure of this love affair

**PUBLIC INTEREST** But his public image received a blow through the exposure? — Yes We are not interested in that.

Brigadier van der Merwe said there was no section in the Security Branch dealing exclusively with disinformation

He said that the discrediting of prominent people and organisations only suited the Security Police in certain circumstances — when it concerned the security of the State and if the Security Branch was threatened

Earlier today the Council was told *The Star* would not have published allegations of Security Police involvement in exposing the Boesak relationship if it had not independently established the truth of the affair

A reporter at *The Star*, Miss Chris Steyn, said both aspects had been regarded by the newspaper as of public interest and had been dealt with as "two decks of the same story"

"The Security Branch's alleged smear campaign against Dr Allan Boesak was regarded as the more important misdemeanour but we would not have published the story if we could not confirm the existence of the affair," she said

The newspaper's reports alleged that the Security Branch had dropped an anonymous tape recording and pamphlets at the office of the newspaper, and that two Security Branch colonels had confirmed to Miss Steyn and Mr Mike Cohen, chief crime reporter, that their unit had disseminated this information

Miss Steyn said that after *The Star* received the anonymous pamphlets concerning the relationship she had independently confirmed that Dr Boesak met Miss Scott secretly in various Johannesburg hotels during the latter half of last year

This independent confirmation was

important as she did not want the Security Police to think they could use the newspaper for their "dirty tricks", she said

She had also confronted Dr Boesak and Miss Scott with allegations of the relationship, and was convinced that the allegations were true

The decision to publish the reports concerning the relationship and the alleged Security Branch exposure thereof, was taken by the editor of *The Star*, Mr Harvey Tyson, she said.

Mr S J Maritz, legal representative for the police, asked Miss Steyn whether during her four years' experience as a reporter she had come to know many policemen and civil servants Miss Steyn replied she had

#### MR LE GRANGE

Mr Maritz You said in your evidence-in-chief that during an interview on January 9 with Colonel Chris Scholtz, acting chief of the Johannesburg Security Branch at the time, and Colonel Petrus du Toit, head of the Security Branch Crime Investigation Division, the two colonels said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, would be pleased if *The Star* published the story about the Boesak affair Did it not strike you as strange that these two colonels would implicate their political head in their sordid affair?

Miss Steyn Yes They said Minister le Grange would be glad

Did you get the impression that it was wishful thinking on their part? — No

Did you get the impression that the whole affair had been carried out on his instructions and with his knowledge? — No, I did not think that I got the impression that the Minister would be glad, but not that he had ordered the investigation into Dr Boesak's affairs

The reason why we find this reference in *The Star's* reports to Minister le Grange strange is that it substantiates the newspaper's allegations that the exposure was knowingly undertaken by the Government? — That reference was there to give an accurate version of what happened during the interview

Mr Maritz referred to evidence given by Miss Steyn that the two colonels had said during the interview that a Captain van Niekerk, who is involved in the investigation in Durban of alleged high treason committed by certain officials of the United Democratic Front of which Dr Boesak is a patron, was aware of the exposure of Dr Boesak's affair

She said they offered to call Captain van Niekerk to join the interview, but found out that he was not in his office

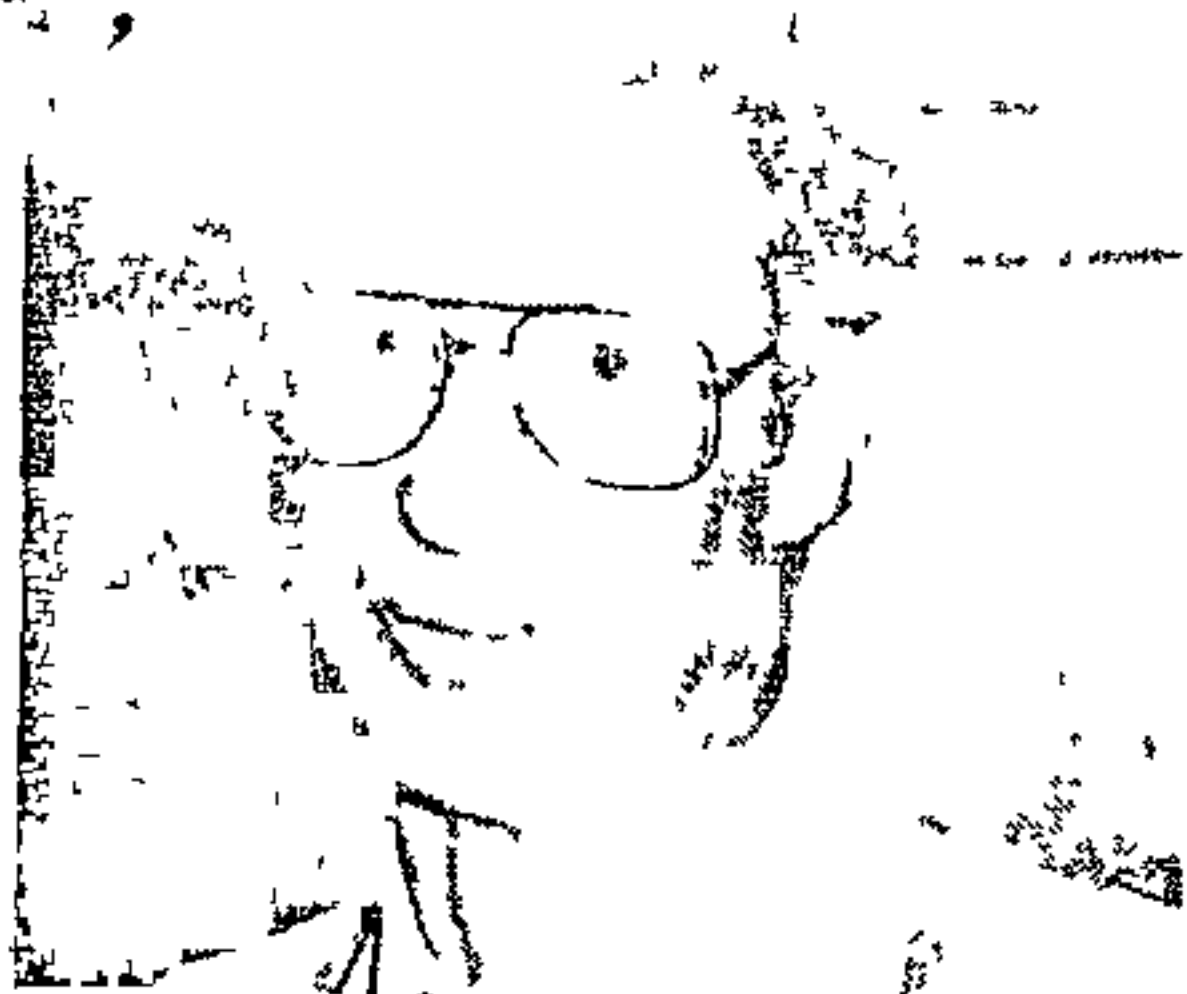
Mr Maritz Was it not incongruous that these same people who had been trying to secure their anonymity, then offered to call in Captain van Niekerk as well?

Miss Steyn No It seemed to me they would do anything in their power to convince us that the affair was true and that we should publish

The hearing continues

● See earlier reports on Page 8.

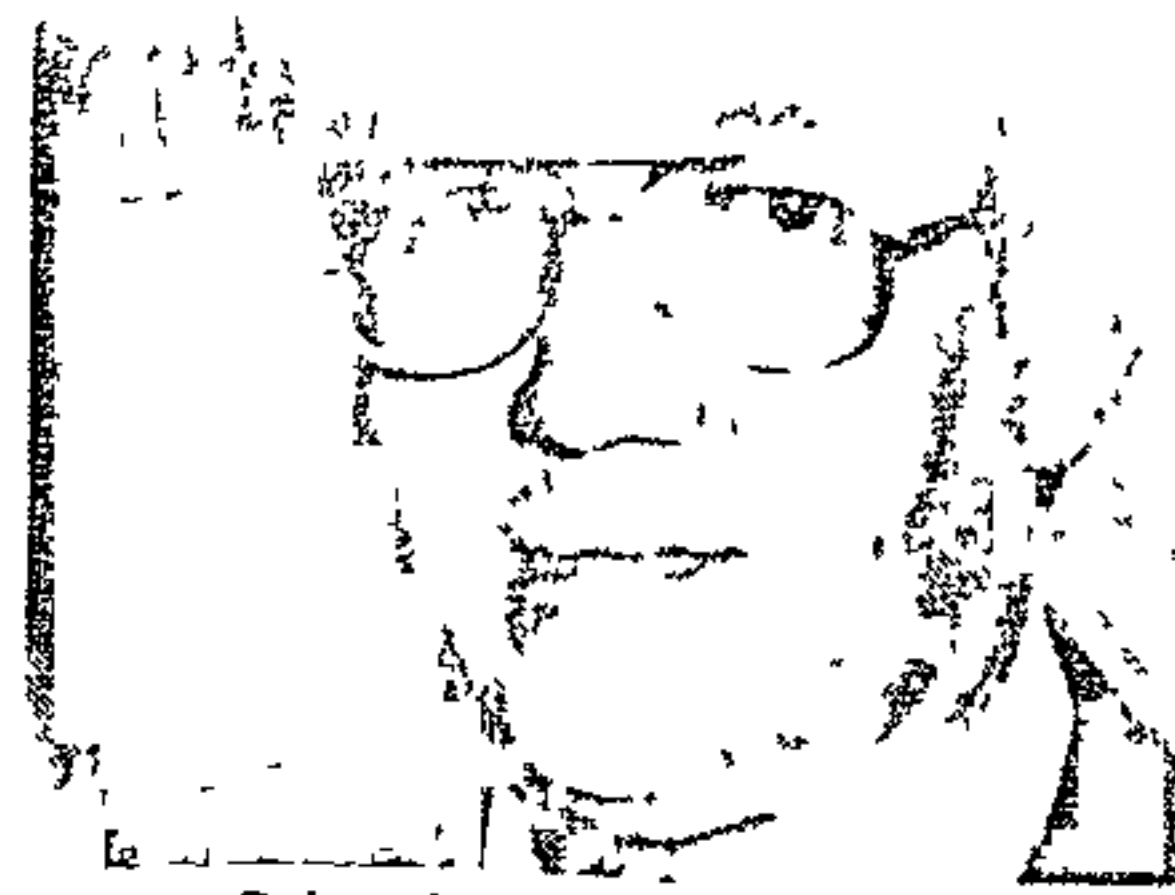




Brigadier van der Merwe  
Security Police



Media Council chairman  
Mr Justice van Winsen



Colonel du Toit . . . Secu-  
rity Police

# No interest in discrediting Boesak, says security chief

By Fiona Macleod  
and Joe Openshaw

The second-in-command of the South African Security Police was closely cross-examined on the methods and philosophy of his department in a day of drama at the Media Council yesterday.

The drama began when counsel for the police, Mr S J Maritz, suggested to a reporter of *The Star* that her evidence concerning the admissions by two Security Branch colonels in regard to police involvement in exposing the Boesak affair may not have been available when the first allegations of "dirty tricks" were published by the newspaper on January 11.

## CHALLENGED

Mr Maritz challenged the reporter, Miss Chris Steyn, that she had fabricated evidence in her testimony which she had not mentioned in her affidavit before the council.

Counsel for *The Star* then produced a transcription of a tape recording made the day before the newspaper published the "dirty tricks"

story — and also sworn affidavits which had been made by Miss Steyn and Mr Cohen to support her evidence before the council.

Miss Steyn told the council that *The Star* had withheld the admissions made by Colonel Chris Scholtz, deputy chief of the Johannesburg Security Branch, and Lieutenant-Colonel Petrus du Toit, chief of the Security Branch crime investigation division — that they had dropped tapes and pamphlets at newspapers — for a follow-up story or as a back-up in case of police prosecution.

## LEGITIMATE

Brigadier Johan van der Merwe, second-in-charge of the South African Security Branch, told the council it was legitimate to destroy the credibility of subversive organisations in certain circumstances.

The brigadier was being cross-examined by Mr Wim Trengove, appearing with Advocate S A Celliers for *The Star*, on the third day of the hearing of a complaint brought by the

South African police against *The Star* arising out of reports published on January 11 and 25 in which the newspaper accused the Security Police of "dirty tricks" and claimed the police were behind an anonymous campaign to reveal evidence of an extramarital affair between Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, and divorcee Miss Di Scott, a former official of the SA Council of Churches.

The police have asked the council to take strong disciplinary measures against the newspaper, saying the allegations in the reports were false and aimed at discrediting the Security Police.

## RECORD

Mr Trengove read from the record of the Auret van Heerden civil action against 10 security policemen in which Major Craig Williamson, of the intelligence section of the Security Police, said he had no moral scruple against putting out false information about organisations or persons he believed to be

subversive Mr Trengove asked Brigadier van der Merwe if he agreed with this philosophy.

"The Security Police are justified in using disinformation to discredit prominent leaders of such organisations, provided it is in the interests of security and does not conflict with the morals of the community," the brigadier said.

He considered the SACC and the United Democratic Front as organisations which had tried to undermine the authority of the Security Police.

Mr Trengove Dr Boesak is a prominent leader associated with what you consider to be two subversive organisations (the UDF and the SACC) would it suit the Security Police to discredit him?

Brigadier van der Merwe No, that would be a simplified point of view which the man in the street cherishes.

## CIRCLES

The brigadier said it must also be considered in which circles the person, such as Dr Boesak, would be discredited.

Mr Trengove But Dr Boesak enjoys considerable respect in church circles?

Brigadier van der Merwe No He enjoys respect firstly as a member of the UDF. He doesn't receive respect as a churchman.

In which circles would Dr Boesak be discredited? — I would say his stature would be heightened in circles such as

use such "dirty tricks" tactics? — If they did so without permission from headquarters, it would be against regulations. It would be risky and the normal protection they enjoy as members of the Security Branch would fall away.

## NO INQUIRY

So, the following day, the Commissioner of Police issued a denial of the allegations in the report without any inquiry having been made at all? — Yes.

The brigadier said he first heard of the existence of the tape and pamphlet in the first week of January. A member of "Group A", the team investigating the ANC, the UDF and related organisations, had told him that the tapes and pamphlets were going around.

Mr Trengove Why did you not ask the Johannesburg branch to get hold of the tape and pamphlet?

Brigadier van der Merwe There was no evidence at that stage that it was in the interest of security.

You said you received the tape and pamphlet at headquarters on January 14. Why did you not show them to or discuss them with the Johannesburg branch? — I did not think it was necessary.

After the report of January 25, did you not show them to Colonel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit? — They had denied explicitly that they were in-



Brigadier van der Merwe No He enjoys respect firstly as a member of the UDF He doesn't receive respect as a churchman.

In which circles would Dr Boesak be discredited? — I would say his stature would be heightened in circles such as the UDF and the ANC by the exposure of this love affair

But his public image received a blow through the exposure? — Yes. We are not interested in that.

During further questioning the brigadier said that the Security Branch had no interest in discrediting Dr Boesak

#### INSTRUCTIONS

Mr Trengove asked the brigadier whether there had been any specific instructions to Security Police in Johannesburg to monitor the secret meetings of Dr Boesak and Miss Scott

Brigadier van der Merwe said that, after the second report appeared in the newspaper on January 25, head office investigated and discovered Lieutenant Chris le Roux was investigating the meetings between the couple

Mr Trengove. When the first report appeared on January 11, why did you fail to inquire from the Johannesburg branch what they knew about the allegations in the report?

Brigadier van der Merwe. We were receiving reports countrywide on Dr Boesak. There was no reason at this stage to believe that it concerned reports which came from Johannesburg. The allegations seemed to be aimed generally at the Security Branch.

But you knew that the Johannesburg branch was paying attention to Dr Boesak. Was it not evident that they were aware of the meetings between the couple? — Yes

So the reason why you failed to investigate the newspaper report was not because you were uncertain which branch it implicated? — No. We discussed the situation and decided that the January 11 report was false. It was based on a mere suggestion, so we did not make any inquiries

Was it not possible that an individual member or members may have thought that it was in the interest of security to

14 Why did you not show them to or discuss them with the Johannesburg branch? — I did not think it was necessary

After the report of January 25, did you not show them to Colonel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit? — They had denied explicitly that they were involved in the smear campaign. Why should I have shown them the tape and pamphlet?

So if you had not decided at the last minute to testify, no one in this council would have known that the Security Police were in possession of a tape recording and pamphlet? — No.

#### INTERVIEW

Mr Mike Cohen, chief crime reporter of *The Star*, said he accompanied Miss Steyn to the interview with Colonel Scholtz and Colonel du Toit on January 9

"It struck me as strange that they granted us an interview without even inquiring what it was to be about. In my six years as crime reporter, this had not happened before.

"I got the impression they knew what we wanted to see them about

"At one stage of the interview I asked them straight out who had dropped the tape and pamphlet at *The Star*. Colonel Scholtz leant back in his chair and said 'We did'. He looked at Colonel du Toit, who said 'Of course we did'

#### AMAZED

"I was amazed at this response. I know how tight the Security Police are with their information. I have been dealing with them for years

"With that information I felt we had enough confirmation for any story. Miss Steyn wanted to do about the affair, the monitoring of the affair and the dissemination of the tape and pamphlet

"When they made the admission, the impression I got was that the Security Police were so frustrated that none of the papers had cottoned on to the story that they were quite happy to make this admission. It was almost as if they wanted to force us to run the story," Mr Cohen said

Mr Cohen will be cross-examined when the hearing resumes on May 28

Shogren

(251)

A NALEDI man died from a bullet wound in the heart after a police raid at his home on Monday morning.

Mr Jeffrey Modise (26), of 2369 Naledi, Soweto, is said to have jumped into a kist after hearing loud knocks at the door of his home

According to his girlfriend, Happy More (21), she was sleeping with Jeffrey when they heard loud knocks on the door and windows

"Jeffrey heard the police say they were looking for him and he immediately jumped into the kist and shut himself in there"

Jeffrey's younger brother, Reuben Modise (20), said when he heard the knocks he opened the door and found black and white policemen who said they were looking for his brother

The family claimed after the police had searched the house they found Jeffrey hiding in a kist and immediately sent everybody out of the room. They said they heard a

# MAN SHOT IN RAID

By SYD KHUMALO

Family hears screams and breaking glass

scream and one of the windows breaking. They then heard one of the black policeman speaking to his colleague in Sotho

They were frightened to do anything, because they were told not to leave the rooms in which they had been ordered by police.

Later, the police called an ambulance which took the man to hospital. After the police left, Reuben and his cousin went to Bar-

agwanath Hospital where they were told that Jeffrey was certified dead with a bullet in his heart.

The Assistant Chief Officer of the Criminal Investigative Division in Soweto, Colonel P J Swart confirmed that a man was shot by the police at the same address

Later, Col Swart said the man had been sought by the Brixton Murder and Robbery

Squad police in connection with an armed robbery involving R26 000 in Booyssens. Col Swart said the man was shot because when the police found him at home, he produced a gun and attempted to shoot at the police.

A check at the Government mortuary showed that a Mr Jeffrey Modise who died with a bullet wound in his chest was there. He was identified by his family

The family has sought legal advice



Mr REUBEN MODISE points to the bullet hole in the kist wherein his brother, Jeffrey, was hiding when the police went to his home to look for him.

## Scream



S. Tribune 24/2/85

# Victims flee as police step up search

257

By Graham Ferreira

POLICE are conducting a search for people who were shot and injured at Uitenhage, and many of the victims have fled from hospital, or are avoiding going there for treatment for fear of being arrested

On Friday police raided the Roman Catholic Church in the town and arrested two people who were receiving treatment for gunshot wounds

Private doctors and Roman Catholic nuns trained in nursing treated queues of people

Molly Blackburn, Progressive Federal Party MPC for Walmer, told the Sunday Tribune that she had been part of a PFP team which had taken statements from people who had witnessed the incident on Friday, and it had become apparent that there were many people who were injured, but were afraid to go to hospital for treatment. Many of the injured, who were taken to hospital, fled at the first opportunity

Mrs Blackburn said she had told people that they could go to the church where private doctors would tend their wounds

"When the police arrived they wanted to take every single person here to the police station, strip them, and examine their bodies for wounds. I persuaded them that the situation was already bad, and this move would only make it worse. I asked them rather to examine the people on the premises. They did, and they arrested two"

meanwhile, the Anglican Archbishop of Cape Town, the Most Reverend Philip Russell, has welcomed the appointment of a one-man judicial commission to investigate the shootings

He said he believed South Africans had to recognise that what took place was a direct consequence of apartheid

"For close on 40 years now, white South Africans have believed they could force their will on all others with kragdadigheid (force) the vehicle

"For blacks, in particular, these 40 years have been almost devoid of hope. But now there is a change in mood, especially among young blacks, and the sword of 'confrontation' of Kwanobuhle will be repeated again and again until the whole apartheid machinery has been dismantled"

Writing this weekend for the Tribune's sister paper, The Argus, the Leader of the Opposition and of the PFP, Dr van Zyl Slabbert, has appealed for police to exercise restraint, and for the redress of the root causes of the unrest — black dissatisfaction

"Two things need to be done," he writes "The first and immediate task is to restore calm to Langa township and others affected by the violence. The second is urgently to redress the root causes of black dissatisfaction. We need to be aware that without the second task being undertaken, the violence will continue to be endemic and incidents like these will continue to occur

"In order to restore calm to the townships, the forces of law and order must take exceptional care not to act provocatively. It stands to reason that the mere presence of police at funerals and processions of mourners constitutes provocation. Actually to confront such processions seems, at the very least, to be appallingly poor judgment

"Ironically then, on occasions like these, the police should withdraw themselves from their traditional role as guardians of law and order, and, in fact, stay out of the townships. This will give the people an opportunity to vent their grief, without venting their frustration against the police"

# 'Dirty tricks' denied without checking

20/3/85  
25  
brigadier

The second-in-command of the SA Security Police said he had so much faith in the discipline of the force, and in the system, that he found it unnecessary to check with the Johannesburg branch before denying allegations in *The Star* about "dirty tricks" by secret police.

He simply believed the allegations were false. He did not consider an inquiry necessary. No formal internal investigation had been done, either then or since.

Brigadier Johan van der Merwe said this under cross-examination at the Media Council hearing in Johannesburg yesterday.

The hearing arises from a police complaint to the council concerning two articles alleging that the Security Police were involved in a smear campaign against Dr Allan Boesak, leader of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches and UDF patron.

The brigadier also denied suggestions from Advocate Wim Trengove (appearing with Advocate S A Celliers for *The Star*) that the police had failed to react adequately to the newspaper's accusations and had been pressured into bringing the complaint.

He explained that no action was taken until a second report appeared because the first report was considered "too vague". His department had decided not to prosecute *The Star* in terms of the Police Act because the law was somewhat limited and a conviction was not certain.

Under further cross-examination, Brigadier van der Merwe explained the philosophy of the Security Police in regard to the use of disinformation to discredit opponents of the State.

● See Page 10 for full report.



# Video-viewing allegation 'absurd'

CML TIKS 21/3/88

251

Own Correspondent  
LONDON.—The satirical magazine Private Eye has claimed that South African security police have been viewing a video tape of Dr Allan Boesak's alleged sexual exploits with Miss Di Scott.

The magazine claims in its latest issue that the police have been "inviting select audiences to watch the tapes at John Vorster Square". A police spokesman said

from Pretoria that the allegations were "totally absurd". The article refers to the widely-publicized alleged affair between Dr Boesak, patron of the UDF and president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches (WARC), and Miss Scott, a former research assistant with the South African Council of Churches.

Under a prominent item headed "Letter from Johannesburg... from our own correspondent", the magazine claims that the South African police were "privately delighted" with the report in the Star which broke the news of Dr Boesak's alleged affair.

"To scotch doubts about their competence, the police have taken to inviting select audiences to view video tapes recorded at a number of locations and starring great numbers of people who do not enjoy their favour."

"The tapes are shown at John Vorster Square. "In view of the solemn assurances of innocence in the Boesak-Scott matter, Dr Boesak may not be aware that his Ugandan accomplishments (Private Eye's euphemism for sexual relations) are playing to packed houses of salivating security personnel," the magazine said.

Private Eye also claims that Senator Edward Kennedy's security team discovered a hidden video camera above his bed in his Johannesburg hotel room.

"The Kennedy entourage had spotted and dis-embowelled electronic eyes above the senator's bed in a local hotel, although the hotel insisted that they were infrared devices to change television channels." (Private Eye said.)

# SURPRISE MEDIA HEARING

# media hearing

21/3/86

251 ~~277~~ ~~111~~ ~~20~~ ~~112~~

**JOHANNESBURG.** — In a surprise admission before a Media Council hearing, the second-in-command of the security police, Brigadier Johan van der Merwe, said yesterday that "in certain circumstances" it was in the interests of the security branch to discredit leaders of subversive organizations.

This could be done in several ways, one being disinformation — the dissemination of false information, Brigadier Van der Merwe said. He did not believe disinformation was "immoral", so long as it did not affect the morals of the community which the security police served.

### Subversive

The brigadier said earlier that the South African Council of Churches, the African National Congress and the United Democratic Front were subversive and a threat to State security.

The Media Council is hearing a complaint by the SA Police that the Star falsely reported that two security police colo-

nels, Colonel C S Scholtz and Colonel P L du Toit, of John Vorster Square, had admitted involvement in a smear campaign to discredit Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches and patron of the UDF.

Brigadier Van Der Merwe denied, however, that discrediting Dr Boesak was in the interests of the security branch.

"Using disinformation depends on how it advances the security police's task, and in which circles the person is discredited," he said.

### No damage

He said the smear campaign had not damaged Dr Boesak's public image. It did not discredit him in SACC or ANC circles, and had "in fact raised his status in the UDF".

Earlier, the Star's counsel produced a transcript of a cassette recording with details of a January 10 conversation between Miss Chris Steyn — the Star reporter who had investigated a pamphlet and cassette alleging that Dr Boesak had had an affair with Miss Melanie "Di" Scott, her editor, Mr Harvey Tyson, and her news editor, Mr Mike Shafto.

The transcript was pro-



Dr Allan Boesak

duced to refute allegations by police counsel, Mr S C Maritz, that Miss Steyn had "recently fabricated" three incidents.

● That the two colonels had told her a Sunday Times reporter had promised them the Boesak-Scott affair would be published if its rival, Rapport, published it first. The colonels were allegedly disappointed because Rapport had published only three "oblique" paragraphs, without using Miss Scott's name.

● That she had joking-

ly asked the colonels if there were any videotapes (of the bedroom scene) — to which the colonels replied "Yes. Do you want to see them?"

● That the colonels had made the admissions before the Star published the January 11 article.

Mr Maritz suggested that she had fabricated the admission afterwards, as it appeared from the January 11 article that the Star had only "suspicions".

### Videotapes

The transcript confirmed that the colonels' alleged admission had taken place before the publication of the article, and that Miss Steyn had mentioned the videotapes before the hearing.

The Star's chief crime reporter, Mr Mike Cohen, said in evidence yesterday that the two colonels had admitted to him and Miss Steyn that the security police were involved in a campaign to smear Dr Boesak.

Mr Cohen said he had asked Colonel Petrus du Toit and Colonel Chris Scholtz "who did it", referring to the tape and the pamphlet.

Colonel Scholtz said

"we did" and Colonel Du Toit said "of course we did", Mr Cohen said.

He said the colonels had said they would deny any knowledge of the role of the security police in the Boesak smear campaign, and that the policemen had said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange would be "very pleased with the publication".

Miss Steyn said the editor had written the article of January 25, which contained the colonels' admission that they were involved in the "smear campaign".

Mr Tyson had decided to withhold it until then — it was a "strategic move", with which she had agreed.

### Job endangered

She denied the decision to publish on January 25 was made because the police had denied involvement.

"If this story is found to be fabricated, I would lose my job. I may never get another newspaper job, and I could be prosecuted under Section 27 (b) of the Police Act," Miss Steyn said.

The hearing has been postponed until May 27 — Sapa and Own Correspondent



251 510W  
22/3/35  
**Policeman  
is charged  
with assault**

Constable Hendrik Frederick Smit (20) will be prosecuted on the instruction of the Attorney-General for allegedly assaulting and insulting a black man.

Constable Smit, of the Norwood Police Station, appeared before a Johannesburg magistrate yesterday, but was not asked to plead to charges of assault, crimen injuria and illegally pointing a firearm.

The State alleges that on January 27 he punched Mr Raymond Leshope Matlala, pushed him downstairs and kicked him.

Constable Smit is also charged with crimen injuria for allegedly calling Mr. Matlala a "kaffir" and telling him to walk in the street. He is alleged to have pointed his service pistol at Mr Matlala.

Magistrate Mr. J.P. du Preez warned Constable Smit to appear for trial on April 2.

# Witnesses saw no provocation

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Groups of people who witnessed the shooting of 17 people at Langa yesterday from a nearby hilltop, said they had seen no provocation from the crowd before police opened fire

Approached late last night about this and other claims, Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said he had been instructed to make no further statements about incidents in Langa because of the statement made by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, yesterday afternoon

One man said "A long black column was moving forward. All seemed peaceful. Then there was chaos and shooting and people screaming"

**'Why?'**

After a second volley of between four and six shots about 45 minutes later, stunned onlookers asked "There's no violence — why do they shoot?" and "Why are they not using teargas — is it necessary to kill people in this way?"

Colonel Van Rooyen said earlier that the second round of shots had probably been fired to disperse a small group

One Langa resident interviewed on the telephone yesterday claimed she had seen a policeman shoot an injured youth who was lying on the ground

The woman, who was reluctant to talk and would not give her name, said people participating in the march to a memorial service for an 'unrest victim' had fled in panic when police opened fire

She said she did not

think most people participating in the march had been aware of a magisterial order issued late on Wednesday, which ruled that the funerals of four people, planned for yesterday, should be held on a Sunday

"It was a peaceful march. The people were walking down Maduna Street, singing, before they were confronted by police at the intersection of Maduna Street and 14th Avenue. They were on their way to Kwanobuhle for the memorial service"

The woman said she had not heard police ordering the crowd to disperse. She also denied that stones had been thrown at the police

**'Very bad'**

Other Langa residents telephoned said the atmosphere in the township was tense and they were afraid to leave their homes. "Things are very bad here," one said

Just before noon, while the press were waiting to be escorted into the township by police, a delegation of ministers from four churches arrived at the police station to discuss the shootings with senior police officers. At that stage the ministers knew that 11 people had died and that three more had died subsequently in hospital

The four ministers were the Rev M S Daba of the Anglican Church, the Rev A F Diko of the Methodist Church, the Rev M E Bashman of the Presbyterian Church of Southern Africa and the Rev Louis Jacobs of the Assembly of God

According to Mr Daba, the procession had been on its way to Kwanobuhle where people would have attended a memorial service for one of the people shot dead

in Kwanobuhle on Monday

He denied that the procession had been on its way to burn and stone houses in the white areas of Uitenhage

He said he had heard late on Wednesday afternoon that, in terms of a magisterial order, the funeral could be held only on a Sunday. Few people had been aware of this

"That's why we decided to hold the memorial service today anyway. The procession was not violent and was walking peacefully. We are very angry about this ungodly action by the police," he said

Earlier, newsmen had been turned away from the township entrance by a police contingent. A police officer at the scene said "You cannot go in, everything is too dangerous"

**Caspir**

However, soon after Colonel Van Rooyen arrived in Uitenhage, he arranged for the press to go into Langa in a Caspir about noon

The driver stopped at the junction of Maduna Road and 14th Avenue opposite a Methodist Church. "This is where the shooting took place," Colonel Van Rooyen informed reporters

By then the place was quiet and deserted. A few spent red shotgun cartridges on the ground were the only evidence of events there earlier

Colonel Van Rooyen said afterwards at a press conference at the Uitenhage police station that the crowd had been armed with stones and half bricks

Not many stones or half bricks were seen at the spot identified by Colonel Van Rooyen



CAMP

MPs

fly to  
22/3/84

PE for  
talks

Political Staff

POLITICAL leaders outside the National Party reacted with shock to the violence in the Langa Township yesterday which left 17 dead and more than 30 injured

The Progressive Federal Party Leader, Dr Van Zyl Slabbert, had an urgent interview with the State President, Mr P W Botha, to "convey the party's concern and disquiet"

Last night six PFP MPs, led by Mrs Helen Suzman, flew to Port Elizabeth for an investigation and talks with black leaders, police and the magistrate in Uitenhage

However, a request by the PFP for a snap debate in the House of Assembly on the unrest situation in the Eastern Cape — the second such request in two days — was turned down by the Speaker, Mr Johan Greeff

### Slabbert

It is understood, however, that the matter will be raised in all three Houses when the "own affairs" budgets are presented early next week.

The Uitenhage National Party MP, Mr Dawie le Roux, said the situation was "extremely serious and sensitive".

He said he had been in contact with involved leaders in his constituency and had held discussions with the Ministers concerned since last week when the stayaway situation arose

In a statement issued after his meeting with Mr Botha, Dr Slabbert said he had conveyed his own deep distress and that of the PFP caucus at the escalation of violence, and had urged that all efforts should be made to defuse the extremely volatile situation

Dr Slabbert said that in particular police involvement for the time

being should be limited to the absolute minimum in the township itself so that provocative action on either side could be avoided

He said it was of extreme importance that people be allowed to hold funerals without interference and when convenient to those who wished to hold them

Dr Slabbert said the riots and urban unrest were symptomatic of deeper and more fundamental problems

The Labour Party spokesman on law and order, Mr Peter Mopp, said the action by the police could not condoned

"This is institutionalized violence which we as a party reject in toto," he said

Expressing his party's "sincere condolences and deep sense of grief", Mr Mopp said the underlying causes of the events at Uitenhage should be given immediate attention

The spokesman on justice for the National Peoples Party, Mr Ranji Nowbath, said he found it "most desolating and revolting that on the anniversary of the Sharpeville massacre there has been another massacre"

"It appears that the police have taken over and that they believe that they can terrorize blacks into submission"

"But those who are in charge of law and order must realize that the black giant is stirring and woe betide the country if the white governors fail to contain the situation," he said

The Solidarity spokesman on law and order, Mr Mahmoud Rajab, said he wished to appeal to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, to instruct the police to keep a low profile

"The mere presence of the police exacerbates the feeling of hostility in blacks against the police and triggers off violence"

### 'Civil war'

The spokesman on law and order for the New Republic Party, Mr Vause Raw, said he was very concerned that "a handful of police under a junior officer had been sent to face a mob of thousands marching on a town".

He called for an inquiry into this and why they had allowed the mob to come close enough to surround them

● The United Democratic Front yesterday described police action at Langa Township as "a declaration of civil war"

The organization's Western Cape publicity secretary, Ms Zou Kota, warned last night of possible repercussions

"The massacre of our people constitutes a declaration of civil war," she said

● The Transvaal Indian Congress yesterday "condemned in the strongest possible terms" the killing of 17 people in Langa

● The Azanian Peoples Organization said in a statement that the fruit of foreign investment, constructive engagement and reform talk "is nothing but more bullets".

"The policy of constructive engagement has strengthened the hand of the rulers to perpetuate violence against black people," they said

● The African National Congress said the South African Government was acting like "a cornered beast"

"The murder of unarmed patriots in South Africa has become a daily occurrence," the ANC told the United Nations hearing marking Sharpeville's 25th anniversary

**PORT ELIZABETH. — At least 17 men, women and children were killed and dozens more injured when police opened fire at a large crowd in Langa, Uitenhage, yesterday.**

And following widespread reaction and condemnation of the shooting, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, told Parliament yesterday afternoon he regretted to have to announce that "a most unfortunate incident took place about 10am"

He said a crowd "armed with stones, sticks, petrol bombs and bricks" was confronted by a police unit and told their march was illegal in terms of the prohibition on open-air gatherings

These instructions were ignored and when the crowd advanced to within five metres of the police the commanding officer fired a warning shot into the ground next to the leader

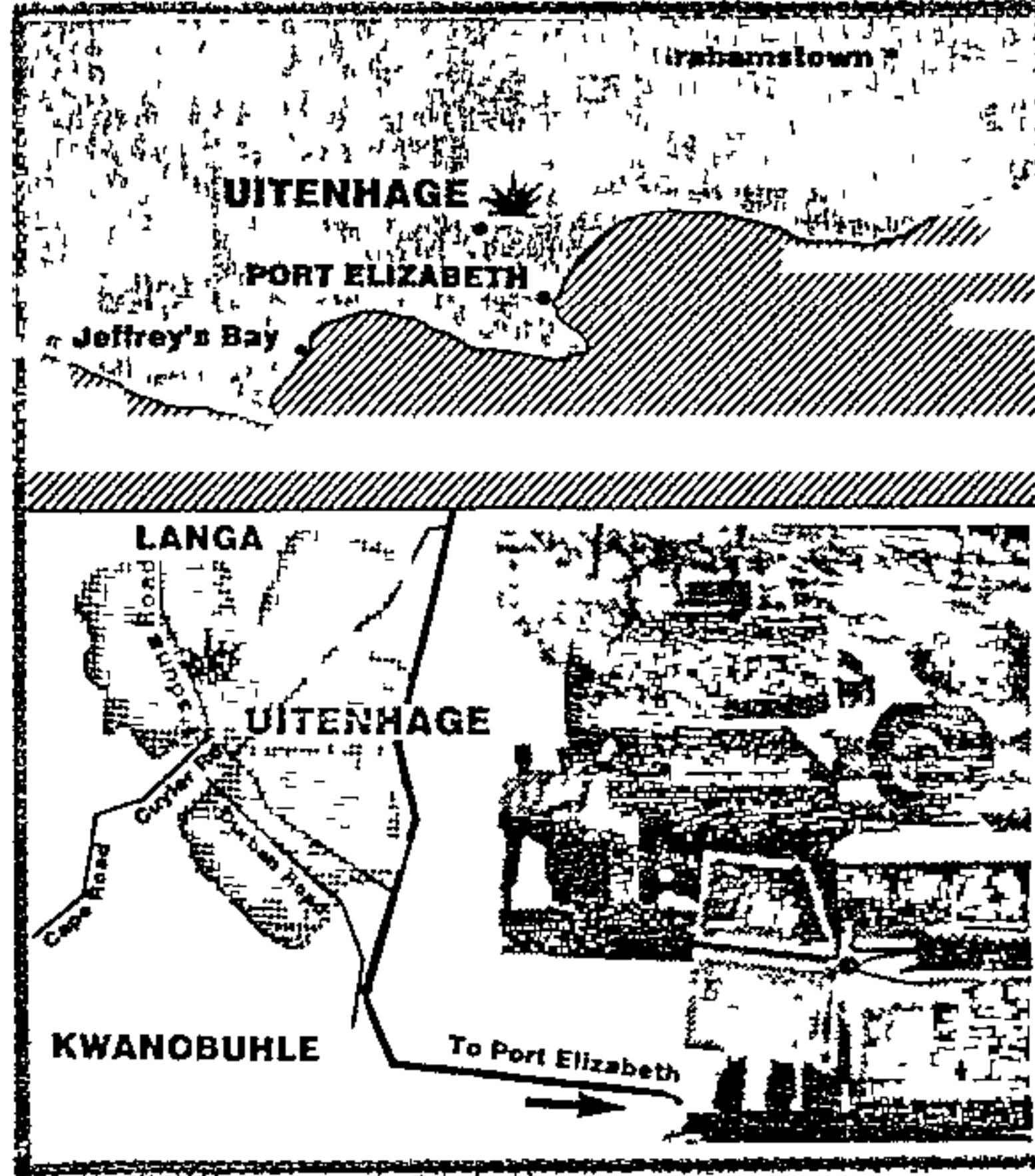
When this had no effect and the crowd, according to Mr Le Grange, retaliated by surrounding the police and pelting them with stones, sticks, and other missiles including petrol bombs, "the police officer had no alternative but to order fire, in self-defence"

Late last night hospital staff at Uitenhage's Provincial Hospital and Port Elizabeth's Livingstone Hospital were still treating injured people — some said to be in a serious condition

The official toll late last night was 17 dead and 36 wounded, according to police spokesmen

The shooting — which has resulted in the biggest death toll since the continuous unrest in the Eastern Cape started just over a year ago — took place after 9am yesterday morning

According to Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer in the Eastern Cape, a contingent of about eight policemen under the command of Lieutenant J Fouche confronted a crowd of about 4 000 people who were apparently on their way to a memorial service in Kwanobuhle



On Wednesday funerals of unrest victims scheduled to take place yesterday and today were restricted by a Uitenhage magistrate, Mr MJ Groenewald, until Sunday

The crowd was fired upon at a T-junction in the Maduna Road less than a kilometre from Uitenhage's white residential area

Later, at a press conference at the Uitenhage police station Colonel Van Rooyen said that men, women and children had been killed and estimated their ages as being between 15 and 70

On coming across the crowd, Colonel Van Rooyen said, the police, in a Caspir, stopped about 15 to 20m away

"They stopped when Lt Fouche signalled to them to stop through the turret of the vehicle and warned them to disperse"

The crowd's leader ignored the warning, and the crowd started to move forward

"Lieutenant Fouche again shouted at the crowd to disperse and fired a shot with the R1-rifle into the ground next to the leader but the crowd surged forward

"Instructions were then given to open fire and the group dispersed in all directions," said Colonel Van Rooyen

Asked last night why teargas had not been used to disperse the crowd, Colonel Van Rooyen said an officer in command of such an operation would be the one to decide what kind of action would cause the least loss of life.

"If the wind was blowing in the direction of the police, it would have affected and endangered the police"

Brigadier C A Swart, the Divisional Commissioner for the police in the Eastern Cape arrived in Uitenhage soon after the shooting

● Sporadic incidents of stone-throwing were reported from Sharpeville, and in Sebokeng rioters set a delivery vehicle alight There were also incidents of stone-throwing in Kimberley Police in Pretoria said no one was injured in any of these incidents

- Witnesses saw no provocation, page 2
- Mr Le Grange's statement, page 4
- Leading article, page 10

Vertical text on the right margin: ...a non ...aw ...in ...ia ...er ...S ...ers ...cl ...tr ...is ...e ...O ...am ...mo ...ell ...sh ...lo ...y ...w ...ki ...im ...O ...Re ...wo ...ru ...w ...d ...in ...od ...p ...E ...pic ...8 ...it ...to ...ust ...ic ...s ...A



towns' provocat  
ther su  
ed  
said if  
imp  
be  
unera  
rence  
ment  
d to t  
Slabb  
p. 23  
To

starts t  
CITY CAVENDISH SQ F

Gaut

# 6 PFP MPs fly to PE for talks

Political Staff

POLITICAL leaders outside the National Party reacted with shock to the violence in the Langa Township yesterday which left 17 dead and more than 30 injured.

The Progressive Federal Party Leader, Dr Van Zyl Slabbert, had an urgent interview with the State President, Mr P W Botha, to "convey the party's concern and disquiet"

Last night six PFP MPs, led by Mrs Helen Suzman, flew to Port Elizabeth for an investigation and talks with black leaders, police and the magistrate in Uitenhage

However, a request by the PFP for a snap debate in the House of Assembly on the unrest situation in the Eastern Cape — the second such request in two days — was turned down by the Speaker, Mr Johan Greeff

## Slabbert

It is understood, however, that the matter will be raised in all three Houses when the "own affairs" budgets are presented early next week.

The Uitenhage National Party MP, Mr Dawie le Roux, said the situation was "extremely serious and sensitive"

He said he had been in contact with involved leaders in his constituency and had held discussions with the Ministers concerned since last week when the stayaway situation arose

In a statement issued after his meeting with Mr Botha, Dr Slabbert said he had conveyed his own deep distress and that of the PFP caucus at the escalation of violence, and had urged that all efforts should be made to defuse the extremely volatile situation

Dr Slabbert said that in particular...

ep  
e  
n  
m  
h  
s  
r  
ste  
he  
eat  
egat  
Sir  
ich  
jo  
ry of  
m of  
pant  
and  
a  
a

g.  
1  
U  
les  
Lt  
eye  
sea  
ta  
pe

CMT Tint's  
22/3/85  
251 360 275

# Police 'forced to open fire'

## Political Staff

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY — Police had been "forced to open fire" on a crowd of 3 000 to 4 000 in Uitenhage yesterday morning, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said here yesterday

In what he described as "a most unfortunate incident", Mr Le Grange confirmed that 17 people had died and 19 were injured in the incident.

Eleven people, he added, had been killed in the incident while a further six had died in hospital

The minister said the crowd, "armed with stones, sticks, petrol bombs and bricks" was marching towards Uitenhage on the highway from Langa. The crowd was led by a man "dressed in black and carrying a brick".

The minister said that about one kilometre from Uitenhage a police unit consisting of 19 men led by a lieutenant had confronted the marching crowd.

The officer had climbed onto his vehicle and had told the leader that the march was illegal in terms of the prohibition on open-air gatherings

"He instructed the leader to order his people back but his instructions were ignored," he said

### 'Pelted with stones'

Mr Le Grange said when the crowd was about five metres from the police the lieutenant fired a warning shot into the ground next to the leader.

"It still had no effect and the police were suddenly surrounded and pelted with stones, sticks and other missiles including petrol bombs

"The police officer had no alternative but to order fire, in self-defence. Three R1-rifles and some shotguns were used. The crowd retreated and firing immediately ceased. Six R1-bullets, 27 shotgun cartridges and 10 pistol shots were fired," he said

The minister said the police had later found traces of exploded petrol bombs as well as one unexploded petrol bomb on which fingerprints were found

Mr Le Grange said he was "particularly perturbed" that although the police and his office had informed the media as quickly as possible of the correct facts, "grossly exaggerated messages which stated that the police had opened up with machine guns and that wounded people had been shot dead in cold blood" had been relayed to the media. This was a "calculated distortion of the facts", he said



# Dugard wants Le Grange fired

APR 23/85 (251)

THERE was widespread condemnation yesterday of the shooting of 18 people in Uitenhage on Thursday with a call for the Minister of Law and Order to be fired.

● The director for the Centre for Applied Legal Studies at the University of Witwatersrand and Professor of Law, Professor John Dugard called for the sacking of Mr Louis le Grange.

He said "those in authority must accept full responsibility for the shooting and only the sacking of Mr Le Grange will satisfy the local and international community which have condemned the police action"

Mr Le Grange had no right to remain in the cabinet if he was unwilling and could not control his police force, he said.

● The Lawyers for Human Rights said that authoritarian interference with a right as basic as burying one's dead was unacceptable in virtually any circumstances, and "when this interference is perpetrated in an atmosphere of on-going racial tension it can only, as has now been seen, lead to disaster"

● The South African Jewish Board of Deputies called on all concerned to exercise restraint and tolerance, and to "use their utmost endeavours" to find a so-

lution for the problems which had lead to the shooting

● The South African Council of Churches could not accept the official version of Thursday's shooting in the Uitenhage township of Langa and called for a full, impartial inquiry, Dr Beyers Naude, the SACC general secretary, said yesterday.

● At special prayers in Durban yesterday conducted by Archbishop Denis Hurley, the Kwa-zulu Chief Minister, Chief Gatsha Buthelezi, deplored the violence and warned that more incidents of this kind could be expected with the increasing poverty of the people and the downswing in the economy.

● The Roman Catholic Archbishop of Cape Town, Bishop Stephen Naidoo, said the human rights to life and freedom had to be upheld

● The convener of the National Forum, Mr Saths Cooper, asked when the international community would "wake up to this government's real intentions concerning the black people"

Other organizations which condemned the shootings included the Federation of Cape Civic Associations, Nusas, and the South-African Catholic Bishops' Conference — Sapa, Staff Reporter and Own Correspondent

CAPE TIMES 23/3/85

251

# Police use live ammunition, gas

JOHANNESBURG. — Violence continued in numerous townships around the country yesterday and police opened fire with live ammunition, rubber bullets and teargas canisters to quell unrest.

A white man was seriously injured when his car ploughed into a telephone pole after it was stoned in a township near Parys. Police attending to the injured man were also stoned and fired on the crowd with rubber bullets. No injuries were reported.

Two hand grenades were hurled at the offices of the West Rand Administration offices in Jabavu, Soweto, early yesterday. It blasted out windows and buckled burglar guards, but no one was injured.

In Dorrington township, the home of a black pastor was gutted by a petrol bomb yesterday.

A youth was injured and arrested when police opened fire on a

crowd in the township near Kimberley.

Black youths set fire to a headmaster's home, causing extensive damage. The home of a circuit inspector was also set alight and burnt to the ground.

Police fired rubber bullets and birdshot at about 400 pupils who stoned a police vehicle, extensively damaging it.

Another group of pupils from the school later stoned the school building, and then moved on to a shopping complex where they shattered windows and bent the burglar bars.

Four administration board vehicles were stoned and damaged. Two of the drivers fired shots at the youths but no injuries were reported.

In a further incident a petrol bomb was hurled at a police vehicle. Police fired birdshot, slightly injuring one man who was arrested. Rubber bullets were also

fired at a group marching through the township.

A policeman guarding a township shop fired at a group approaching the area, slightly injuring one man.

The Department of Education and Training has suspended classes at all four secondary schools until April 10.

In Wesselsbron, Free State, police sjambokked pupils who refused to enter their classes.

In Sasolburg township, police used teargas and rubber bullets when two police vehicles were damaged and police reinforcements stoned after roads were barricaded by youths.

The crowd, which fled to a schoolyard, was then dispersed by police using sjamboks and quirts. No serious injuries were reported.

The three Vaal Triangle townships of Sharpeville, Sebokeng and Evaton returned to normal yesterday, after Thursday's unrest on the 25th anniversary of the 1960 Sharpeville shootings.

Soweto was also quiet.

In the Vaal Triangle townships, there were no police patrols in the morning.

The Sharpeville Civic Association denies rumours that a number of houses were burnt down on Thursday because the owners had paid rent. Sapa and Own Correspondent.



Charred bodies found, police evacuated from township

# DEAST CAPPE RIOT TOLL UP TO 24

*w/e Argus 23/3/88*

*(951) (288) (380)*

By KEN VERNON  
Weekend Argus Bureau

**PORT ELIZABETH.** — The death toll in the troubled Uitenhage township has leapt to 24 in the past 48 hours with the grisly discovery of five hacked and charred bodies.

Among the latest victims are believed to be Kwanobuhle town councillor Mr T B Kinikini and two of his sons. The other two may be his employees.

Another of those wounded when police used on a crowd on Thursday morning has died. This brings the official death toll from that one incident to 19.

Last night two more men were killed by police in the Port Elizabeth squatter shanty town of Soweto.

Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said two charred bodies were found in Mahandla Road, Kwanobuhle. They have not been identified.

### Hacked to death

At in the morning a mob had advanced to Kinikini's funeral parlour in Kwanobuhle and set it alight.





... on a crowd on Thursday morning has died. This brings the official death toll from that one incident to 19.

Last night two more men were killed by police in the Port Elizabeth squatter shanty town of Soweto.

Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, said two charred bodies were found in Mabandla Road, Kwanobuhle. They have not been identified.

### Hacked to death

He said in the morning a mob had advanced on Mr Kinkini's funeral parlour in Kwanobuhle and set it alight.

Three people trapped inside climbed out through a back window but the mob spotted them. They were hacked to death with axes, spades, bottles and stones. The corpses were splashed with petrol and set alight.

The only body positively identified so far was that of 18-year-old Mr Selunko Kinkini.

Colonel van Rooyen said he could not confirm the death of Mr T B Kinkini but he had been reported missing.

Mr Kinkini's funeral parlour was burnt to the ground, as was the shop of another resident, Mr Jimmy Claasen, who was also missing.

Policemen living in Langa township were evacuated as mobs burnt down their houses.

Another five policemen's houses were destroyed last night by arson attacks in the Kwanobuhle township outside Uitenhage, bringing the total to 18 houses burnt down in 48 hours.

Colonel Van Rooyen said two men, aged 19 and 21, were shot dead by a policeman in the Soweto shanty town last night after they attacked him with knives following a car chase through the Port Elizabeth black townships.

According to Colonel van Rooyen, as policemen tried to arrest the car's occupants, they were set upon by about 100 people who poured out of shacks armed with knives, screwdrivers, bottles and stones.

One man tried to stab a constable who fired a shot, killing the attacker. Moments later a second man attacked the same policeman, also with a knife, and was also shot dead.

### Police injured

In another incident in the Langa township outside Uitenhage, four police vehicles were attacked with petrol bombs.

At about 8.30 last night a police Caspir patrol vehicle came across about 100 youths building a barricade across a road.

As the police vehicle approached it drove off the road and became stuck in a vle. The youths attacked it with stones and petrol bombs.

Three other police vehicles arrived and all were attacked.

"One policeman was cut on the hand and leg by a petrol bomb which did not explode, while another received burns on his hand."

● Sapa reports that violence flared in a number of other black areas throughout the



Picture: WILLIE DE KLERK,

Shotgun clamped between his legs a riot squad policeman buys a at a police roadblock on the outskirts of the Uitenhage townsh. Cars and sometimes their occupants were searched.



# P W defends police action in Uitenhage

W/E ARGUS 23/3/85 (251) ~~250~~

## Hopes die for SA cup rugby

Weekend Argus  
Foreign Service

PARIS: — Uitenhage police bullets struck a casualty 12 000km away in Paris — by killing off any possibility of the Springboks participating in the 1987 Rugby World Cup

The World Cup decision by the International Rugby Board, which met for the first time in Paris this week, appeared momentarily to be a major coup for South Africa.

For the board accepted the World Cup plan, prepared by Australia and New Zealand, and also committed itself fully to South Africa's cause

"This was a triumph for sport over politics," said the president of the South African Rugby Board, Dr Danie Craven.

### "Stillborn"

But even as he spoke these words a French Government spokesman, only one kilometre away in the Foreign Ministry, was criticising South Africa for its "brutal repression" at Uitenhage.

French sports commentators said today that the idea of South Africa ever playing in the Rugby World Cup was "stillborn" from the outset.

France's leading rugby writer, Henri Garcia, writing in the sports daily L'Equipe, said there was no question of the Springboks in the World Cup.

Other French sports writers believed that Dr Craven has made a secret deal with other board members promising that South Africa will not participate in the World Cup

NEW YORK. — The State President, Mr P W Botha, last night defended police action at Uitenhage and condemned the ABC Television Nightline series of programmes broadcast directly from South Africa as "one-sided and negative".

Mr Botha defended the police action at Uitenhage in which 18 people died and declared: "I'm going to keep order in South Africa and nobody in the world is going to stop me from keeping order."

"This country must advance."

"I'm not going to allow them to burn down schools. I'm not going to allow people to burn down the houses of responsible black leaders who serve in local community councils."

"I'm not going to allow disruption of orderly life and nobody in the world is going to stop me keeping order," Mr Botha said.

The State President was being interviewed by Nightline presenter,

Mr P W Botha Mr Ted Koppel, in the fifth and final programme.

The interview caused something of a sensation among veteran American television viewers, for in it, Mr Botha clearly sought to turn the tables on his interrogator by bluntly telling Mr Koppel that there had been factual errors in his earlier programmes.

### Highly unusual

It was also noted that in his forthright defence of his Government, Mr Botha made no excuses, and sought no favours in terms of public relations from Mr Koppel.

This is highly unusual in the American media, analysts noted. Mr Koppel is one of the top television presenters in the US and local and international politicians normally seek to ingratiate themselves with him.

In the interview last night, which went out to its seven-million strong American audi-

ence, Mr Koppel appeared a little disarmed by Mr Botha's attack on the programmes.

At the start of the interview, Mr Botha referred to "erroneous images" conveyed by Nightline, and corrected the facts as he saw them — especially in relation to the role of Afrikaners in government and to medical services in South Africa.

Asked about the killings at Uitenhage, Mr Botha told Mr Koppel "Violence happens in every country I know. I don't know what's happening behind the Iron Curtain. I suppose there they have some violence too. There they shoot people the moment they start with a protest."

### "Special"

"We don't shoot people protesting. We don't shoot people who are in opposition to the Government."

Mr Botha added that in South Africa there was "a special situation".

"You have a fight between the superpowers of the world — the US and the USSR — and they are both trying to influence Africa and also South Africa."

"Under the leadership of the Soviet Union there came about the Communist Party of South Africa with its headquarters in London."

Mr Botha said the ANC was under the control of the Communist Party "These people get their instructions from the Communist Party."

Mr Botha continued "But now they have started infiltrating a new movement here, namely the United Democratic Front."

The State President declared: "I say many of the actions of the UDF are communist-inspired, aimed at overthrowing the State and good order in this country."

"They want to make this country ungovernable and we're not going to allow it."

"This is a civilised state. As long as I'm the President I will not allow this State to be overthrown by force." Mr Botha said — Sapa



# Worrall: Shootings

## Not Justified

CAPE TOWN  
23/3/85  
95-1

Own Correspondent

LONDON. — Dr Denis Worrall, the South African Ambassador to London, yesterday said that Thursday's shooting in Uitenhage was "completely unjustified".

As the death toll rose to 18, Dr Worrall said that what had happened at Uitenhage was "completely unjustified" and compared the current situation in South Africa to events in the American Deep South between 1955 and 1965.

Dr Worrall's shock statement came after he was summoned to the British Foreign Office.

Dr Worrall said, however, that economic sanctions would not work and insisted that continued economic growth was "a major liberalizing factor" in South Africa.

The Foreign Secretary, Sir Geoffrey Howe, condemned "the indefensible action by the South African Police."

### 'Evil'

In his strongest condemnation yet of South Africa Sir Geoffrey said the Uitenhage shootings demonstrated yet again the "evil of apartheid" and said it was a "matter of the gravest concern" to the British Government.

In a BBC radio interview Foreign Office Minister Mr Malcolm Rifkind expressed his "absolute horror" at the killings but welcomed the swift appointment of a judicial inquiry to investigate the deaths.

Asked what the British Government's attitude was to the growing clamour for disinvestment and sanctions Mr Rifkind told BBC news:

"I can understand the desire to do something fairly dramatic but it

would be a rather emotional and unwise response," he said.

● Twenty-nine of the people wounded in the shooting were still in hospital last night.

Yesterday the situation in Langa was quiet but tense, with roadblocks across two main access roads.

In isolated incidents of unrest in which nobody was injured, the homes of nine policemen in Langa and nearby Kwanobuhle were petrol-bombed and extensively damaged.

A woman died in a Port Elizabeth hospital yesterday from wounds received earlier this week, police said, bringing to more than 30 the total of fatalities from unrest in the Eastern Cape in the past seven days.

The unrest began last Friday, the start of a three-day work stayaway organized by civic leaders in the area to protest against the government's policies and the rising cost of living.

● The State President, Mr P W Botha, yesterday appointed a Judicial Commission of Inquiry into the events in the township. An Eastern Cape judge, Mr Justice D D Kannemeyer, is to be chairman and sole member of the Commission.

The Leader of the Opposition, Dr Van Zyl Slabbert, welcomed the appointment of the commission but said its terms of reference should have been wider to include other areas in the Eastern Cape where

unrest had taken place.

Mrs Helen Suzman, the Opposition spokesman on law and order, expressed the hope that the commission would examine "why police used firepower to deter the crowd when this was supposed to be the last resort".

● A spokesman for the Uitenhage Fire Department told the Eastern Province Herald yesterday that the department had been called by police to clear the road after the shooting at the intersection of Maduna Road and 14th Avenue.

### Blood

He said there were bodies, blood and stones in the road when the fire engine arrived at the scene at 10 19am.

The road had been hosed down, he said. None of the stones in the road had been removed.

● Unrest was reported from a number of towns in the Eastern Cape, including Grahamstown's Fingo township, Fort Beaufort and Cradock.

Meanwhile a meeting organized by several organizations in Port Elizabeth for tomorrow was banned yesterday.

According to the banning order issued by a magistrate, Mr J A Coetzee, the meeting may not be held between 8am to 10pm on Monday.

The banning order also restricts any meeting of these organizations during the stipulated times.

● More reports on pages 2 and 4



# OUT!

## 5 parties tell Le Grange

251 S. Times  
24/3/81

By BRIAN POTTINGER: Political Correspondent

THE resignation of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, has been demanded by five of the eight political parties in the tricameral Parliament.

Two — Labour and the National People's Party — are coalition partners in the Government.

This virtually unprecedented unanimity came as violence continued in the Eastern Cape and the death toll mounted to 26 in Uitenhage yesterday (see Page 2).

Yesterday's deaths included the discovery of five charred bodies in Langa township, scene of Thursday's shootings

Only one has been positively identified — the 18-year-old son of a Kwanoduhle town councillor

The demand for Mr le Grange's resignation follows a succession of events involving the South African Police.

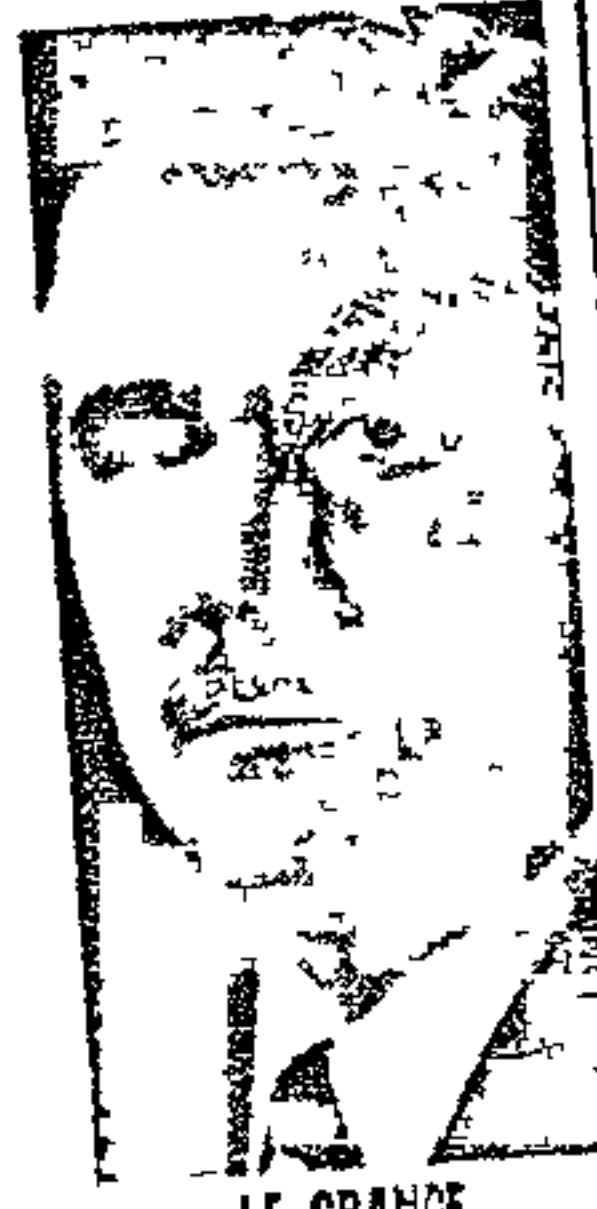
Now, after this week's shooting in Uitenhage, which resulted in an international uproar, a question being posed in parliamentary circles is whether the iron-fisted, 57-year-old political head of the SAP has lost control of the force.

### Succession

This weekend five parties individually called for his resignation. The ruling Labour Party and opposition Democratic Workers' Party in the House of Representatives, the majority National People's Party and opposition Solidarity in the House of Delegates, and the Progressive Federal Party, official Opposition in the Assembly.

The succession of incidents leading up to the resignation demand includes.

• A number of unfavourable court and inquest findings involving members of Koevoet, the crack anti-insurgency unit operating in SWA-Namibia.



LE GRANGE Under attack

• The death of 18 Crossroads squatters during police activity in mid-February

The first day's toll was only slightly less than on the first day of the bloody Soweto riots of 1976, and the dead-to-injured ratio in two days at Crossroads was 1:10 compared with 1:4 during the whole period of the Soweto unrest.

• Pre-dawn March 8 raids by police on UCT students in connection with a minor illegal gathering more than three months before

### Admission

The raids came the day after disinvestment legislation was tabled in the US Congress and only hours before South Africa's representative at the United Nations was due to oppose a Security Council resolution highly critical of South Africa's civil-rights record.

• The public admission by a senior security police officer that the Security Branch would engage in disinformation against figures they considered subversive.

• The Sharpeville 25th-anniversary shootings at Uitenhage on Thursday in which police — some in an armoured personnel carrier — fired automatic weapons at a crowd allegedly armed with sticks, stones and primitive firebombs.

Of particular significance is the hard-hitting statement by the Labour Party — the Government's biggest coalition partner. It is usually reticent about making public

□ To Page 2

# Le Grange must go, say five parties

From Page 1  
statements on police activities

The key statements  
Mr Peter Mopp, chief spokesman on Justice for the Labour Party, majority party in the House of Representatives

"Ministerial responsibility demands that Mr Louis le Grange must go. His mishandling of the Eastern Cape situation, among others, which was described by Ambassador Worrall as completely unjustified raises the question of whether the Minister is competent to continue in his post

"Shooting and killing of

people does not resolve problems. The party repeats its earlier call that immediate attention be given to the underlying cause of the unrest.

"Blacks are South Africans and entitled to all the rights and obligations of fellow South Africans, and the Minister must realise this

## Amenable

"The judicial inquiry should also investigate whether he is competent to continue in his post"

Mr Ranji Nowbath, Law and Order spokesman for the National People's Party, ruling party in the House of Del-

egates, whose leader sits in the same Cabinet as Mr le Grange:

"I think he should seriously consider resigning. We have had a series of incidents - Crossroads and the Eastern Cape to name two. The big question is, who is in charge? The police or the Minister

"In the same way as Gerrit Viljoen was put into the Department of Co-operation and Development, I think we should put somebody who is more amenable to reason, who is not a martinet, in the post of Law and Order"

Dr F van Zyl Slabbert, leader of the official Opposition in the House of Assembly:

"I think the Minister is such an embarrassment in his handling of these sensitive issues that he should not be allowed to continue in his post. His arrogance and refusal to listen to advice aggravates the situation."

Mr Mamo Rajab, chief Law and Order spokesman for Solidarity, official Opposition in the House of Delegates:

"The events prove that Mr le Grange is totally incompetent. It is only natural to call for his resignation. Unlike a Viljoen or a Heunis, he does not believe in communication"

Mr Denis de la Cruz, leader

of the official Opposition in the House of Representatives:

"I find the South African Police's and Mr le Grange's handling of the Uitenhage incident deplorable. In the light of recent events and the serious implications for us as politicians and South Africa's image, I call on the President to dismiss Mr le Grange"

Mr Vause Raw, caucus leader of the NRP, was also critical of Mr le Grange, while stopping short of calling for his resignation

"Time and time again his hardline attitude and rejection of all criticism have served to damage the image of South Africa internally and externally"

## Outrage over Uitenhage goes on

Sunday Times Reporters

INTERNATIONAL outrage at the Uitenhage shootings continued this weekend with a wave of demands for economic sanctions and other punitive action against South Africa

The shootings and subsequent events were featured on the front pages of newspapers and on TV and radio throughout Europe

On Friday South Africa's Ambassador to London, Dr Denis Worrall, was told by the Secretary of State at the Foreign Office, Mr

Richard Luce, of Britain's condemnation of "indefensible police action"

In France the deaths were condemned as an "increase in brutal repression"

Germany said it was "gravely concerned" and added that the South African situation would only be finally resolved when apartheid was ended

European Community heads of government are due to meet in Brussels next weekend and sources said that South Africa would be "high on the agenda"

## Blacks' cars checked

By SYLVIA VOLLENHOVEN

GOVERNMENT officials are carrying out round-the-clock checks to monitor the influx of blacks into urban areas

Checkpoints have been set up on the two main arteries into the Cape Peninsula - at the bottom of the Du Toit's Kloof and Sir Lowry's moun-

Paarl.

"Every vehicle (with black people in it) has been stopped systematically, but the checks will be discontinued in the near future," Mr J Gunter, chief director of the Western Cape Development Board, said this week.

Traffic has been stopped



**Even more die  
the  
Arrest goes on**

# DRUNK OFFICER SHOOT POLICE BROB

*Imbue 24/3/85 (251) 2745-68*

**By John MacIennan, Graham  
Ferreira and Ken Vernon**

THE policeman who gave the fatal order to fire in Uitenhage's Langa township this week is the same officer who was allegedly drunk on duty at the town's police station last Sunday when a black youth was being beaten.

The fact that he was the same officer was confirmed by Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, SAP liaison officer for the Eastern Cape.

The allegation that the officer was under the influence of liquor was made by a group of Black Sash women who were at the police station four days before the shootings at Langa.

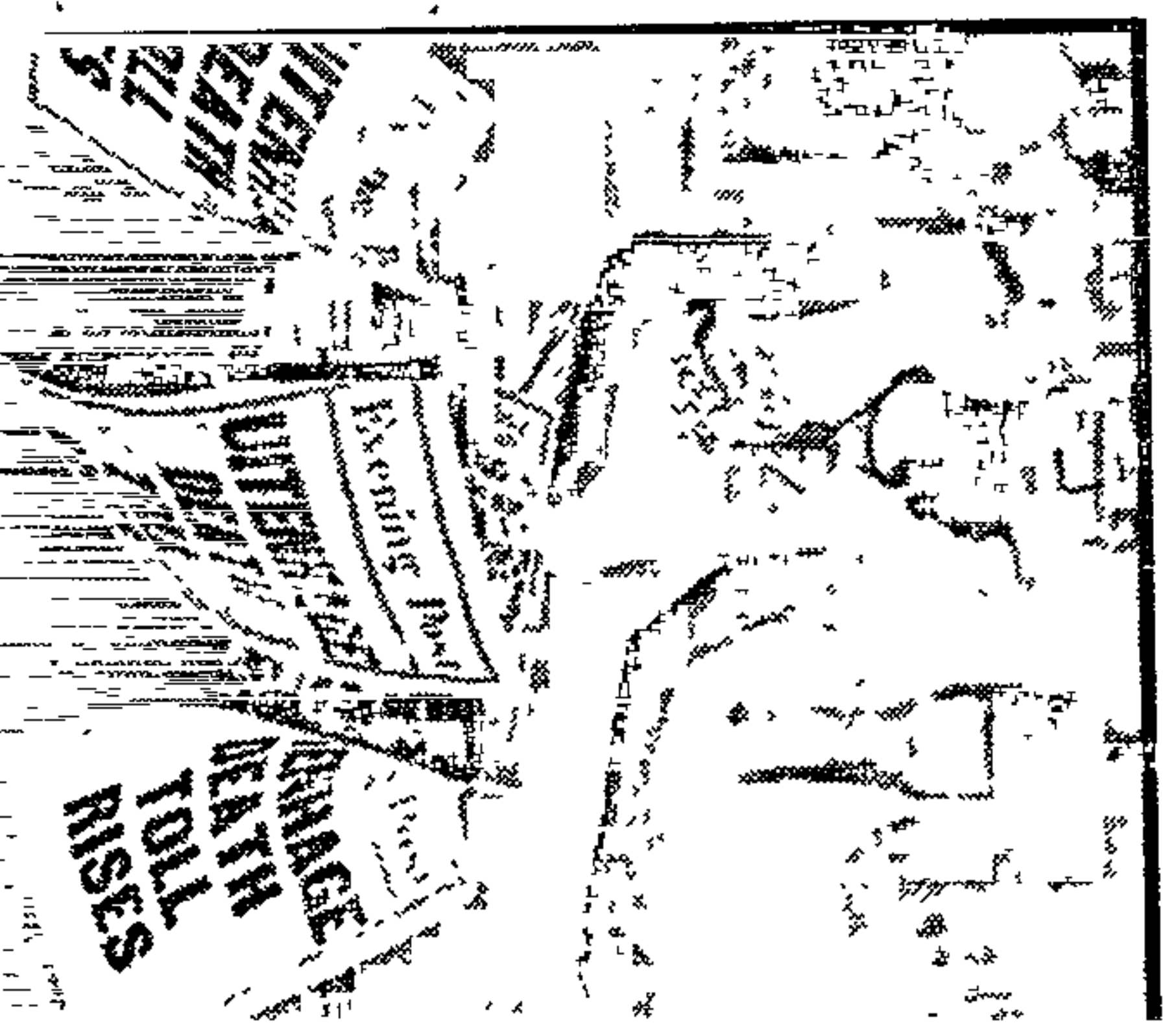
At least 26 men, women and children died in the shooting, the unofficial figure is 43.

The death toll in the troubled township climbed in the past two days with the discovery of seven more bodies — five of them hacked and charred. It is believed that three of the dead are KwaNobuhle Town Councillor T B Kinkini and his son, Shumko.

Discrepancies have emerged between official accounts of what happened in Langa township and those from numerous witnesses.

According to affidavits collected by an investigation team of PFP MPs and MPCs, the first shot of the police fusillade felled a youth on a bicy-

## LITTLE SHARPEVILLE





# NO OFFICER WIK PROBE

By John MacLennan, Graham  
Ferreira and Ken Vernon

THE policeman who gave the fatal order to fire in Uitenhage's Langa township this week is the same officer who was allegedly drunk on duty at the town's police station last Sunday when a black youth was being beaten

The fact that he was the same officer was confirmed by Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, SAP liaison officer for the Eastern Cape

The allegation that the officer was under the influence of liquor was made by a group of Black Sash women who were at the police station four days before the shootings at Langa.

At least 26 men, women and children died in the shooting; the unofficial figure is 43

The death toll in the troubled township climbed in the past two days with the discovery of seven more bodies — five of them hacked and charred. It is believed that three of the dead are KwaNobuhle Town Councillor T B Kinikini and his son, Silumko

Discrepancies have emerged between official accounts of what happened in Langa township and those from numerous witnesses.

According to affidavits collected by an investigation team of PFP MPs and MPCs, the first shot of the police fusillade felled a youth on a bicycle

The witnesses claim the marchers were peaceful, no stones or petrol bombs were thrown, and police continued firing after the crowd broke and ran away

The nine Black Sash representatives, led by PFP MPCs Molly Blackburn and Di Bishop, who visited the Uitenhage police station last Sunday, were with concerned parents who had asked for help in finding their children who had gone missing during the unrest

At the station they were confronted by Lieutenant Johan Fouche, who allegedly shouted at them

Affidavits made by members of the party, including a medical doctor, claim he smelt of liquor, was loud, unsteady and abusive

Colonel van Rooyen has confirmed the allegations are being investigated

Meanwhile all African policemen and their families living in Uitenhage's townships have been evacuated after 13 of their houses were gutted in firebomb attacks late this week

Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi, commenting on reports that Zulu policemen had been brought in from around the country to quell the Eastern Cape unrest, said that if it were true he strongly condemned the move.

Mrs Blackburn says in her affidavit about the incident at the police station. "Lieutenant Fouche, in a very aggressive manner, shouted at me and said he did not want to see me down at this end of the building (in the police station complex).

"I told him not to shout at me as I was standing no more than one metre away from him. He continued to shout and I noticed that there was a very strong smell of liquor on his breath

"When he walked away I turned to the magistrate (Mr Groenewald) and said that I wished to record that it was my impression that Lieutenant Fouche had been drinking. The magistrate walked down the passage and I did not see him again

"While standing in the charge office the same I

'LITTLE SHARPEVILLE' — Page 29



Shotgun clamped between his legs, a riot squad policeman buys a newspaper at a police roadblock on the outskirts of the Uitenhage township of Langa. Picture: Willie de Klerk



tinued firing after the crowd broke and ran away.

The nine Black Sash representatives, led by PFP MPCs Molly Blackburn and Di Bishop, who visited the Uitenhage police station last Sunday, were with concerned parents who had asked for help in finding their children who had gone missing during the unrest.

At the station they were confronted by Lieutenant Johan Fouche, who allegedly shouted at them.

Affidavits made by members of the party, including a medical doctor, claim he smelt of liquor, was loud, unsteady and abusive.

Colonel van Rooyen has confirmed the allegations are being investigated.

Meanwhile all African policemen and their families living in Uitenhage's townships have been evacuated after 13 of their houses were gutted in firebomb attacks late this week.

Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi, commenting on reports that Zulu policemen had been brought in from around the country to quell the Eastern Cape unrest, said that if it were true he strongly condemned the move.

Mrs Blackburn says in her affidavit about the incident at the police station "Lieutenant Fouche, in a very aggressive manner, shouted at me and said he did not want to see me down at this end of the building (in the police station complex)

"I told him not to shout at me as I was standing no more than one metre away from him. He continued to shout and I noticed that there was a very strong smell of liquor on his breath.

"When he walked away I turned to the magistrate (Mr Groenewald) and said that I wished to record that it was my impression that Lieutenant Fouche had been drinking. The magistrate walked down the passage and I did not see him again."

"While standing in the charge office the same Lieutenant Fouche accused me of saying that he was drunk on duty. I confirmed, in front of many witnesses, that this was so, not only because of his abnormally aggressive manner, but also because of the strong smell of liquor on his breath."

She made the same report shortly afterwards to Colonel Pretorius, the District Commandant.

In her affidavit, Mrs Bishop confirmed Mrs Blackburn's statement and added "I told him (Colonel Pretorius) that I too believed I had smelled liquor on Lieutenant Fouche and wanted Colonel Pretorius to view this in a very serious light because the lieutenant had stated that he was in charge of the riot squad that afternoon."

Dr Elizabeth Thomson said in her affidavit "Lieutenant Fouche entered the room Mrs Bishop said to me that she thought he had been drinking I then observed him closely.

"It is my clinical opinion that he was drunk on the following basis

- "His breath smelt of alcohol
- "His speech was slurred
- "His gait was mildly ataxic (unsteadiness in use of limbs)
- "His movements were clumsy
- "His behaviour was the blustery, garrulous, aggressive type of behaviour often seen in drunk people

Shotgun clamped between his legs, a riot squad police newspaper at a police roadblock on the outskirts of the township of Langa Picture Willie de Klerk

# Boesak, marchers held near Parliament

~~251~~  
~~251~~ 251

March 1 1985



Mr Louis le Grange  
"not a crisis".

## Police face more township violence

JOHANNESBURG. — Police used tearsmoke early today in four incidents in Kwanobuhle and Langa to disperse mobs of between 150 and 400 people.

Mobs in Kwanobuhle, armed with pangas and sticks, were reportedly hunting for Mr Jimmy Claasen who handed over to police people who attacked his house.

In Langa, where 19 people died last week after police fired on a crowd of thou-

### Staff Reporters

SCORES of people, including United Democratic Front patron Dr Allan Boesak, were taken away by police during a march to the Houses of Parliament this afternoon.

They were marching three abreast from the Butenkant Methodist Church after a service commemorating the 19 people who died in the Uitenhage shootings last Thursday, when police told them they were breaking the law and had to disperse.

The decision to march was announced during the service.

The Rev Syd Lockett read out four demands which were to be carried to Parliament.

The group then marched silently, three abreast, their arms linked.

At the intersection of Parade Street and Darling Street, a police lieutenant informed Dr Boesak, at the head of the march, that it was illegal and pleaded with him to disperse the crowd.

Dr Boesak informed him that the marchers were committed to march to Parliament.

When it became clear the police would not allow the march to proceed, Dr Boesak, UDF vice-president Mr Christmas Tinto, the Rev Abel Hendricks, SA Council of Churches acting secretary-general Dr Beyers Naude and other clergymen knelt in a circle and began to pray.

The column of marchers behind them followed suit.

As police reinforcements arrived in vans, cars and on foot, the marchers, kneeling on the pavement, softly began to sing Onward Christian Soldiers.

Police then took action.

Meanwhile, after a rushed visit to Uitenhage today the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said he was confident he had told Parliament the correct version of events surrounding the shootings.

"I would not have issued the statement at the time if I was not totally happy with it," he said, the Argus Bureau in Port Elizabeth reports.

Mr le Grange said he had made this morning's brief visit to the Uitenhage black town-



Mr Justice Kannemeyer

**Inquiry  
has  
begun**



# POLICE face more township violence

JOHANNESBURG. — Police used tearsmoke early today in four incidents in Kwanobuhle and Langa to disperse mobs of between 150 and 400 people.

Mobs in Kwanobuhle, armed with pangas and sticks, were reportedly hunting for Mr Jimmy Claassen who handed over to police people who attacked his house.

In Langa, where 19 people died last week after police fired on a crowd of thousands, a policeman's house was set alight and gutted.

In New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, three schools were damaged by fire late last night. Police reported three buses, four private vehicles and five houses set alight in New Brighton yesterday.

## BEERHALL

Police said they used tearsmoke to disperse more than 500 rioters marching through the streets stoning vehicles, while birdshot was fired at pupils in New Brighton who tried to set fire to school classrooms.

In the Free State town of Bothaville, police used tearsmoke on a crowd which set fire to a beerhall.

Four people in a crowd stoning vehicles in Sebokeng in the Vaal Triangle were arrested, the spokesman said.

Fort Beaufort police today put out a fire started by youths at a house.

## MOTORISTS

Police in Pretoria today called on non-residents to avoid random visits to black townships.

"The call follows various recent incidents in black residential areas, particularly involving motorists," a spokesman said.

He urged non-resident visitors to go to the nearest police station for advice before entering a township. Police escorts could be arranged in certain cases, he added.

"Where the police believe that the safety of a visitor could be in doubt, and that the visit is essential, then a police escort will be organised." — Sapa.

Special Dr. Doyt and other clergymen knelt in a circle and began to pray

The column of marchers behind them followed suit.

As police reinforcements arrived in vans, cars and on foot, the marchers, kneeling on the pavement, softly began to sing Onward Christian Soldiers

Police then took action

Meanwhile, after a rushed visit to Uitenhage today the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said he was confident he had told Parliament the correct version of events surrounding the shootings

"I would not have issued the statement at the time if I was not totally happy with it," he said, the Argus Bureau in Port Elizabeth reports

Mr le Grange said he had made this morning's brief visit to the Uitenhage black townships to acquaint himself with the situation.

Referring to the cause of unrest in the Eastern Cape over the past six months, which has claimed more than 60 lives, Mr le Grange said a combination of political, social and economic factors were at play.

"It is not just a security matter", he said

He was satisfied that the Government was being kept fully informed of what was happening

"It is not a crisis situation, but it is very serious and it is getting the full attention of the Government."

## "Will be sorry"

Reacting to calls for his resignation because of his handling of the unrest, Mr le Grange said. "People will be sorry in a week or two that they have made these calls for me to resign."

The Minister met black Eastern Cape mayors as well as local top police officers, MPs and officials of the Department of Co-operation and Development after his tour in a meeting requested by the mayor of the Kayamandi town council, Mr T Linda

Mr le Grange refused to discuss what had taken place at the meeting, but Mr Linda said afterwards he had asked the Minister to order the police to take steps to end the unrest

"The police must go into the townships on a permanent basis to end the situation now," Mr Linda said

The Progressive Federal Party was to use the second reading debate on the Assembly's "own affairs" budget this afternoon to discuss the shootings

Six PFP MPs who investigated the shootings on the spot a day after the events have indicated that they will raise evidence which differs substantially from the police version of what took place



Mr Justice Kannemeyer

## Inquiry begins tomorrow

PORT ELIZABETH. — The commission of inquiry into the Langa shootings last week will start in Uitenhage tomorrow.

The commission will sit at the Uitenhage Magistrate's Court.

Anyone wishing to give evidence must contact the Registrar of the Supreme Court, Private Bag 1011, Grahamstown, or telephone 0461-3936. Names and addresses should be submitted by 3.30pm on Friday, March 29. Late applications can be made until next Wednesday.

The chairman of the inquiry, Mr Justice D D D Kannemeyer, said the notice was short because of extreme urgency.

"It is essential that my report be placed in the hands of the State President at the earliest possible opportunity."

He said it was also essential that "proper decorum be maintained during proceedings".

If the public did not comply he would "have no hesitation in sitting in camera or moving the venue, or both".

"I appreciate the events I am to investigate have caused passions to rise and I ask members of the public to behave in a calm and orderly manner."

He referred to regulations promulgated in the Government Gazette which state: "No person may insult, disparage or belittle the chairman of the commission or prejudice, influence or anticipate the proceedings or findings of the commission".

"I would request and urge the media in particular, and people in general to exercise restraint in this regard and not to pre-empt my task of making a factual finding to my terms of reference," Mr Justice Kannemeyer said — Sapa



# GOVT faces crisis over shootings

CME Tm's 25/3/85 (25)

**THE government is facing a mounting crisis over last week's shootings in Uitenhage, which left at least 19 people dead and scores injured.**

International condemnation has continued to pour in and at the weekend five of the eight parliamentary parties — including the NP's partners in government, the National People's Party and the Labour Party — called for the resignation of Law and Order Minister, Mr Louis le Grange

Veteran PFP MP Mrs Helen Suzman yesterday held the government responsible for the "carnage" of Langa, which she described as "unwarranted and unprovoked"

Mrs Suzman was speaking after numerous interviews with witnesses by six PFP MPs, including herself, during a visit to the site of the killings

She said that by opening fire on an apparently peaceful crowd of people on their way to a funeral, it was obvious that the police were "becoming a law unto themselves"

## Competence

The PFP will call for an urgent debate on the matter in the white House of Assembly tomorrow or on Wednesday

All five parties raised serious doubts about Mr Le Grange's competence in handling the post, and said that as minister he should take responsibility for the police actions

Colonel Leon Mellet, Mr Le Grange's press



Youths give the black power salute during the funerals of three unrest victims in Uitenhage's Kwanobuhle township yesterday which were attended by about 30 000 people.

four days before the shootings

He said Lieutenant Fouche had, however, laid charges of crimen injuria against those who had made the allegations, including Mrs Molly Blackburn, the PFP MPC for Walmer

Colonel Mellet declined to comment on the large number of allegations which had been made counter to the official line spelt out by Mr Le Grange on Thursday night.

He said the whole matter was sub judice because of the appointment of Mr Justice D D Kanne-meyer as a one-man judicial commission to investigate the Uitenhage shootings

Meanwhile, as the death toll continued to rise in the chaos-torn townships of the Eastern

to go for medical attention because they fear they will be arrested. It appears that they are keeping people all over the place, and we will have a better idea where all the missing people are tomorrow"

Mrs Molly Blackburn said they had established that 32 people were in hospital, that there were between 30 to 35 bodies in the mortuary and that 17 people were in cells

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria said yesterday he would be able to reply to the allegations today

More than 30 000 people attended the funeral of three victims of civil unrest in Kwanobuhle yesterday. Mr Tami Tilana, Mr Simon Brandy and Mr Sicelo

day. However, there were road-blocks at all the entrances to the township

Thousands of people walked to the homes of the dead men after the funeral, and as they marched past the gutted home of Mr T B Kinikini, the only councillor who did not resign with other members of the Kwanobuhle Town Council two weeks ago, they went on the rampage

Mr Kinikini and his son, Silumko, were burnt to death when his funeral parlour was set alight on Saturday

The chanting crowd danced on the charred remains of people they claimed were those of Mr Kinikini and his son

Meanwhile, the publicity secretary of the United Democratic Front in the Eastern Cape region, Mr Stone Sizani, yesterday told a meeting in Mayfair, Johannesburg, that the Uitenhage "massacre" had to be seen against the background of a statement by Police Commissioner General Johan Coetzee

## Communist

Mr Sizani said that in the statement — released only a few hours before the event — General Coetzee said he would not tolerate policemen being assaulted by demonstrators and that he would take action

● The violence at Langa on Thursday was partly communist-inspired, the State President, Mr P W Botha, told the ABC programme Nightline on Friday night.

● The UDF has called for this week to be marked as a week of



CME Times 25/3/85 (251)  
(275)  
(340)

# shootings

**THE government is facing a mounting crisis over last week's shootings in Uitenhage, which left at least 19 people dead and scores injured.**

International condemnation has continued to pour in and at the weekend five of the eight parliamentary parties — including the NP's partners in government, the National People's Party and the Labour Party — called for the resignation of Law and Order Minister, Mr Louis le Grange.

Veteran PFP MP Mrs Helen Suzman yesterday held the government responsible for the "carnage" of Langa, which she described as "unwarranted and unprovoked".

Mrs Suzman was speaking after numerous interviews with witnesses by six PFP MPs, including herself, during a visit to the site of the killings.

She said that by opening fire on an apparently peaceful crowd of people on their way to a funeral, it was obvious that the police were "becoming a law unto themselves".

## Competence

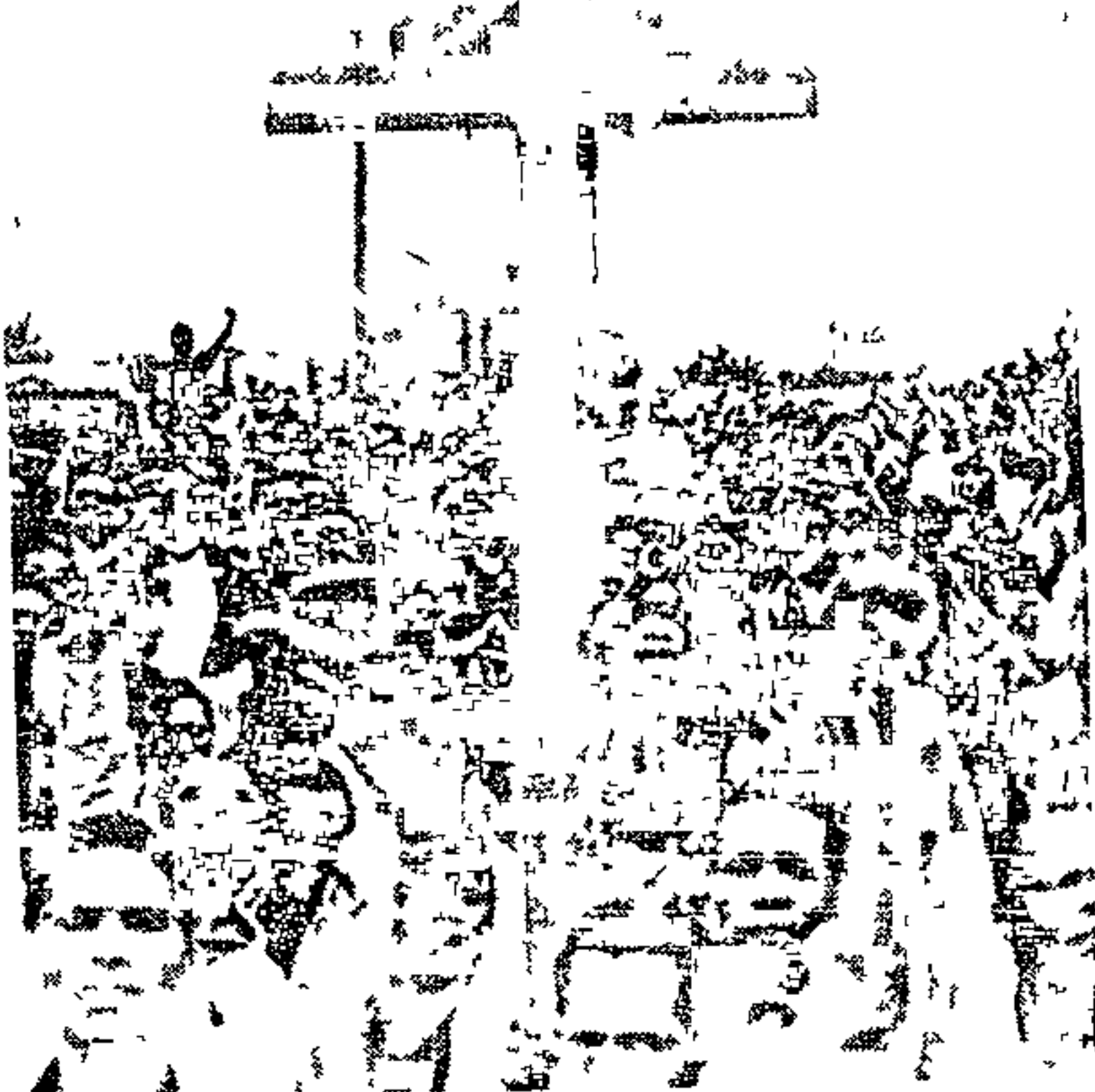
The PFP will call for an urgent debate on the matter in the white House of Assembly tomorrow or on Wednesday.

All five parties raised serious doubts about Mr Le Grange's competence in handling the post, and said that as minister he should take responsibility for the police actions.

Colonel Leon Mellet, Mr Le Grange's press secretary, said the police felt the call for Mr Le Grange's resignation was "unwarranted and unfair".

He said policemen had been phoning him the whole day yesterday in support of Mr Le Grange.

Colonel Mellet confirmed that allegations of drunkenness on duty had been made against the policeman who gave the order to fire, Lieutenant Johan Fouche



**Youths give the black power salute during the funerals of three unrest victims in Uitenhage's Kwanobuhle township yesterday which were attended by about 30 000 people**

four days before the shootings.

He said Lieutenant Fouche had, however, laid charges of crimen injuria against those who had made the allegations, including Mrs Molly Blackburn, the PFP MPC for Walmer.

Colonel Mellet declined to comment on the large number of allegations which had been made counter to the official line spelt out by Mr Le Grange on Thursday night.

He said the whole matter was sub judice because of the appointment of Mr Justice D D Kanne-meyer as a one-man judicial commission to investigate the Uitenhage shootings.

Meanwhile, as the death toll continued to rise in the chaos-torn townships of the Eastern Cape, legal representatives of residents scoured the hospitals, mortuaries and jails for signs of about 80 missing people.

An attorney, Mr Halton Cheadle, said the position would become clearer today when those arrested following the shootings were due to appear in court, as wounded people were being arrested.

People are too scared

to go for medical attention because they fear they will be arrested. It appears that they are keeping people all over the place, and we will have a better idea where all the missing people are tomorrow."

Mrs Molly Blackburn said they had established that 32 people were in hospital, that there were between 30 to 35 bodies in the mortuary and that 17 people were in cells.

A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria said yesterday he would be able to reply to the allegations today.

More than 30 000 people attended the funeral of three victims of civil unrest in Kwanobuhle yesterday. Mr Tami Tilana, Mr Simon Brandy and Mr Sicelo Dlanga were killed in Uitenhage two weeks ago.

Mr Fikile Kobese, an executive member of the East Cape regional branch of the United Democratic Front and trade unionist, said at the funeral that violence in Kwanobuhle township emanated from the residents' opposition to the community councils.

The police kept a low profile throughout the

day. However, there were road-blocks at all the entrances to the township.

Thousands of people walked to the homes of the dead men after the funeral, and as they marched past the gutted home of Mr T B Kinikini, the only councillor who did not resign with other members of the Kwanobuhle Town Council two weeks ago, they went on the rampage.

Mr Kinikini and his son, Silumko, were burnt to death when his funeral parlour was set alight on Saturday.

The chanting crowd danced on the charred remains of people they claimed were those of Mr Kinikini and his son.

Meanwhile, the publicity secretary of the United Democratic Front in the Eastern Cape region, Mr Stone Sizani, yesterday told a meeting in Mayfair, Johannesburg, that the Uitenhage "massacre" had to be seen against the background of a statement by Police Commissioner General Johan Coetzee.

## Communist

Mr Sizani said that in the statement — released only a few hours before the event — General Coetzee said he would not tolerate policemen being assaulted by demonstrators and that he would take action.

● The violence at Langa on Thursday was partly communist-inspired, the State President, Mr P W Botha, told the ABC programme Nightline on Friday night.

● The UDF has called for this week to be marked as a week of mourning for those who died in Uitenhage last week and called on all South Africans to mark the week by wearing black armbands, the Western Cape regional publicity secretary for the UDF, Ms Zoe Kota, said last night.

Protest meetings are due to be held in Cape Town this week.

● Leading article, page 10  
● Botha hits out at 'Nightline', page 2



**Rioting** *MKGUS 25/3/85*

**but many** *(251)*

**return to work**

From **KEN VERNON**  
Argus Bureau

**UNT ELIZABETH** — After a morning of relative calm in the troubled townships of Uitenhage today, trouble began again in Langa when a group of people attacked and then set a bakery delivery lorry on fire. Police were soon on the scene but the crowd dispersed. Two armoured personnel carriers patrolled the streets and an army helicopter circled overhead for a short while.

The situation was otherwise reported to have "cooled off" after four days of rioting, and the work stayaway has ended. Workers streamed back to work today and major employment including Volkswagen and ICL, reported full attendance figures, with production returning to normal.

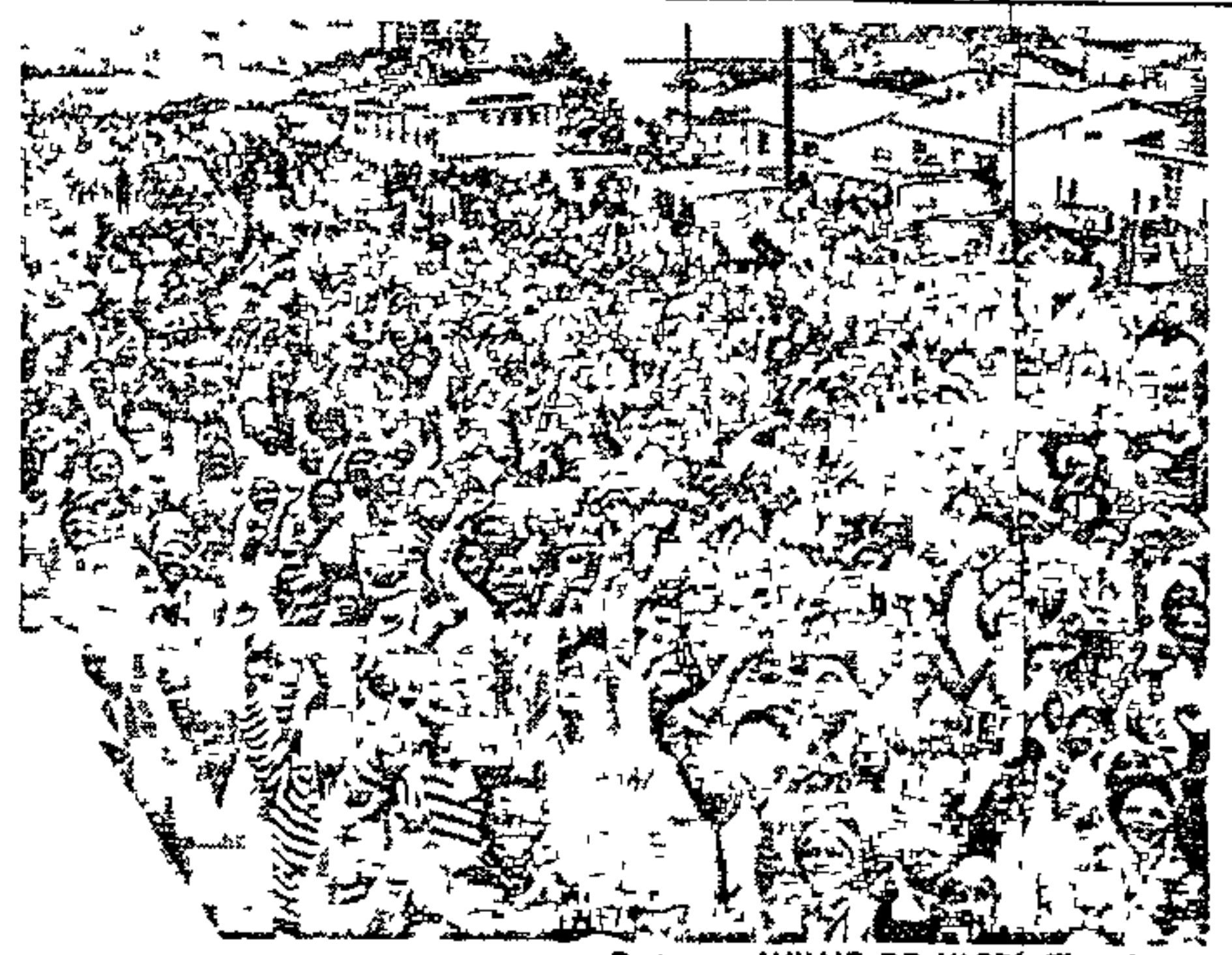
The funerals of victims of last weekend's unrest went off virtually without incident yesterday but three people were killed on Saturday night, bringing the death toll from last Thursday to 27.

**30 000 MOURNERS**

In contrast to the previous three days, there were no police in Uitenhage's townships during yesterday's funerals, although the area was sealed off and two helicopters flew overhead.

Local and overseas journalists were restricted to occasional glimpses of the estimated 30 000 mourners and to watching palls of smoke rise from several fires.

(Turn to Page 3, col 4)



Pictures **WILLIE DE KLERK** The Argus

Thousands of people turned out for the funerals yesterday of three victims of violence near Uitenhage.

**Quiet today in Uitenhage** *MKGUS 25/3/85*

Cont from Page 1

In spite of the fact that virtually every intersection, and "key point" bristled with guns, life in "white" Uitenhage continued as normal without any hint that the town had become the focus of world attention.

The police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen said three people died on Saturday night after police opened fire on a mob looting a bottle store.

He said the store was attacked and partially looted on Saturday afternoon and again at 7 30 and 9 30 that night.

In the last incident the crowd turned on police and attacked

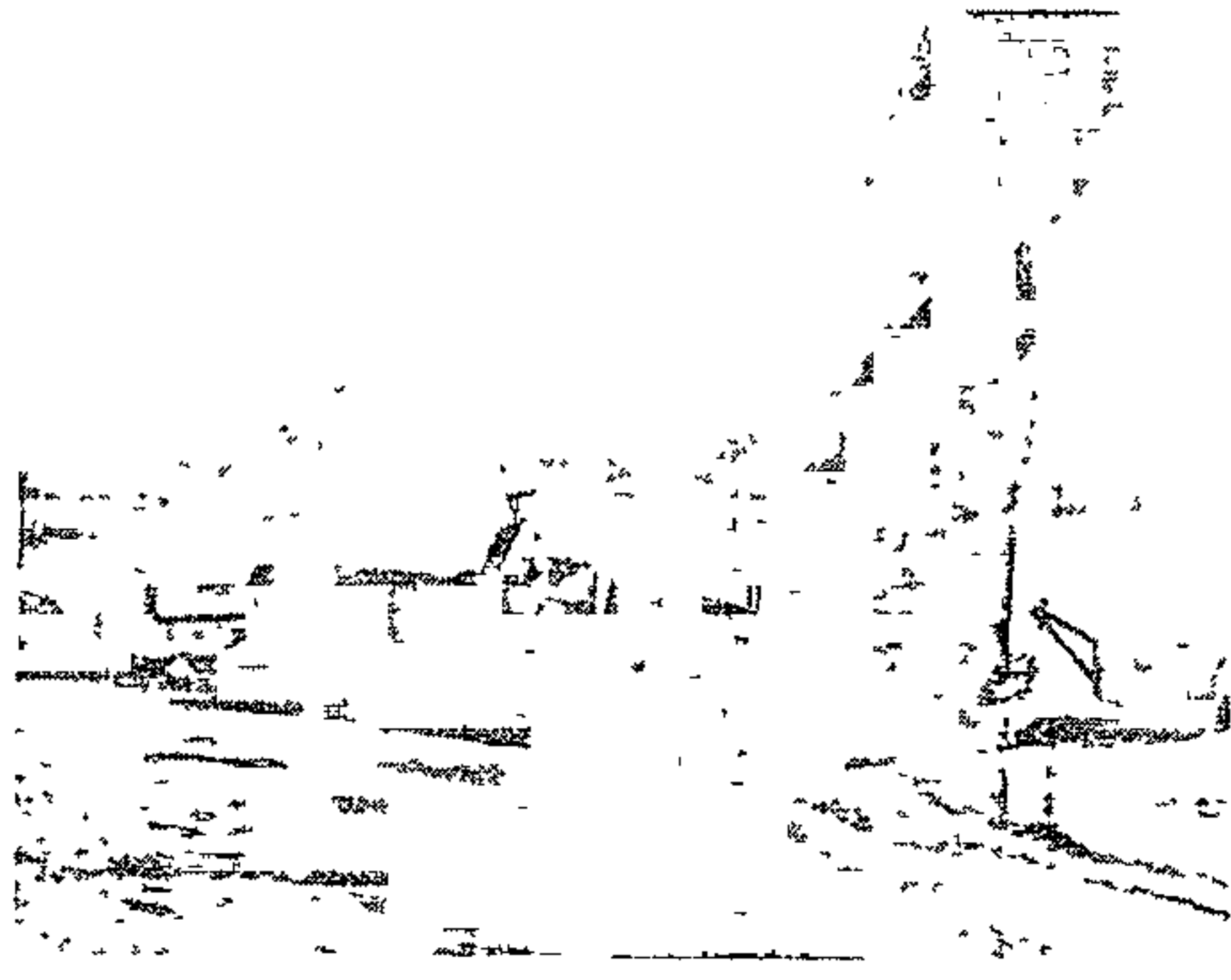
them with stones and petrol bombs, said Colonel van Rooyen.

Police retaliated with shotgun fire and wounded a woman and two men who were later arrested.

The woman and one of the men later died in hospital and at 4 30am yesterday police found the body of another man they suspect was fatally wounded in the same incident.

Five houses were burnt down, including those of murdered town councillor Mr T B Kinikini and missingshop owner Mr Jimmy Claasens.

Several vehicles were destroyed in arson attacks.



Two cars burn outside community councillor Mr T B Kinikini's home in Kwanobuhle.



Behind police barricades at all entrances to Kwanobuhle, the township yesterday buried three victims of earlier unrest.



# E Cape death

toll up  
to 29

PORT ELIZABETH —  
Two more people died in clashes with police at the weekend as township violence claimed ten more lives near Uitenhage and Port Elizabeth bringing the death toll since unrest began last Thursday to 29

Included in the total number of dead is one other person wounded in last Thursday's shooting in Uitenhage's Langa township who died in hospital at the weekend

Police also made the grisly discovery of two charred bodies — one of which is suspected to be that of the last Kwanobuhle town councillor, Mr T B Kinikini, after all others resigned recently.

The body of his son, Mr Selumko Kinikini, 18, was also discovered hacked by crowds wielding spades, axes, knives and sticks then burnt after petrol was poured over it.

Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, yesterday gave a breakdown of the weekend's violence in the African townships.

As well as giving incidents in which 10 people died, Colonel Van Rooyen said 17 houses of policemen in Kwanobuhle and one in Langa had been razed at the weekend

He said that on Friday night a police patrol encountered a group of Africans in Langa.

Police in a Casspir armoured vehicle pulled off the road but got bogged down in mud and the crowd bombarded them with petrol bombs. A second police vehicle arrived to help as well as a third and fourth and all were showered with bombs

Colonel Van Rooyen said the police had fired tearsmoke and rounds at the crowd. Three policemen were burned and bruised, he said, and two men in the crowd were arrested

During the bombardment at least 20 petrol bombs had been hurled at the police vehicles

About 1 30am on Saturday petrol bombs were hurled through the windows of a Kayamnandi town councillor in Kwanobuhle near Port Elizabeth, he said.

The councillor, whom Colonel Van Rooyen declined to name, put out the resulting blaze and gave the police a description of the bombers' vehicle.

Police found the vehicle and when they moved to apprehend its six occupants they were surrounded by more than 100 people armed with screwdrivers, knives, bottles and stones

The police were pelted with stones and two men from the crowd who had run towards the policemen wielding knives had been shot dead

Police had fired at the group and one man had been wounded. Police had also taken possession of knives, stones and screwdrivers

Police discovered Mr Kinikini's house — valued at R60 000 — burnt down early yesterday morning. — Own Correspondent and Sapa

# Boesak: 'At least 43 died'

DR Allan Boesak, leader of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, claimed yesterday that the unrest in Uitenhage killed 43 people at least

Speaking in Oudtshoorn at a rally to commemorate the 25th anniversary of Sharpeville, Dr Boesak disputed the official figure of how many people have died

"The Minister of Law and Order (Mr Louis le Grange) says there are 19 dead. My information is that not less than 43 people were killed

"We will never forget this act of violence and how many people have been shot in our streets as if they were dogs," Dr Boesak told a crowd of almost 4 000 people

The rally was the last in a series organized by the Ecumenical Support Group — a body specially formed to rally round Dr Boesak during the recent publicity about his alleged extra-marital affair

According to Dr Boesak, the call from the leader of the Labour Par-

ty, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, for the Minister of Law and Order to resign was ridiculous

He said Mr Hendrickse was as responsible as the minister, Mr Le Grange, for these deeds

In a stinging attack on the Labour Party, Dr Boesak said "What shall it help if Le Grange resigns and Hendrickse still sits there in Parliament?"

"They (the Labour Party) are not exonerated, they are part and parcel of this government. They

must walk out themselves

"They sold our people for a mess of apartheid pottage and we will not forget"

The Oudtshoorn cinema, where the meeting was held, was festooned with UDF banners

The crowd stood to a person, chanted and cheered when organizers carried an African National Congress flag on to the stage

Hundreds of school-children formed part of the crowd that had been bussed in from all over

the surrounding rural areas

A prominent feature of the meeting was the number of people wearing red caps and T-shirts which bore the slogan "We stand by leaders".

Speakers told the meeting how seven people were arrested in George on Thursday when they had been putting up posters to draw attention to the rally

But on Saturday — after they had gone on hunger strike — they were each released on R100 bail



# UCT will give SAP addresses of students

ARGUS 25/3/85

251

## Reagan's inner circle changes

Argus Foreign Service

WASHINGTON — The deputy White House Chief of Staff, Mr Michael Deaver, is resigning in one of a series of developments that will significantly alter the face of President Reagan's inner circle as he begins his second term

Last Monday Mr William Clark, also a Reagan confidant, announced his resignation as Secretary of the Interior

Education Reporter

THE University of Cape Town will provide police with students' addresses if warrants are issued for their arrest or if summonses or subpoenas are issued in their names

In a statement today Dr Stuart Saunders, vice-chancellor and principal of UCT, said addresses would be released in terms of university policy

His statement follows the recent pre-dawn arrests of 11 student leaders later charged with attending an illegal gathering on campus, and subsequent discussions he held with police. The talks centred on how more than 100 other students who allegedly also attended the gathering last November could be brought to court, if this was necessary, without a repetition of the night-time arrests

Information about members of UCT was held by the university under normal conditions of confidence and trust, Dr Saunders said.

### Policy reviewed

"The university's policy with regard to providing information to a third party, including State authorities, was laid down some years ago and reviewed in the middle of last year

"In terms of our policy the university will release the address of an individual if a warrant has been issued for his or her arrest or if a summons or subpoena has been issued in his or her name.

"The student leadership was consulted when this policy was drawn up and when it was reviewed, and recognised that in terms of the law the university was obliged to follow this policy"

The police had, as yet, not requested the address of any student in connection with possible charges, he said

# Botha hits out at 'Nightline'

251 390  
Cape Times 25/3/85



Mr P W Botha

NEW YORK. — The State President, Mr P W Botha, defended Thursday's police action at Uitenhage on Friday and condemned the "Nightline" series of programmes broadcast directly from South Africa as "one-sided and negative"

Mr Botha strongly defended the police action at Uitenhage and declared that "I'm going to keep order in South Africa and nobody in the world is going to stop me from keeping order"

"This country must advance

"I'm not going to allow them to burn down schools I'm not going to allow people to burn down the houses of responsible black leaders who serve in local community councils

"I'm not going to allow disruption of orderly life and nobody in the world is going to stop me from keeping order," he said.

The State President was being interviewed in the fifth and final of the "Nightline" programmes

The interviewer was Mr Ted Koppel, the "Nightline" presenter, who saw the State President in Cape Town earlier in the day.

The interview caused something of a sensation

among veteran American television viewers for, in it, Mr Botha clearly sought to turn the tables on his interlocutor by bluntly telling Mr Koppel that there had been factual errors in his earlier programmes.

It was also noted that in his forthright defence of his government, Mr Botha made no excuses and sought no favours in terms of public relations from Mr Koppel

This is highly unusual in the American media, analysts noted. Mr Koppel is one of the top television presenters in the US and local and international politicians usually seek to ingratiate themselves with him

In the interview on Friday night, which went out to its seven-million-strong American audience shortly before 1am New York time, Mr Koppel appeared a little disarmed by Mr Botha's attack on the earlier programmes

As soon as the interview began, Mr Botha referred to "erroneous images" conveyed by "Nightline", and went on to correct the facts as he saw them — especially in relation to the role of Afrikaners in government and to medical services in South Africa

Towards the end of the interview Mr Botha said "It is totally wrong to create in the United States the idea that we are a bad lot of nazis denying other people their rights in South Africa"

Asked about the killings at Uitenhage, Mr Botha told Mr Koppel "Violence happens in every country I know I don't know what's happening behind the Iron Curtain I suppose there they have some violence too There they shoot people the moment they start with a protest

"We don't shoot people protesting We don't shoot people who are in opposition to the government"

Mr Botha said that in South Africa there was "a special situation you have a fight between the superpowers of the world, the US and the USSR — and they are both trying to influence Africa and also South Africa

"Under the leadership of Soviet Union there came about the Communist Party of South Africa with its headquarters in London"

Mr Botha said that under the control of the Communist Party was the African National Congress (ANC)

"Well," Mr Botha continued, "we have put the ANC so far in its place they haven't succeeded in overthrowing the state but now they have started infiltrating a new movement here, namely the United Democratic Front"

The State President declared "I say many of the actions of the UDF are communist-inspired and aimed at overthrowing the State and good order in this country

They want to make this country ungovernable and we're not going to allow it," he said

Turning to American responses to South Africa, Mr Botha told Mr Koppel "You Americans are fighting your own elections on South African ground" He went on to say that Senator Edward Kennedy had come to South Africa to prepare for his own election campaign

On the question of disinvestment, Mr Botha said he wanted to see those who would withdraw from the country "put their feet where mouths are: I want to see them invest in Zambia, Zimbabwe and Mozambique instead of South Africa"

## Regret

Mr Botha said he would regret any disinvestment from South Africa, for it was not the right way to go about things

The State President said South Africa was "not a pushover" but a strong country and a regional power in Southern Africa "Our neighbours know that it is in their interests that we develop along the lines that we are"

South African officials in New York noted that throughout the interview Mr Botha appeared strong — as Mr Koppel himself noted during the interview — though good-humoured At the end of the interview he thanked Mr Koppel and said he had enjoyed it

## Separate debate

The interview with Mr Botha, which overran its allotted time on American television, followed a separate debate on Friday broadcast by "Nightline" This involved Mr Oliver Tambo, president of the ANC, Chief Gatsha Buthelezi, of Inkatha, Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches and patron of the UDF, and Dr Connie Mulder, deputy leader of the Conservative Party

Mr Koppel said the South African Government had been invited to take part in the debate but had declined for what he described as "compelling reasons"

Mr Tambo was in Lusaka, and Dr Mulder was in Johannesburg

An SABC spokesman yesterday said the SABC would not screen the debate featuring Mr Tambo, who is banned in South Africa — Sapa and Own Correspondent



President rejects calls for Minister's resignation amid Cabinet tension

# PW boacks Ie Grange

ARGUS 25/3/85

251

By TOS WENTZEL, Political Correspondent  
CALLS for the resignation of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, have been rejected by President P W Botha amid indications of rising tensions on the issue in the multi-party Cabinet.

## Unrest marks need for dialogue — Hendrickse

Political Correspondent  
UNREST in the Eastern Cape illustrated the need for better communication and understanding, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, leader of the Labour Party, said today.

Uitenhage forms part of his constituency, Swartkops

Mr Hendrickse was on official duties in the Uptington and Prieska areas when people were shot by police in Uitenhage last week

He today expressed his regret about the situation and offered his sympathy to the bereaved.

### DUMPING-GROUND

"The events there emphasise the need for communication and a willingness to do so from everyone concerned. It further emphasises the fact that negotiatory politics is a safer and healthier investment than protests that lead to counter-action and loss of life and injury.

"It must be remembered that Langa is an area equivalent to the Crossroads situation. A dumping-ground for people unable to pay rents and who suffer unemployment.

"There is a need for understanding that just as the Afrikaners remember their heroes so Africans and others have the right to do so. Sharpeville will always be a blot on our history.

"I believe that there could have been other means by which the police could have defended themselves."

Spokesmen for the coloured and Indian parties in the Cabinet, the Labour Party and the National People's Party have joined in the calls for the resignation of Mr le Grange following the violent events in the Eastern Cape

The law and order spokesman of the Labour Party, Mr Peter Mopp, said ministerial responsibility demanded that Mr Le Grange should go

### Mishandling

His mishandling of the Eastern Cape situation raised the question of whether he was competent to continue

Mr Ranji Nowbath of the NPP said Mr le Grange should seriously consider resigning

From the reactions of President Botha and Mr le Grange, it emerged today that there are tensions in the Cabinet over the question of parties in the Cabinet demanding the resignation of a Minister of another party

President Botha said it was his prerogative to appoint Ministers and he would not be influenced by agitations which had been started

### Astonished

It astonished him that, while unruly elements were trying to make the country ungovernable, "we are not standing together in condemning this. Instead attacks are made on a Minister who does his work. I reject this," Mr Botha said

Mr le Grange said today that an "extraordinary situation" had arisen and he was not prepared to accept this

He would, meanwhile, abide by the leadership given by Mr Botha

Mr le Grange indicated that he would comment again later

### Repercussions

In Nationalist Party circles today it was said that the demand for Mr le Grange's resignation could have great political repercussions as parties led by two Cabinet Ministers, the Rev Allan Hendrickse and Mr Amichand Rajbansi, were involved

Mr Hendrickse said today that Mr Mopp had the right to make a statement as law and order spokesman of the Labour Party

He said he would comment again later

Mr Rajbansi said Mr Nowbath did not have the right to make a statement calling for the Minister's resignation, as he was not law and order spokesman. The matter would have to be considered by the NPP's caucus

# Deaths, not shootings, 'unjustified'

CAPE TOWN 25/3/85 (281)

Staff Reporter

SOUTH AFRICA'S Ambassador to London, Dr Denis Worrall, last night denied he had ever said the police shootings which led to the deaths of 19 people in Uitenhage last week were "unjustified"

In a statement last night, Dr Worrall said a report to this effect — carried in the Cape Times on Saturday — was "not correct".

In none of the numerous television, radio and newspaper interviews he and his embassy staff had given on the incident, he said, had any reference been made to police action.

Rather, he had described the loss of life in the incident as being unjustified

"The concern in the UK is with the loss of life, and that is to what I was referring. Nowhere did I or my embassy's staff refer to police action," Dr Worrall said

"In most interviews we

conveyed the official version of what happened on Thursday, and in all of them the South African Government's view that the events of Thursday were most unfortunate"

This point of view had also been conveyed to the British Foreign Office official whom Dr Worrall had met on Friday morning

"In all interviews from noon on Friday (when the embassy first knew of the announcement) we mentioned the appointment of the judicial commission of inquiry," he said

Asked for more details of the comments he had made to interviewers, Dr Worrall said he had said the deaths were "highly regrettable"

He emphasized again that he had not been commenting on police action. He had also said blame could not be attributed until the judicial commission of inquiry had reported its findings



TUESDAY, 26 MARCH 1985

884

(bb) There were 101 815 students enrolled at the colleges on 17 January 1985 but statistics are not kept of pupils enrolled in each standard in each of these colleges. Should there be pupils who are still subject to compulsory school attendance, it would be regarded as tuition supplementary to compulsory school subjects or school courses, or as hobby or similar courses and not as substitute for compulsory school subjects or school courses.

(ii) Students follow a great variety of post-school subjects and those who enter for examination, enter inter alia for the National Examinations of the Department of Education and Culture, Administration House of Assembly. They enter especially for the various institute examinations to comply with the requirements and needs of employers and organizations, such as banks and insurance companies.

Mr R M BURROWS Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, am I correct in saying that he is responsible for correspondence colleges which serve all population groups?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, the reply to that is that in terms of the relevant Act to which I have referred, correspondence colleges are in fact under my control, and the students—whatever they may be—have to comply with the requirements of that Act.

*Howard Q. 6/1.883*  
26/3/85  
Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Works

How many houses had been sold by his Department in each province under the State housing sale announced by the Minister of Community Development on 3

HOA

March 1983 as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND WORKS

Up to and including 31 January 1985, 402 houses in Transvaal, 63 houses in the Orange Free State, 265 houses in Natal and 1 289 houses in the Cape Province were sold to the White population group.

For written reply

General Affairs.

*Howard*  
482 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1984 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (i) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

(a) (i) R451 120,45

(ii) 167

(b) (i) R160 213,26

(ii) 133

Consumer spending

514 Mr A SAVVAGE asked the Minister of Finance

What was the total amount of private sector consumer spending for (a) Whites, (b) Coloureds, (c) Indians and (d) Blacks for each quarter of the 1984 calendar year?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE.

No statistics are collected or available

TUESDAY, 26 MARCH 1985

regarding private consumption expenditure of the various population groups

listed in the South African Police in 1984.

*257 Howard Q. 6/1.881* (2) how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year (a) on account of (i) resignations (ii) retirement, (iii) expulsion and (b) for other specified reasons?

575 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) How many Whites, Coloureds, Blacks and Indians respectively, en-

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	Whites	Coloureds	Blacks	Indians
(1)	2 421	294	1 231	323
(2) (a) (i)	840	104	307	28
(ii)	247	21	175	9
(iii)	41	15	224	2
(b) Medical Unfitness	99	15	70	10
Deaths	109	15	102	7
Transfer to other departments and independent states	10	—	74	—

Nelspruit police district: offences

576 Mr R SIVE asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault, (e) rape, (f) burglary, (g) robbery,

(h) theft of vehicles and cycles (i) damage to property (j) housebreaking with intent to steal and theft and (k) possession of drugs were reported at each specified police station in the Nelspruit police district in 1984?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Nelspruit	30	20	175	213	49	—	106	199	65	744	—
Pilgrim's Rest	—	3	27	32	2	—	2	1	4	24	—
Sabie	3	4	41	126	12	—	21	14	17	74	—
Skukuza	1	—	7	3	—	—	—	4	—	2	—
Tonga	20	6	277	65	21	—	19	13	46	82	—
Malelane	5	11	26	29	11	—	8	26	10	62	—
Louw's Creek	4	4	86	51	15	—	8	10	21	123	—
Komatipoort	5	7	21	41	3	—	12	9	11	70	—
Barderton	11	12	164	118	25	—	23	58	44	242	—
Bosbokrand	29	27	414	190	33	—	64	10	72	150	—
Graskop	3	1	33	29	2	—	8	7	6	35	—

HOA



what are the particulars of these incidents,

- (2) whether the South African Police took any action in this regard, if not, why not, if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) (a) and (b) Yes, during January 1985

(i) (aa) Rufanes beach

(bb) On 1 January 1985

- (ii) In two separate incidents a beach buggy and the occupants were attacked by a group of Blacks. In the first incident the vehicle was set alight but the occupants sustained no injuries. In the second incident the vehicle was badly damaged and one passenger seriously assaulted.

- (2) Yes, both cases have been properly investigated, but due to a lack of clues and other information one case has been closed as undetected, while a Black man was arrested in connection with the other one.

\*14 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police Force were employed at Port Alfred during December 1984 and January 1985 for the purpose of maintaining law and order on beaches, if so, (a) how many members were so employed and (b) when did they commence this duty,
- (2) whether any requests were received from any persons or bodies for members of the South African Police to act in this capacity, if so, (a) when and (b) what was the purport of these requests.

- (3) whether any members of the South

HOA

African Police took any action in respect of maintaining law and order on these beaches; if so, (a) what action,

- (b) when, (c) in respect of which race groups and (d) what were the circumstances surrounding the incidents in each case?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) (a) and (b) As a great number of holiday-makers were expected at Port Alfred, special patrols by 18 members of the Force were carried out from 07h00 on 1 January 1985 for the prevention of crime in the town, and not for the purpose of maintaining law and order on the beaches.

- (2) No

- (3) (a) (b) and (c) No special action was taken to maintain law and order on the beaches, but the three complaints lodged against the action of Blacks on the beaches received immediate attention.

- (d) Two incidents of public violence as furnished in my reply to the hon member's question No 13, and one of consumption of liquor in public and public indecency.

Hotels; international status

\*15 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Trade and Industry

- (1) What are the present (a) conditions and (b) restrictions applicable to the granting of international status to hotels,
- (2) whether these (a) conditions and (b) restrictions have been changed since 1981, if so, (i) what changes have been introduced in each category and (ii) when in each case?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Trade and Industry)

- (1) (a) The licensee shall at all times

during the currency of the authority, display in a conspicuous place at or near the main entrance to the licensed premises, an insignia, the design of which has been approved of by the Minister and particulars of which may be obtained from the Chairman of the Liquor Board.

In the case of a liquor licensed hotel, such insignia shall be displayed together with and immediately above the plaque issued by the Hotel Board in respect of that hotel.

A reproduction of the said insignia shall be shown clearly and in a conspicuous place on all letterheads and advertising material printed in respect of the licensed premises or business and used or issued in respect thereof during the currency of the authority.

The licensee shall at all times be responsible for the orderly and socially acceptable behaviour of guests and shall at all times exercise strict control over functions held or entertainment provided on the premises.

- (b) No men's bar with an entrance from outside is allowed.

- (2) (a) and (b) Yes

- (1) All conditions, except those relating to the display of an insignia, have been removed.

A new condition has been imposed, namely that relating to the licensee's responsibilities. All restrictions, except the restriction concerning the men's bar, have been removed.

- (ii) 1 April 1982

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, is the hon the Minister saying to us then that there are at this moment no racial restrictions whatsoever in connection with guests at international hotels?

HOA

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I fail to recognize any racial restriction in what I have just explained to the hon member on behalf of my colleague.

World Medical Association: conference

\*16 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

- (1) Whether his Department will be represented at the conference of the World Medical Association to be held in Cape Town in 1985, if not, why not, if so, (a) who will represent his Department and (b) what will be the cost per delegate.

- (2) whether his Department will make any other contributions towards the cost of the conference if not why not if so what total amount?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

- (1) Yes

- (a) to be decided
- (b) ordinary subsistence and transport rating

- (2) Yes—R50 000

Blood products

\*17 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

Whether his Department (a) exports and/or (b) is involved in the export of blood products, if so, (i) what is the nature of the export of these products, (ii) why are they exported and (iii) where are they exported to?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

- (a) No

- (b) No

The Department of health and Wel-



(bb) There were 101 815 students enrolled at the colleges on 17 January 1985 but statistics are not kept of pupils enrolled in each standard in each of these colleges. Should there be pupils who are still subject to compulsory school attendance, it would be regarded as tuition supplementary to compulsory school subjects or school courses, or as hobby or similar courses and not as substitute for compulsory school subjects or school courses.

March 1983 as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

**THE MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND WORKS**

Up to and including 31 January 1985, 402 houses in Transvaal, 63 houses in the Orange Free State, 265 houses in Natal and 1 289 houses in the Cape Province were sold to the White population group.

For written reply

General Affairs

251 *Howard* *Q. 6/1.883* *26/3/85*

482 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1984 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (i) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

Yes

(a) (i) R451 120,45

(ii) 167

(b) (i) R160 213,26

(ii) 133

**Consumer spending**

514 Mr A SAVAGE asked the Minister of Finance

What was the total amount of private sector consumer spending for (a) Whites, (b) Coloureds, (c) Indians and (d) Blacks for each quarter of the 1984 calendar year?

**THE MINISTER OF FINANCE**

No statistics are collected or available

HOA

regarding private consumption expenditure of the various population groups

listed in the South African Police in 1984,

575 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year (a) on account of (i) resignations, (ii) retirement, (iii) expulsion and (h) for other specified reasons?

(1) How many Whites, Coloureds, Blacks and Indians, respectively, en-

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

	Whites	Coloureds	Blacks	Indians
(1)	2 421	294	1 231	323

	(i)	(ii)	(iii)
(2) (a)	840	247	41
(b) Medical Unfitness	99	109	10
Deaths	15	15	15
Transfer to other departments and independent states	70	102	7
(h) theft of vehicles and cycles, (i) damage to property, (j) housebreaking with intent to steal and theft and (k) possession of drugs were reported at each specified police station in the Nelspruit police district in 1984?	74	—	—

**Nelspruit police district: offences**

576 Mr R SIVE asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault, (e) rape, (f) burglary, (g) robbery,

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Nelspruit	30	20	175	213	49	—	106	199	65	744	—
Pilgrim's Rest	—	3	27	32	2	—	2	1	4	24	—
Sabie	3	4	41	126	12	—	21	14	17	74	—
Skukuza	1	—	7	3	—	—	—	4	—	2	—
Tonga	20	6	277	65	21	—	19	13	46	82	—
Malelane	5	11	26	29	11	—	8	26	10	62	—
Louw's Creek	4	4	86	51	15	—	8	10	21	123	—
Komatipoort	5	7	21	41	3	—	12	9	11	70	—
Barberton	11	12	164	118	25	—	23	58	44	242	—
Bosbokrand	29	27	414	190	33	—	64	10	72	150	—
Graskop	3	1	33	29	2	—	8	7	6	35	—

HOA



what are the particulars of these incidents,

- (2) whether the South African Police took any action in this regard, if not, why not, if so, what action?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) (a) and (b) Yes, during January 1985

(i) (aa) Rufanes beach

(bb) On 1 January 1985

- (ii) In two separate incidents a beach buggy and the occupants were attacked by a group of Blacks. In the first incident the vehicle was set alight but the occupants sustained no injuries. In the second incident the vehicle was badly damaged and one passenger sensously assaulted

African Police took any action in respect of maintaining law and order on these beaches, if so, (a) what action, (b) when, (c) in respect of which race groups and (d) what were the circumstances surrounding the incidents in each case?

The MINISTER OF COMMUNICATIONS (for the Minister of Law and Order)

- (1) (a) and (b) As a great number of holiday-makers were expected at Port Alfred, special patrols by 18 members of the Force were carried out from 07h00 on 1 January 1985 for the prevention of crime in the town, and not for the purpose of maintaining law and order on the beaches

(2) No

- (3) (a) (b) and (c) No special action was taken to maintain law and order on the beaches, but the three complaints lodged against the action of Blacks on the beaches received immediate attention

(d) Two incidents of public violence as furnished in my reply to the hon member's question No 13, and one of consumption of liquor in public and public indecency

Hotels, international status

\*15 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Trade and Industry

- (1) What are the present (a) conditions and (b) restrictions applicable to the granting of international status to hotels,

(2) whether these (a) conditions and (b) restrictions have been changed since 1981, if so, (i) what changes have been introduced in each category and (ii) when in each case?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE (for the Minister of Trade and Industry)

- (1) (a) The licensee shall at all times

during the currency of the authority, display in a conspicuous place at or near the main entrance to the licensed premises, an insignia, the design of which has been approved of by the Minister and particulars of which may be obtained from the Chairman of the Liquor Board

In the case of a liquor licensed hotel, such insignia shall be displayed together with and immediately above the plaque issued by the Hotel Board in respect of that hotel.

A reproduction of the said insignia shall be shown clearly and in a conspicuous place on all letterheads and advertising material printed in respect of the licensed premises or business and used or issued in respect thereof during the currency of the authority

The licensee shall at all times be responsible for the orderly and socially acceptable behaviour of guests and shall at all times exercise strict control over functions held or entertainment provided on the premises

(b) No men's bar with an entrance from outside is allowed

- (2) (a) and (b) Yes

(1) All conditions, except those relating to the display of an insignia, have been removed

A new condition has been imposed, namely that relating to the licensee's responsibilities

All restrictions, except the restriction concerning the men's bar, have been removed

(ii) 1 April 1982

Mr D J DALLING Mr Speaker, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, is the hon the Minister saying to us then that there are at this moment no racial restrictions whatsoever in connection with guests at international hotels?

The MINISTER Mr Speaker, I fail to recognize any racial restriction in what I have just explained to the hon member on behalf of my colleague

World Medical Association: conference

\*16 Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

- (1) Whether his Department will be represented at the conference of the World Medical Association to be held in Cape Town in 1985, if not, why not, if so, (a) who will represent his Department and (b) what will be the cost per delegate,

(2) whether his Department will make any other contributions towards the cost of the conference, if not, why not, if so, what total amount?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE.

- (1) Yes

(a) to be decided

(b) ordinary subsistence and transport rating

- (2) Yes—R50 000

Blood products

\*17. Dr M S BARNARD asked the Minister of Health and Welfare

Whether his Department (a) exports and/or (b) is involved in the export of blood products, if so, (i) what is the nature of the export of these products, (ii) why are they exported and (iii) where are they exported to?

The MINISTER OF HEALTH AND WELFARE

- (a) No

(b) No.

The Department of health and Wel-

(2) Yes, both cases have been properly investigated, but due to a lack of clues and other information one case has been closed as undetected, while a Black man was arrested in connection with the other one

\*14 Mr E K MOORCROFT asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether any members of the South African Police Force were employed at Port Alfred during December 1984 and January 1985 for the purpose of maintaining law and order on beaches, if so, (a) how many members were so employed and (b) when did they commence this duty,

(2) whether any requests were received from any persons or bodies for members of the South African Police to act in this capacity, if so, (a) when and (b) what was the purport of these requests,

- (3) whether any members of the South

*Heaven and Port Alfred 26/1/85*



(bb) There were 101 815 students enrolled at the colleges on 17 January 1985 but statistics are not kept of pupils enrolled in each standard in each of these colleges. Should there be pupils who are still subject to compulsory school attendance, it would be regarded as tuition supplementary to compulsory school subjects or school courses, or as hobby or similar courses and not as substitute for compulsory school subjects or school courses.

March 1983 as at the latest specified date for which figures are available?

The MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND WORKS

Up to and including 31 January 1985, 402 houses in Transvaal, 63 houses in the Orange Free State, 265 houses in Natal and 1 289 houses in the Cape Province were sold to the White population group.

For written reply

General Affairs

Assault/unlawful arrest

482 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1984 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (i) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

Yes

(a) (i) R451 120,45

(ii) 167

(b) (i) R160 213,26

(ii) 133

Consumer spending

514 Mr A SAVVAGE asked the Minister of Finance

What was the total amount of private sector consumer spending for (a) Whites, (b) Coloureds, (c) Indians and (d) Blacks for each quarter of the 1984 calendar year?

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

No statistics are collected or available

*Handwritten:* How many houses had been sold by his Department in each province under the State housing sale announced by the Minister of Community Development on 3

Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Works

*Handwritten:* How many houses had been sold by his Department in each province under the State housing sale announced by the Minister of Community Development on 3

Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Works

regarding private consumption expenditure of the various population groups.

listed in the South African Police in 1984,

575 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year (a) on account of (i) resignations, (ii) retirement, (iii) expulsion and (b) for other specified reasons?

(1) How many Whites, Coloureds, Blacks and Indians, respectively, en-

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Whites 2 421

Coloureds 294

Blacks 1 231

Indians 323

(2) (a) (i) 840  
(ii) 247  
(iii) 41

(b) (i) 104  
(ii) 21  
(iii) 15

28  
9  
2

(b) Medical Unfitness Deaths 99  
Transfer to other departments and independent states 109  
10

15  
15  
—

70  
102  
74

Nelspruit police district, offences

576 Maj R SIVE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(h) theft of vehicles and cycles, (i) damage to property, (j) housebreaking with intent to steal and theft and (k) possession of drugs were reported at each specified police station in the Nelspruit police district in 1984?

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault, (e) rape, (f) burglary, (g) robbery,

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Nelspruit	30	20	175	213	49	—	106	199	65	744	—
Pilgrim's Rest	—	3	27	32	2	—	2	1	4	24	—
Sabie	3	4	41	126	12	—	21	14	17	74	—
Skukuza	1	—	7	3	—	—	—	4	—	2	—
Tonga	20	6	277	65	21	—	19	13	46	82	—
Malelane	5	11	26	29	11	—	8	26	10	62	—
Louw's Creek	4	4	86	51	15	—	8	10	21	123	—
Komatipoort	5	7	21	41	3	—	12	9	11	70	—
Barberton	11	12	164	118	25	—	23	58	44	242	—
Bosbokrand	29	27	414	190	33	—	64	10	72	150	—
Graskop	3	1	33	29	2	—	8	7	6	35	—

Hazyview	28	11	128	14	18	41	27	25	224
Hoedspruit	4	5	69	76	4	9	7	21	137
Witriver	39	23	195	123	26	74	102	85	411
Mhala	11	10	252	129	26	28	9	56	75
Ngodwana	5	7	62	49	14	19	26	11	57
Kanyamazane	19	28	323	198	26	57	50	119	159
Calcutta	5	3	85	86	7	4	1	22	42

Note For statistical purpose burglary and housebreaking with intent to steal and theft are codified under the same code

**Wynberg police district: vagrancy/drunkenness**

586 Mr P A MYBURGH asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many (a) males and (b) females of each race group were arrested in 1984 for (i) vagrancy and (ii) drunkenness in each specified police station area in the Wynberg police district?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	White	Coloured	Black
(a)	(i)	(ii)	(i)
(b)	(i)	(ii)	(ii)

Mowbray	61	17	943	6	205
(a)	3	128	204	4	8
(b)					

Rondebosch	48	19	321	—	34
(a)	3	13	214	—	14
(b)					

Claremont	232	7	1 290	—	207
(a)	17	11	912	—	43
(b)					

Wynberg	90	13	869	1	86
(a)	4	11	391	3	13
(b)					

Diep River	50	2	1 276	—	255
(a)	4	—	646	—	4
(b)					

Retreat	5	—	550	—	79
(a)	—	—	69	—	5
(b)					

Steenberg	—	—	1 521	—	9
(a)	—	—	182	—	1
(b)					

HOA

Muizenberg	114	3	525	—	133
(a)	15	3	252	—	14
(b)					

Fish Hoek	13	7	493	—	96
(a)	—	—	78	—	15
(b)					

Simonstown	38	1	503	—	121
(a)	2	3	161	—	19
(b)					

Hout Bay	8	—	386	3	153
(a)	—	—	88	—	20
(b)					

591 Mr P R C ROGERS asked the Minister of Law and Order

(a) What are the latest available statistics in respect of cases of juvenile rape by groups of males in (i) each province of the Republic and (ii) the Western Cape and (b) in respect of what date are the statistics given?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(a) Separate statistics in respect of so-called juvenile rape by groups of males are not kept and therefore not readily available.

Durban police district, offences 888  
602 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) as-

sault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (c) common assault, (d) rape, (e) burglary of business premises, (f) burglary of residential premises, (g) robbery with aggravating circumstances, (h) robbery, (i) common theft, (j) theft of vehicles, (k) housebreaking, (l) possession of dagga

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)	(l)	(m)
Berea	10	31	159	17	88	460	44	37	1 709	214	—	183	8
Point	9	49	278	5	122	162	14	42	1 214	149	—	317	40
Umbilo	4	68	216	11	229	343	6	94	1 250	110	—	229	9
CR Swart Square	37	255	641	44	666	264	187	300	4 900	680	—	491	54

(Note Particulars in respect of (k) housebreaking are included in (e) and (l))

Durban West police district: offences

603 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (c) common assault, (d) rape, (e) burglary of business premises, (f) burglary of residential premises, (g) robbery with

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)	(l)	(m)
Bellar	3	16	96	3	16	87	4	7	302	28	—	80	9
Cato Manor	9	25	142	21	8	41	1	19	80	8	—	92	3
Chatsworth	27	384	880	40	72	245	6	77	1 119	220	—	345	46
Hillcrest	48	71	91	21	38	341	31	16	584	24	—	58	3
Malvern	6	32	174	5	56	196	17	14	543	59	—	46	3
Mayville	6	19	110	11	54	195	4	25	814	76	—	222	10
Pinetown	75	175	718	41	359	668	77	91	2 457	209	—	143	11
Sydenham	15	77	379	19	57	241	48	29	727	89	—	131	6
Westville	6	26	97	7	18	177	—	25	869	16	—	34	1
Kwa Dabeka	133	373	281	71	62	222	83	53	491	71	—	52	8

(Note Particulars in respect of (k) housebreaking are included in (e) and (l))

Durban North police district: offences

604 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (c) common assault, (d) rape, (e) burglary of business premises, (f) burglary

of residential premises, (g) robbery with aggravating circumstances, (h) robbery, (i) common theft, (j) theft of vehicles, (k) housebreaking, (l) possession of dagga and (m) dealing in dagga were reported at each specified police station in the Durban North police district of the Port Natal Division in 1984?

HOA



(bb) There were 101 815 students enrolled at the colleges on 17 January 1985 but statistics are not kept of pupils enrolled in each standard in each of these colleges. Should there be pupils who are still subject to compulsory school attendance, it would be regarded as tuition supplementary to compulsory school subjects or school courses, or as hobby or similar courses and not as substitute for compulsory school subjects or school courses.

**THE MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND WORKS**

Up to and including 31 January 1985, 402 houses in Transvaal, 63 houses in the Orange Free State, 265 houses in Natal and 1 289 houses in the Cape Province were sold to the White population group.

For written reply

General Affairs

*Handwritten: 251 Assault/unlawful arrest 26/3/85*

482 Mr P H P GASTROW asked the Minister of Law and Order

Whether any money was paid to members of the public in 1984 in respect of (a) assault by members of the Police Force and (b) unlawful arrest, if so, (1) what was the total amount paid and (ii) in respect of how many complaints in each category?

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER**

Yes

(a) (i) R451 120,45

(ii) 167

(b) (i) R160 213,26

(ii) 133

**Consumer spending**

514 Mr A SAVVAGE asked the Minister of Finance

What was the total amount of private sector consumer spending for (a) Whites, (b) Coloureds, (c) Indians and (d) Blacks for each quarter of the 1984 calendar year?

**THE MINISTER OF FINANCE**

No statistics are collected or available

HOA

How many houses had been sold by his Department in each province under the State housing sale announced by the Minister of Community Development

*Handwritten: Howard Q. 6/1/85*

*Handwritten: 26/3/85*

3 Mr C W EGLIN asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Works

regarding private consumption expenditure of the various population groups

listed in the South African Police in 1984,

*Handwritten: Howard Q. 6/1/85*

575 Mr S S VAN DER MERWE asked the Minister of Law and Order

how many persons in each race group had their service as members of the Police Force terminated in that year (a) on account of (i) resignations, (ii) retirement, (iii) expulsion and (b) for other specified reasons?

(1) How many Whites, Coloureds, Blacks and Indians, respectively, en-

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.**

	Whites	Coloureds	Blacks	Indians
(1)	2 421	294	1 231	323
(2) (a) (i)	840	104	307	28
(ii)	247	21	175	9
(iii)	41	15	224	2
(b) Medical Unfitness Deaths	99	15	70	10
Transfer to other departments and independent states	109	15	102	7
	10	—	74	—

**Nelspruit police district: offences**

576 Mr R SIVE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(h) theft of vehicles and cycles, (i) damage to property, (j) housebreaking with intent to steal and theft and (k) possession of drugs were reported at each specified police station in the Nelspruit police district in 1984?

How many cases of (a) murder, (b) culpable homicide, (c) assault with intent to do grievous bodily harm, (d) common assault, (e) rape, (f) burglary, (g) robbery,

**THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER.**

	(a)	(b)	(c)	(d)	(e)	(f)	(g)	(h)	(i)	(j)	(k)
Nelspruit	30	20	175	213	49	—	106	199	65	744	—
Pilgrim's Rest	—	3	27	32	2	—	2	1	4	24	—
Sabile	3	4	41	126	12	—	21	14	17	74	—
Skukuza	1	—	7	3	—	—	—	4	—	2	—
Tonga	20	6	277	65	21	—	19	13	46	82	—
Madlale	5	11	26	29	11	—	8	26	10	62	—
Louw's Creek	4	4	86	51	15	—	8	10	21	123	—
Komatipoort	4	7	21	41	3	—	12	9	11	70	—
Barberton	11	12	164	118	25	—	23	58	44	242	—
Bosbokrand	29	27	414	190	33	—	64	10	72	150	—
Graskop	3	1	33	29	2	—	8	7	6	35	—

HOA



# 'Disquiet' at two versions of shootings

Cape Times 26/3/85

251 ~~245~~

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

SIX PFP MPs yesterday expressed their "gravest disquiet" at discrepancies between the official version of last Thursday's killings near Uitenhage and evidence they unearthed during an on-the-spot investigation of the incident.

Veteran PFP MP Mrs Helen Suzman told a press conference held to discuss a comprehensive report compiled by the MPs after their visit to the area last week that she thought President P W Botha might "rue the day" he defended the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

In Parliament on Thursday Mr Le Grange said a crowd "armed with stones, sticks, petrol bombs and bricks" had been confronted by a police unit and told their march was illegal in terms of the prohibition on open-air gatherings.

Mr Le Grange said these instructions were ignored and when the crowd advanced to with-

in five metres of the police the commanding officer fired a warning shot into the ground next to the leader.

When this had no effect and the crowd, according to Mr Le Grange, retaliated by surrounding the police and pelting them with stones, sticks and other missiles, including petrol bombs, "the police officer had no alternative but to order fire, in self-defence."

"Three R1 rifles and some shotguns were used. The crowd retreated and firing immediately ceased. Six R1 bullets, 27 shotgun cartridges and pistol shots were fired," he said.

Copies of the 50-page report by the PFP MPs — which includes 20 sworn

affidavits by black residents of the area relating to events on the day of the killings, as well as police action in the townships and at previous funerals — have been presented to President Botha and three government departments.

A copy will also be presented to Mr Justice D D V Kannemeyer, the chairman of the commission of inquiry into the shooting.

## Confusion

The PFP report notes that from all the evidence "we saw and heard" during the two-day investigation, the following deductions "could fairly be made":

- There was confusion among residents of Langa about the funeral and those interviewed said they had not been informed about the change in plan.

- Police had prevented people from boarding vehicles about to set off for the funeral from 24th Square in Langa for Kwanobuhle 15km away and did not try to explain to the people why they were being stopped from travelling by car or bus.

- The mood of the crowd that set off for Kwanobuhle on foot was peaceful and "there was no evidence of sticks,

spears and petrol bombs"

- That evidence indicated that the crowd was intent on "walking through Uitenhage — the only reasonable way to reach the site of the funeral" unlike the Minister's statement which "creates the impression that Uitenhage was threatened"

- Evidence given was unanimous that when the shooting occurred, there was one Caspir ahead (blocking the road) and one Caspir following behind so the people "were caught in a cross-fire" (Official statements had mentioned only one Caspir)

- The official claim was that the Caspir was "surrounded" by the crowd and that police then fired in self-defence.


"If the Caspir was surrounded by the crowd, then why does the evidence (bloodstains) indicate that bodies were lying in one place only, that is, down the road some little distance from the Caspir?"

- "Evidence is strong that the police did not fire a single volley, but that firing continued

**NO ONE**  
**BUT NO ONE**  
**WILL EVER BEAT OUR PRICES**  
**OF BRANDED MEN'S WEAR!**  
WE WILL GLADLY REFUND THE DIFFERENCE  
IF YOU CAN DO BETTER ANYWHERE ELSE

**3-PIECE SUITS** LESS THAN 1/2 NORMAL PRICE FROM ONLY

★ BEST KNOWN MAKES ONLY



To page 2

A  
P.T.O.



# Labour condemns violence

AFB  
26/3/85

251  
[Handwritten scribbles]

## Political Staff

THE Labour Party has again condemned the violence which resulted in the death of 18 people in Langa, Uitenhage, last Thursday.

The party's chief spokesman on law and order, Mr Don Mateman, said in a statement yesterday "The Labour Party reiterates its total condemnation of all forms of violence, from whatever source."

In view of conflicting reports about last Thursday's events, the party hoped the true course of events and also blameworthiness would emerge from the judicial commission of inquiry appointed to investigate

## "Violence is suicidal"

"We particularly wish to state that violence as a political strategy is completely non-viable and in a sense suicidal," Mr Mateman said "We especially regret the use of innocent men, women and children as cannon-fodder in a situation of violence and counter-violence

"We call upon the South African Police to exercise the utmost restraint but also to acknowledge that they have a duty to protect life and property."

Mr Mateman also called on the people of Langa and Kwanobuhle, Uitenhage, to come forward to air their grievances in order to avoid further bloodshed.

The Labour Party expressed its sympathy with the relatives of those who have died in the past week

# '43 died, 24 missing' Black Sash

Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — The Black Sash in the Eastern Cape has been asked to help trace 96 people since Thursday's violence in Uitenhage — and have been unable to ascertain the fate of 24 of them

Mrs Molly Blackburn said that of the 96, the Black Sash had found 39 in hospital, 21 in jail and 12 had been killed.

The number missing tallies exactly with the difference between the official death toll of 19 killed in Thursday's incident and a reported death toll of 43 from township sources.

The sources allege that 40 people died in the first hail of police fire on Thursday morning and three died later in hospital

Police spokesmen have consistently denied that the death toll in the incident is higher than the official figure of 19

## 18 appear in Uitenhage

Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Eighteen youths appeared in the Uitenhage Magistrate's Court on charges of public violence and arson relating to incidents of unrest in Langa and Kwanobuhle townships last week

None of the youths, whose ages ranged from 12 to 23, was yesterday asked to plead

The minors were released in the custody of their parents, while the others, with one exception, were granted bail of between R100 and R200

Bail was refused in the case of a 16-year-old charged with arson



Cape Times 26/3/85

251

★ C

# UCT 'obliged' to help police

Staff Reporter

THE addresses of students would be given to the police by the University of Cape Town if a warrant had been issued for their arrest or if a summons or subpoena had been issued in their name, Dr Stuart Saunders, vice-chancellor and principal of the university said yesterday

In a statement released

in Cape Town, Dr Saunders said it was university policy that addresses would be released

The statement follows the recent dawn arrest of students for allegedly holding an illegal meeting on the property of the University of Cape Town last November

Dr Saunders said "Information about members of the university is

held by the university under normal conditions of confidence and trust

"The university's policy with regard to providing information to a third party, including State authorities, was laid down some years ago and was reviewed in the middle of 1984. In terms of our policy the university will release the address of an individual if a warrant has been issued for his arrest or if a summons or sub-

poena has been issued in his or her name. The person concerned will also be informed immediately by the university

"The student leadership was consulted when this policy was drawn up and when it was reviewed, and recognized that in terms of the law the university was obliged to follow this policy

"Students are being

pursued on a charge of allegedly holding an illegal meeting on the property of the University of Cape Town. I know of no event at that time of the year which was not peaceful or orderly and the fact that a charge can be pressed in the circumstances illustrates the degree to which citizens are denied civil rights in South Africa," Dr Saunders said

# PFP call for urgent probe on underlying causes of unrest

## Political Staff

THE Progressive Federal Party is to hand to the commission investigating last week's Uitenhage shootings a report which substantially contradicts the police version

At least 19 people were killed

Copies of the report, which was compiled after a visit to the site by six PFP MPs, have already been sent to President P W Botha, Mr Louis le Grange, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Chris Heunis, the Minister of Constitutional Development and Dr Gerrit Viljoen, the Minister of Co-operation and Development

The report concludes that it is imperative that urgent inquiries be instituted on at least three levels

- On events surrounding the shooting itself (this has already been done)
- On police action in the black townships over the past six months

Affidavits attached to the report support the PFP's view that such an inquiry is not only necessary but imperative

● On the basic underlying causes of the unrest. This, the PFP says, would have to include political as well as social and economic grievances and would have to include the entire Eastern Cape and the rest of South Africa

"To restrict the inquiry to just the shooting would be to restrict it to the symptoms and not the causes of unrest," the report says

"To avoid an inquiry into police action in the black townships would be to avoid finding

out why the police appear to be universally hated, and why their presence in the townships apparently stirs up such hostility there

"An inquiry would need to determine why police are generally perceived by blacks as the perpetrators of violence rather than the upholders of peace and justice

"It would also give the police an opportunity to defend themselves against the allegations which have been made against them."

The report says it is significant to note that much of the violence which has been committed by blacks has been against black policemen or

black community councillors, both of whom are regarded as being "in league with the oppressors" The role and functioning of the community councils needs to be looked at very carefully, it says

In a broadside at President Botha, the report adds that to ascribe the unrest in Uitenhage exclusively to "the work of communists" or to "people who are not interested in peaceful change" is not only naive, it is positively dangerous

The quoted remarks were made by Mr Botha during an interview with Mr Ted Koppel on the American television programme, Nightline.

## Black unrest the major-matter, Schwarz tells Minister

### Parliamentary Staff

THE nation-wide unrest in black townships was raised briefly in the "own affairs" budget debate in the House of Assembly

In his preliminary reply to the "own affairs" budget speech by the Minister of the

Budget in the House of Assembly, Mr Eli Louw, Mr Harry Schwarz, chief PFP spokesman on finance, said the "major matter" concerning the South African public was the general unrest

The unrest was the question which the budget debate would

have to address itself to

"We are dealing with a matter which concerns the whole of South Africa Whites are not an island The reality is that any ship which sails in a stormy sea is as much affected as any other ship."



AKGWS 26/3/85 (251) 24

## Police could have avoided deaths — PFP

Political Staff

IF the police had not prevented people in Uitenhage's Langa township from boarding vehicles to take them to funerals then the "dreadful incident", where at least 19 people were killed by police, would not have happened, said senior PFP member Dr Alex Boraine

Dr Boraine was talking at a Press conference held by five PFP MPs to present the result of their investigations into last week's shooting incident

Other MPs who visited Uitenhage the day after the shootings were Mrs Helen Suzman, Mr Errol Moorcroft, Mr John Malcomess and Mr Ray Swart

In a report by Mr Moorcroft, he said "There is overwhelming evidence to the effect that police arrived in 24th Square (in Langa) in a Caspir soon after people started assembling (to attend funerals) and prevented them from boarding vehicles there"

Evidence suggested police did not explain to people that the funerals of three victims of earlier unrest had been banned. The crowd decided to walk.

"Evidence is that the crowd was peaceful and there was no evidence of sticks, spears and petrol bombs," said the report

Evidence was unanimous that there were at least two Caspirs at the scene. "Shots were fired from both Caspirs. People were caught in a cross-fire between the two," said the report.

The delegation was refused permission to visit the morgue to establish the exact number of people killed in the incident, Mr Moorcroft said

The matter is to be raised today in the House of Assembly in the "own affairs" debate.

## Secret police-fund: No consensus

Cape Times 26/3/85 (251)  
Political Staff

PARLIAMENT — The three Houses of Parliament failed for the first time yesterday to reach consensus on a piece of legislation when the House of Delegates rejected the South African Police Special Account Bill.

Both the House of Assembly and the House of Representatives have approved the legislation providing for a secret fund for the SAP.

The rejection of the bill by the House of Delegates means that the bill will now be referred to the State President,

Mr P W Botha, who may either drop the bill or refer it to the Presidents Council for advice or for discussion and a decision on the final form of the bill.

If he decides on the latter the bill will be signed by the State President and will become law.

In the House of Delegates yesterday a proposal by the National Peoples Party justice spokesman, Mr Ranji Nowbath, that the bill be read in six months time was backed by all parties.

He said the public should know how every cent was spent by the police.



# Policeman's order on phone tapping dismissed in court

By Fiona Macleod

The courts would only consider ordering the Minister of Communications and Public Works to disclose whether he authorised the tapping of telephone conversations if grave and unjustified abuse of the laws permitting tapping was shown, a Rand Supreme Court judge said yesterday.

Mr Acting Justice F S Steyn had dismissed an urgent application brought by Major Hennie Nel, a suspended Krugersdorp policeman, to compel the Minister, Dr Lapa Munnik, to disclose whether he had authorised the tapping of his telephone and on what grounds.

The judge dismissed the opposed application after finding no real reasons had been given for

such "far-reaching and drastic" relief to be granted urgently.

He said the courts had to be wary of granting such an order, which would in effect reveal important facts about a potential opponent to litigation. Granting such an order would open the doors to numerous similar applications, he said.

The judge likened the relief sought to the so-called Anton Pillar order — which is granted for the search and/or seizure of information or documents in the possession of an opponent to litigation.

Major Nel told the court he intended instituting action against the Ministers of Law and Order and of Justice after the alleged publication and dissemination of the contents of the tapped conversations.

In order to formulate a proposed court action for the return or destruction of tapes and transcriptions, and to obtain an order to prevent further dissemination of their contents, it was necessary to know if Dr Munnik or his agents had authorised the tapping, Major Nel said.

It was common cause in the application that Major Nel's phone had been tapped, apparently in connection with fraud and corruption charges.

Major Nel said this had not been done within the ambit of the Post Office Act as he had not threatened State security.

Deputy Postmaster-General Mr J van Rensburg said the Department of Post and Telecommunications provided only authority and technical advice for the tapping of phones.

AMC Tunkis 27/3/85



# LP repeats call on Le Grange to resign

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

THE leader of the Labour Party, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, yesterday reaffirmed that his party stood by its earlier call for the resignation of his Cabinet colleague, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange.

The LP leader also indicated during an interview that he was concerned about the LP being seen as a coalition partner of the government and would seek a meeting with President P W Botha today to clarify the whole issue of joint Cabinet responsibility.

The LP stand could spark the first major crisis for the uneasy multi-party government coalition under the new tricameral system and is

likely to raise a storm when the Cabinet holds its weekly meeting today.

Mr Le Grange is known to be furious about the weekend call by the LP and the government's junior coalition partner, National People's Party, for him to step down.

On Monday NPP leader Mr Amichand Rajbansi moved to defuse the looming showdown between his party and the government by retracting the earlier call for Mr Le Grange's resignation made by NPP justice spokesman, Mr Ranji Nowbath.

However, Mr Hendrickse said yesterday that his party was not prepared to "water down" in

any way the call made at the weekend by the LP spokesman on justice, Mr Peter Mopp, which noted that "ministerial responsibility demands that Mr Louis le Grange must go".

The Mopp statement, he said, was accepted by the LP caucus without a dissenting vote and "still stands without qualification".

The statement said: "His mishandling of the Eastern Cape situation, among others, which was described by Ambassador Worral as completely unjustified, raises the question of whether the minister is competent to continue in his post. Shooting and killing

of people does not resolve problems. The party repeats its earlier call that immediate attention be given to the underlying cause of the unrest.

"Blacks are South Africans and are entitled to all the rights and obligations of fellow South Africans, and the minister must realize this.

"The judicial inquiry should also investigate whether he is competent to continue in his post."

When Mr Hendrickse was asked if his party was

experiencing difficulties over its dual role of being partner of the government on the one hand and diametrically opposed to some of its policies on the other, he replied in the affirmative.

Sapa reports that Mr Hendrickse yesterday expressed sympathy on behalf of the House to the bereaved families in the Eastern Cape.

He welcomed appointment of the one-man commission but suggested that the State President appoint two assessors from the "African community" to sit on the bench with Mr Justice Kannemeyer.

"It is not that we lack respect for the bench, but

it is necessary for representation of people who speak the people's language and understand their customs to be on it."

Mr Hendrickse said he was dismayed at the continued effect of the events. He said a group of coloured schoolboys were attacked by blacks at an athletics meeting at the weekend.

Abdul Pandey was hacked to death with an axe and Ludwig Salie, a Standard Nine pupil, died last night. Three others were in hospital.

"There is now a concerted effort to burn policemen's houses. There is also an attempt by the Africans to move into the

coloured township Rosedale."

Mr Arthur Booysen, leader of the Freedom Party, said he fully supported Mr Hendrickse.

"There are people in South Africa who do not want to see peace and are using every opportunity to create a revolutionary climate — and doing so at the expense of people already suffering."

The leader of the opposition Democratic Worker's Party, Mr Dennis de la Cruz, associated himself and his party with Mr Hendrickse's statements.

His party could not condone methods used by the law enforcers, but also could not condone "exploitation of people there" (Uitenhage).

"We share his expression of concern... today we again speak as a united House." — Sapa



AKG45 27/3/85 (751) (S) (S)

## Opposition allege police arrested wounded — 'then denied knowledge of them'

### Parliamentary Staff

POLICE arrested wounded victims of the Uitenhage shooting at the Catholic Manse in the town and, an hour later, denied all knowledge of their whereabouts, the PFP claimed in the House of Assembly.

Speaking on the violence in Uitenhage during the "own affairs" budget debate, Mr John Malcomess (PFP Port Elizabeth Central), said he had returned to the Catholic Manse in Uitenhage on Saturday — the day after he collecting affidavits there on last week's police action.

"There was the tragic aftermath of last week's occurrence. People were desperately trying to find dead and injured people. Lists and more lists were being drawn up, and into this scene the police had come, looking for wounded people to take to the police station.

### DENIED

"They were not taken to the hospital to be treated, but to the police station to be charged.

"Within an hour we had lawyers there applying for bail,

but the police denied all knowledge of their whereabouts," Mr Malcomess said.

Earlier, there were heated exchanges between Dr Ferdi Hartzenberg (CP Lichtenberg) and Mrs Helen Suzman (PFP Houghton) when Dr Hartzenberg accused her of "liking" unrest.

He withdrew the remark after Mrs Suzman objected, but added that she was "not really upset at these happenings". The problem was that the Government could no longer govern, he said. Firm steps had to be taken to protect young children against those burning down schools.

### "SORRY"

Dr Hartzenberg said he was "very sorry" for the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, because his time (in the Cabinet) was "so short he does not know it".

He had tried to do his job properly, but "this poor man will be left in the lurch", Dr Hartzenberg said.

The debate on the Uitenhage incident will be continued in the House today.

# PFP accuses Coetsee of 'trying to suppress debate'

## Parliamentary Staff

THE Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, failed in an attempt to cut short a debate in the House of Assembly on the Uitenhage shootings

Speaking for more than 10 minutes on a point of order, Mr Coetsee interrupted Mr Errol Moorcroft (PFP Albany), to ask whether Mr Moorcroft was entitled to give "his own version" of events surrounding the Uitenhage violence when a judicial commission had been appointed to investigate the matter.

Mr Coetsee asked whether PFP members were aware of the "sub judge" regulations, which disallowed statements that might influence the findings of the commission

PFP members accused Mr Coetsee across the floor of trying to "suppress" the debate

The Speaker, Mr Johan Greeff, said a commission of inquiry did not need the same

protection as an inquest or a court of law

The sub judge rule did not apply in respect of judicial commissions and no offence was committed by saying something about a matter which fell within a commission's terms of reference

Continuing with his speech, Mr Moorcroft, who was one of the six PFP MPs to visit Uitenhage after the police shootings, said that by defending the police action, the Minister of Law

and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, was "trying to defend the indefensible"

The most significant finding was that "this whole tragic occurrence, with its devastating consequences, need not have occurred," Mr Moorcroft said

## Forced to walk

Mr Moorcroft asked Mr le Grange why the magistrate had interfered with the date of the funeral and why people had been forced to walk

The most crucial question was why the police did not disperse the crowd with teargas, rubber bullets or birdshot

Mr Jan Hoon (CP Kuruman) said the unrest would not have occurred had there been a stable government which was willing to apply law and order

The CP had the "greatest appreciation" of black policemen who were trying to maintain law and order, he said.

# Indian House adjourns in protest against arrests

## Parliamentary Staff

THE House of Delegates adjourned in protest against the arrest of 239 people by the police in Cape Town.

Interrupting the debate on the own affairs budget yesterday, Mr Mamoo Rajab (S Springfield) moved an unopposed motion calling on the House to adjourn in protest

Mr Rajab said later that

when they heard about the arrests his party members were shocked and outraged

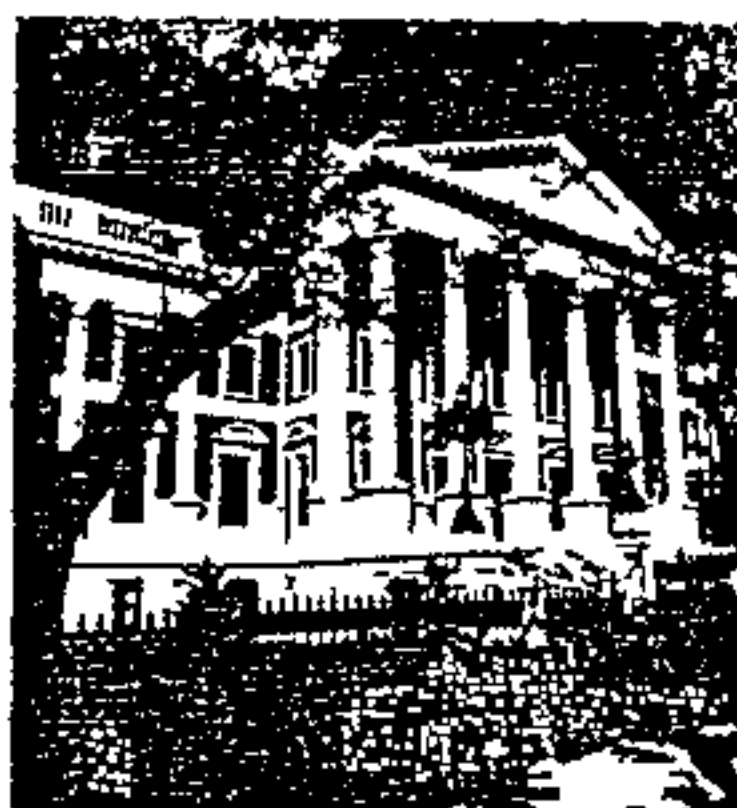
Solidarity, he said, believed people had the right to demonstrate peacefully and make known to the authorities their grievances

It was shocking that the police should have felt it necessary to arrest people under such circumstances

"We are also shocked that the people were denied the right to present a list of demands to the Government"

The National People's Party spokesman for law and order, Mr Salaam Abram-Mayet, said the right to protest peacefully was part of the democratic process

It was deplorable that the police saw fit to arrest peaceful Christian protesters



## In brief . . .

### Parliamentary Staff

A TOTAL of R74,3-million was spent on development of the first phase of Khayelitsha, the Minister of Co-operation and Development, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, said

Replying to a question by Mr P C Cronje (PFP, Greytown), Dr Viljoen said R80,5-million was the revised estimate for the first phase of development.

By February 28, 1985, R74,3-million had been spent.



IF sufficient funds were not available to pay equal pensions to all race groups, white pensions should be pegged at their present level un-

til parity had been reached, Mr A E Lambert (Ind, Actonville) said in the House of Delegates



SERVICES, particularly health and education, should be paid for by the State and be available to all on the same level, "irrespective of the means of the user or his or her parents," Mr Harry Schwarz, PFP chief spokesman on finance, said in the House of Assembly during the "own affairs" budget debate

"OWN affairs" was in its "child's shoes" and it still had to grow, said Mr K D Swanepoel (NP, Gezina), during the "own affairs" budget debate.



THERE was a "massive surplus" of white teachers in South Africa who could not find jobs, whereas in the black communities there was a shortage of skilled teachers, said Mr Derrick Watterson (NRP, Umbilo) during the "own affairs" budget debate



re  
rat  
to  
500  
to  
ew  
  
un-  
ry  
ve-  
de-  
m-  
in  
ro-  
ing  
ul-  
st-  
on  
  
ar  
ng  
re  
ri-  
nd  
on  
of  
us-  
  
ed  
ng,  
ci-  
ng  
es  
lay  
ar-  
nt  
  
re  
ar  
of  
en  
ee  
led  
he  
wn  
pa

# No crisis in E Cape

**Own Correspondent**  
PORT ELIZABETH — The unrest in the Eastern Cape was not regarded not as a crisis but as a "very serious situation", Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order, said here yesterday.  
He said he was satisfied that the government was fully informed about all aspects of the situation in the Eastern Cape and that the matter was receiving constant and serious attention from the government.  
Mr Le Grange declined to comment when asked whether any special government measures would be taken to ease unrest in the area, but stressed that the government was "determined to maintain law and order".  
After visiting Langa, Mr Le Grange said he was still satisfied with the version of the incident he had released in Parliament on Thursday.  
Asked about calls for his resignation, Mr Le Grange replied "A number of the people who made that demand are already regretting it and more of them will, in due course, be so embarrassed that they will want to pull their hats over their eyes."

# Langa bars sanitation trucks

**Own Correspondent**  
PORT ELIZABETH — Sanitation buckets in Uitenhage's Langa township have not been emptied since last Wednesday because removal vehicles are being chased out of the township, Kwanobuhle's Town Clerk, Mr J H Coetzee, said last night.  
He did not believe there was an immediate danger of any epidemic, although conditions were unhygienic and, as far as he knew, the situation had not been reported to health authorities.  
"The people must realise that we are merely providing an essential service and are not part of the police nor do we represent any political grouping"

He said night soil was usually removed on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays from the sections in Langa which did not have flush toilets. Flush toilets in Kwanobuhle's that were broken had not been repaired as repair units had also been chased out of the townships.  
Refuse removal lorries had also been forced to retreat.  
Uitenhage's township residents had been without street lights for about two weeks as a result of people "fiddling with the wires", and without telephone communication for over a fortnight, Mr Coetzee said.  
The Post Office said the telephone problem had not been seen to as a result of the unrest.

# Man hit interviewee on buttocks — claim

**Staff Reporter**  
A 63-YEAR-OLD man was yesterday sent to Valkenberg Hospital for observation for 30 days after the Magistrate's Court heard that he had asked a woman he interviewed whether she would be prepared to punish children by giving them "more than 30 cuts".  
Mr Arthur Long, of Boston House, Strand Street, Cape Town, was not asked to plead to two charges of assault, alternatively crimen injuria, after he allegedly hit the 26-year-old woman four times across her buttocks on March 22, and three times on March 23.  
The State alleges that Mr Long interviewed the

woman with a view to possible employment in children's homes and/or institutions.  
The prosecutor, Mr S C Murphy, said that Mr Long was being charged on the basis of tape-recordings made during the interview held in his office, consultation with psychiatrist Dr T Zabow and "certain factors from the past".  
Mr Long had asked the woman whether she would be prepared to give canings to naughty children, in return for which she would receive money. She was allegedly told that for each whipping that caused an open wound she would receive an extra amount.  
Mr Long is to appear again on April 30.

**EVOLUTIONARY SILENCER**  
SIS LONGER SAVES FUEL  
97 WATERKANT STREET  
TEL: 2411699

YOUR  
W  
YOU  
YOU  
N  
E.g: D  
NOW  
ALL O  
WHILE THE  
CAR COATS  
GET IN E  
Jumper su  
HADAS  
an  
LADIES'  
plains, tar  
GOR-RAY  
capes, jacke  
AND  
ITS  
N  
ROW  
DUP

Killing arson continues  
 C.T. 27/3/85 (251)

# COMMUNITIES

**JOHANNESBURG.** — More arson attacks were directed yesterday at schools in Port Elizabeth as further unrest swept through various parts of the country, in particular the Eastern Cape.

The death toll in the Eastern Cape rose to 33 after the charred bodies of two unidentified men were found in Kwanobuhle early yesterday.

Police said the men had apparently been sleeping in an unoccupied house when it was set alight.

Police said a 16-year-old youth had died after being attacked by a crowd while travelling through the township of Despatch during the weekend. The driver of the vehicle died on his way to hospital. Police have arrested a man in connection with the incident.

In Kwanobuhle, near Uitenhage, groups of youths armed with pangas, sticks and stones gathered in Mabandla Road, placing obstructions in the road and

stopping motorists, a police spokesman said. Police used tearsmoke during four separate incidents to disperse them.

Tearsmoke was also fired at about 300 youths who stoned a police patrol.

## Gutted

Early yesterday morning police fired tearsmoke at about 400 youths gathered in the Langa township, near Uitenhage. A policeman's house was set alight and gutted.

The commission of inquiry into the Langa shootings sits at Uitenhage today under the chairmanship of Mr Justice Kannemeyer, who will visit the scene of the shooting this morning and hear police evidence this afternoon.

In the coloured township of Rosedale, near Uitenhage, a group of 100 people stoned a tractor. A bus was also set alight.

A petrol bomb was hurled into the principal's office at the Newell secondary school in New Brighton and the classroom of another high school in the township was set alight and destroyed.

A police spokesman reported yesterday that police used birdshot to disperse more than 500 youths trying to set fire to a library of another New Brighton school.

## Evangelist

In other reports of unrest around the country:

● The home of a Norderduits-Gereformeerde evangelist, Mr Ben Nombebu, was set alight in Middelburg, Cape Province, yesterday morning injuring two of his children. Police have arrested a man in connection with the arson attack.

● In Tembisa, near Kempton Park, roaming youths yesterday set fire to and destroyed five private vehicles. A hand grenade was thrown on Monday at the home of the deputy-mayor, causing minor damage.

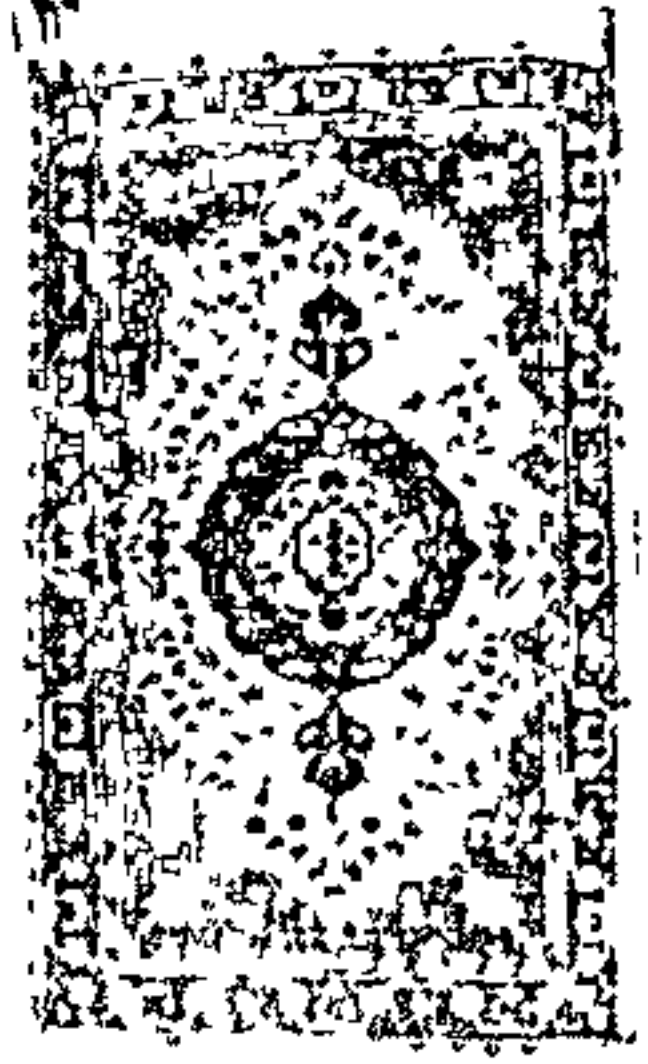
● Police have arrested four youths in Sebokeng, near Vereeniging, following isolated incidents of youths stoning the police and buses after protests on Monday over the court appearance of several student leaders.

● Two people were slightly injured near Hammanskraal, north of Pretoria, yesterday when commuters stoned three trains which had stopped because of a defect in the...

**TODAY**  
 VALUABLE  
 RESIDENTIAL PLOT  
 TO BE  
 AUCTIONED  
 TURN TO THE  
 AUCTION PAGES  
 IN TIMES  
 CLASSIFIED

**RUGS**  
**PRICES**  
**AS CASH ON**  
**R R100**

12 R9,34 per month



R16,50  
 R29,50

KASH 17 FABRIZ

Midw  
 film,  
 an int  
 and  
 given  
 the F  
 upset  
 ave  
 nakir  
 orro  
 ves  
 juus  
 Veer  
 juus  
 oop  
 wait  
 n on  
 illag  
 m D  
 erk  
 port  
 erga  
 g. W  
 nd ti  
 erta  
 nsur  
 ente  
 usie  
 entu  
 hang  
 the  
 the  
 bal



It's not  
27/3/85  
critical  
— Le  
Grange

Mail Correspondent  
PORT ELIZABETH —  
Prevailing unrest in the  
Eastern Cape is regarded  
not as a crisis, but as a  
"very serious situation" by  
the Government and the  
South African Police, Mr  
Louis Le Grange, the Min-  
ister of Law and Order, said  
in Port Elizabeth yester-  
day.

He said he was satisfied  
that the Government was  
"fully informed about all  
aspects concerning the situ-  
ation in the Eastern Cape  
and that the matter is re-  
ceiving the constant, seri-  
ous and penetrating atten-  
tion of the Government."

Mr Le Grange declined  
to comment when asked  
whether any special Gov-  
ernment measures would  
be taken to ease unrest in  
the area, but emphasised  
that the Government was  
"determined to maintain  
law and order in the East-  
ern Cape".

He said the unrest could  
not be attributed only to the  
"security situation" in the  
area. Political, economic  
and social factors had also  
played a role.

After visiting the scene  
in Langa, Uitenhage, yes-  
terday, where 19 people  
were shot dead by the South  
African Police last Thurs-  
day morning, Mr Le  
Grange said he was still  
satisfied with the version of  
the incident he had released  
in Parliament on Thursday  
afternoon.

Asked about the five poli-  
tical parties who demanded  
his resignation after Thurs-  
day's shootings, Mr Le  
Grange replied "A number  
of the people who made  
that demand are already  
regretting it and more of  
them will, in due course, be  
so embarrassed that they  
will want to pull their hats  
over their eyes."

Meanwhile, in Tembisa  
on the East Rand, youths  
stopped traffic at a road-  
block and set fire to at least  
five vehicles, a police  
spokesman said.

Earlier, police said they  
used tearsmoke on hun-  
dreds of rioters marching  
in New Brighton and the  
Free State township of  
Bothaville.

Police in Pretoria have  
called on non-residents to  
avoid random visits to  
black townships.

"The call follows various  
recent incidents in black  
residential areas, particu-  
larly involving motorists,"  
a spokesman said.

# Langa protest march: 239 held

By CHRIS FREIMOND  
Political Correspondent

CAPE TOWN.

The storm around the kill-  
ing last week by police of 19  
blacks in Uitenhage raged  
on yesterday, with a heated  
row in Parliament and the  
arrest of 239 people — in-  
cluding Dr Allan Boesak, Dr  
Beyers Naude and Mrs  
Sheena Duncan of the Black  
Sash — who were marching  
to Parliament to protest  
about the shootings.

In a day of high drama:

● Police arrested 239 people marching  
from the Methodist church in Buitenkant  
Street to Parliament four blocks  
away after a service in memory of the  
Uitenhage dead

● A call by the Minister of Justice, Mr  
Kobie Coetsee, to stop a parliamentary  
debate on the shootings because the matter  
was sub judice was rejected by the Speak-  
er, Mr Johan Greeff

● Progressive Federal Party spokesmen  
repeated allegations of events leading up  
to and during the shooting which varied  
considerably to the official police version

● The leader of the Labour Party, the Rev  
Allan Hendrickse, who is also a member of  
the Cabinet, reaffirmed his party's call for  
the immediate resignation of the Minister  
of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange

● The PFP MP for Port Elizabeth Central  
repeated his party's call for Mr Le  
Grange's resignation and said the State  
President, Mr P W Botha, had to bear as  
much responsibility for the Uitenhage kill-  
ings as Mr Le Grange

● The Indian House of Delegates ad-  
journed yesterday in mid-debate as a sign  
of sympathy with the arrested marchers

The 239 marchers were arrested after  
deciding not to obey a police order to  
disperse

They were led from the church by Dr  
Boesak, president of the World Alliance of  
Reformed Churches, Dr Beyers Naude,  
general secretary of the South African  
Council of Churches, and the Rev Abel  
Hendricks, former head of the Methodist  
Church in South Africa

They had hoped to present a list of four  
demands to Parliament related to the  
Uitenhage shootings

The scores of policemen used in action

To Page 4

yesterday inspecting the  
died.



By CH. Politic

The storming last week blacks in on yesterday in Parliament arrest of including C Beyers : Sheena D Sash — to Parliament about the

In a day ● Police arrested from the Mankant Street away after a Uitenhage ● A call by Kobie Coersee debate on the was sub judge er, Mr Johan

fully informed about all aspects concerning the situation in the Eastern Cape and that the matter is receiving the constant, serious and penetrating attention of the Government."

Mr Le Grange declined to comment when asked whether any special Government measures would be taken to ease unrest in the area, but emphasised that the Government was "determined to maintain law and order in the Eastern Cape"

He said the unrest could not be attributed only to the "security situation" in the area. Political, economic and social factors had also played a role

After visiting the scene in Langa, Uitenhage, yesterday, where 19 people were shot dead by the South African Police last Thursday morning, Mr Le Grange said he was still satisfied with the version of the incident he had released in Parliament on Thursday afternoon

Asked about the five political parties who demanded his resignation after Thursday's shootings, Mr Le Grange replied "A number of the people who made that demand are already regretting it and more of them will, in due course, be so embarrassed that they will want to pull their hats over their eyes."

Meanwhile, in Tembisa on the East Rand, youths stopped traffic at a roadblock and set fire to at least five vehicles, a police spokesman said.

Earlier, police said they used tearsmoke on hundreds of rioters marching in New Brighton and the Free State township of Bothaville.

Police in Pretoria have called on non-residents to avoid random visits to black townships.

"The call follows various recent incidents in black residential areas, particularly involving motorists," a spokesman said.

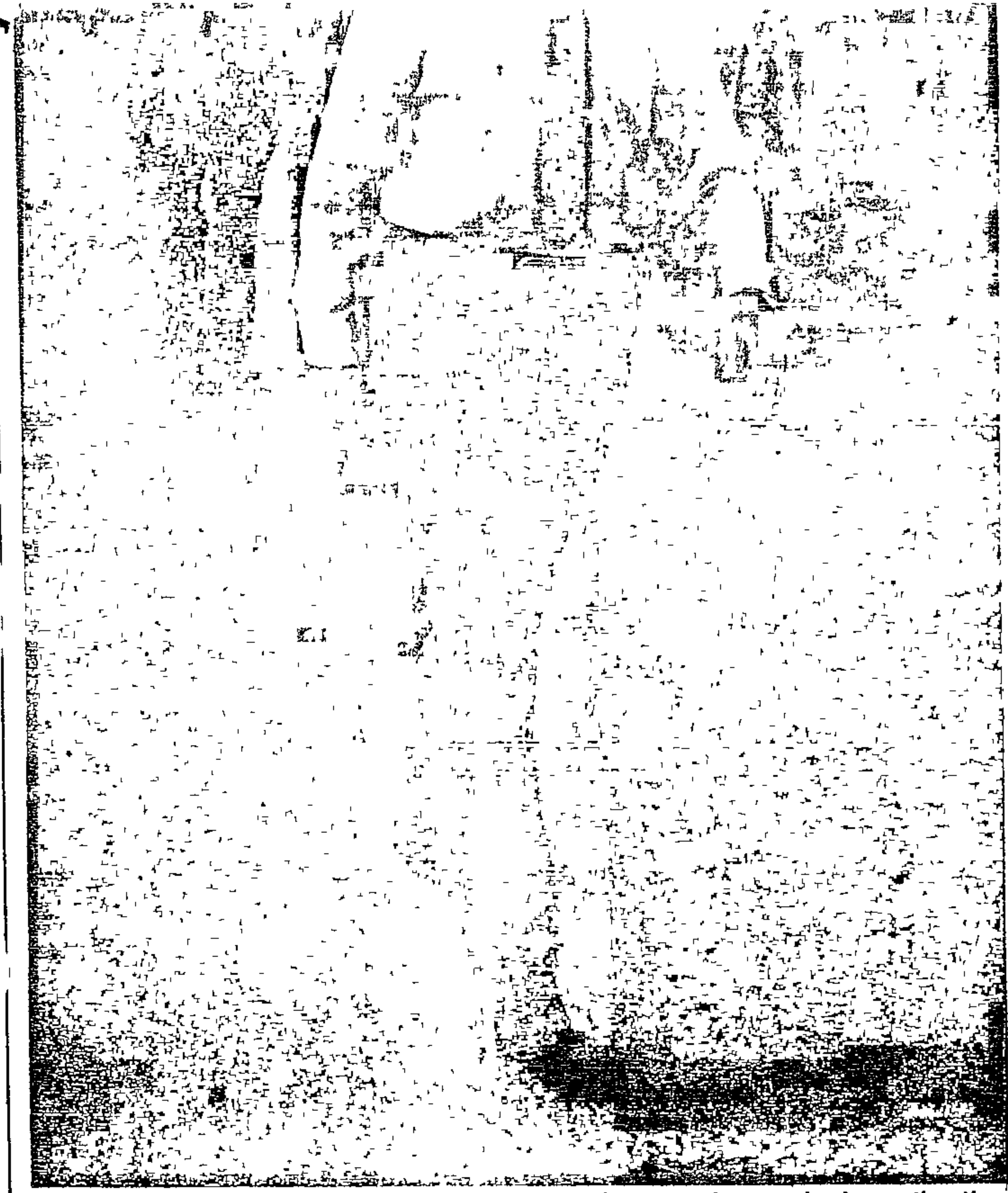
He urged non-resident visitors to go to the nearest police station for advice before entering a township.

"Where the police believe that the safety of a visitor could possibly be in doubt, and that the visit is essential, then a police escort will be organised."

The Mail's London Bureau reports that the British Prime Minister, Mrs Margaret Thatcher, said yesterday she was "saddened" by the shooting and killing of blacks by police near Uitenhage last week

Speaking in Prime Minister's Question Time, Mrs Thatcher responded to a question from the Liberal Party leader, Mr David Steel.

Referring to the killings, Mr Steel, a former vice-president of the Anti-Apartheid Movement, asked Mrs



The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, foreground, yesterday inspecting the scene of the shooting in Langa on Thursday in which 19 people died.





# Tearsmoke and birdshot used to disperse crowds

By THELMA TUCH

MORE arson attacks were yesterday directed at schools in Port Elizabeth as further unrest swept through various parts of the country

A petrol bomb was hurled into the principal's office at Newell Secondary School in New Brighton and the classroom of another high school in the township was destroyed by fire

A police spokesman reported yesterday that police used birdshot to disperse a group of youths trying to set fire to a library of another New Brighton school

New Brighton youths also set fire to two buses, slightly injuring one of the drivers

In Kwanobuhle, Uitenhage, a group of youths — armed with pangas, sticks and stones — gathered in Mabandla road, placing obstructions in the road and stopping motorists, a police spokesman said. Police used tearsmoke during four separate incidents to disperse them

Early yesterday morning police fired tearsmoke at about 400 youths gathered in the Langa township, near Uitenhage. The

home of a policeman was set alight and totally destroyed

In the coloured township of Rosedale, near Uitenhage, a group of 100 people stoned a tractor, causing the driver to swerve into a hedge. A bus was also set alight

The home of a Dutch Reformed evangelist, Mr Ben Nombebu, was set alight in Middelburg, Cape, injuring two of his children. Police have arrested a man in connection with the attack

In Despatch, near Port Elizabeth, youths set fire to buses and a delivery vehicle, and extensively damaged a private vehicle

Police reported yesterday that an Indian man was killed in Despatch on Friday when his car left the road after he swerved to avoid a group of 200 youths gathered in the road

A 16-year-old passenger who apparently sustained head injuries after being attacked by some of the youths died yesterday in hospital. Police have arrested a man in connection with the incident

In Fort Beaufort youths set fire to two private dwellings and a vehicle

## Inquiry starts on shootings

PORT ELIZABETH — The commission of inquiry into the Langa shootings last week will start in Uitenhage today

The chairman, Mr Justice D D D Kannemeyer, will visit the scene this morning and then hear evidence from the police

The commission will sit at the Uitenhage Magistrate's Court

Anyone wishing to give

evidence must contact the Registrar of the Supreme Court, Private Bag 1011, Grahamstown, or telephone 0461-3936. Names should be submitted by 3.30pm on Friday, March 29, although late applications can be made

Mr Justice Kannemeyer said the period of notice was short because of the extreme urgency

"I am to submit my report as a matter of urgency. The reason for this will be apparent to all. Allegations and counter-allegations have been made about a matter of the greatest national importance. It is essential that my report be placed in the hands of the State President at the earliest possible opportunity" — Sapa

## Unrests 'no crisis'

From Page 1

Thatcher whether she agreed that "25 years on from Sharpeville" all the cosmetic reforms in South Africa could not hide "the evil of apartheid"

He asked Mrs Thatcher what proposals she had to help end the systematic oppression of the majority of people in South Africa

Mrs Thatcher referred to the statement issued about the incident by the Foreign Secretary, Sir Geoffrey Howe

"He also called in the South African Ambassador (Dr Denis Worrall) to make it clear that we were gravely concerned at the events on the anniversary of Sharpeville"

She said her government supported and upheld the United Nations resolution condemning the incident

Mrs Thatcher added "I think it is particularly sad and deplorable that this event came just at a time when other things seem to be moving"

She referred to an announcement shortly before the Uitenhage shootings that the policy of forced removals, "which we totally deplore", had been suspended. "That was good news," Mrs Thatcher said

● The OAU has summoned the Security Council to take up the latest wave of killings and to consider imposing "punitive measures" against the Republic



Reverend Abel Hendriks ... wards Parliament to

## Comments

PORT ELIZABETH — Col Mellet, the official spokesman of the Minister of Law and Constitutional Affairs, said last night that the State President had pointed a judicial commission to investigate all relevant facts concerning the issue

He said the commission was appointed on Mr Le Grange's recommendation

Col Mellet was in





Boesak, Dr Allan Boesak, and Rev Beyers Naude lead a crowd of about 300 people to present a "list of demands" in the wake of the Uitenhage shootings.

## It on Langa would be 'prejudicial'

Colonel Leon ... for the ... Mr Louis ... that it would ... t on Thurs- ... Uitenhage, as ... already ap- ... ssion to in- ... acts surround- ... had been ... euge's recom- ... esponding to

claims made in a Progressive Federal Party report in which the party alleged there were discrepancies between official reports of the incident and what they had themselves seen and heard

Col Mellet referred to a Press statement issued by Mr Le Grange on the same day as the incident, in which it was pointed out that a magistrate had ruled in terms of the Internal Security Act that the three funerals planned for that day and the following

day had to be postponed until the following Sunday

He said notices to this effect were repeatedly broadcast by all regional news services in both official languages, as well as on the Xhosa service during the preceding day

He said "notices were also published in the Eastern Province Herald on the morning of the incident", and that the English Press in Port Elizabeth had reported that afternoon that township residents were aware of the postponement — Sapa

# Boesak among held marchers

From Page 1

against the marchers were under the full glare of dozens of local and international journalists and television cameramen

They appeared to use as little force as possible to arrest the marchers

All 239 were later released on warning to appear in court today, Captain Jan Calitz, the police public relations liaison officer, told Sapa from Cape Town last night

They were also given the alternative of paying a R50 admission of guilt fine, he said

He did not know whether any had opted for the admission of guilt

At the memorial service, the congregation of about 500 was told by an Anglican priest from Uitenhage, Father M S Daba, that the community believed 45 people, and not 19, had died as a result of the Langa shootings

He demanded the bodies, on behalf of the church

Meanwhile in Parliament, Mr Greeff allowed PFP spokesmen to debate the shootings after rejecting a submission by Mr Coetsee that discussion could prejudice the commission appointed to investigate the incident

Mr Errol Moorcroft, PFP MP for Albany, alleged in the debate the police had prevented people from travelling by motor

vehicles to a funeral last Thursday and the crowd had then started to walk

The crowd was accompanied by police in two Caspir armoured vehicles, one in front of the marchers and one behind

The official version of the shootings did not mention the Caspir at the back

Meanwhile Mrs Joyce Harris, national vice-president of the Black Sash, said last night she was appalled at the arrest of Mrs Duncan and other marchers, reports ANTON HARBER

Mrs Harris called on the Government to meet with the marchers and take note of what they had to say about the present crisis in South Africa

And the Rev Syd Lockett, chairman of the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility, said the symbolic march was intended to deliver the following demands on behalf of Langa township residents

- That the police and the SADF stay out of black townships, especially during funerals and vigils, that the people's right to hold funerals when they chose be upheld, that the Government speak to the leaders chosen by the people and not to Government-chosen community councils, that the community council system be abolished, and that full citizenship and freedom from economic exploitation be granted to all the people of South Africa



CAPE TIMES 27/3/81 (251)

# Arrests fuel stormy debates in Parliament

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

PARLIAMENT — The storm surrounding the shooting in Uitenhage last week and the arrest of hundreds of people — including UDF patron Dr Allan Boesak — in a protest march on Parliament raged on in all three houses yesterday

A bid by the government to quash the debate in the white House of Assembly failed when the Speaker, Mr Johan Greeff, said the shootings could be debated, even though they were subject to a judicial commission of inquiry

## 'Ham-handed'

In the white House, Mr John Malcomess, PFP MP for Port Elizabeth Central, said of yesterday's arrests in Cape Town "What ham-handed stupidity to compound the Uitenhage tragedy and bring renewed world headlines against this country. Why could they not have been allowed to complete their peaceful march?"

He said President P W Botha shared responsibility for the Uitenhage shootings with Mr Louis le Grange, Minister of Law and Order

The House of Delegates yesterday adjourned its own-affairs budget debate in sympathy with those arrested in the City

The opposition's spokesman for law and order, Mr Mahmoud Rajab (Sol Springfield), interrupted the debate to move a motion — which was unopposed — calling for the House to ad-

journal until today

However, the leader of the House of Representatives, Mr Miley Richards (LP Toekomsrus), reacted to Dr Boesak's arrest by saying "I cannot allow Boesak or anybody else to lead my people to self-destruction"

A nominated LP member, Mr John Douw, charged that Dr Boesak was turning himself into a hero "at the cost of the black masses in South Africa"

## Two black assessors

Earlier LP leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, expressed his sympathy on behalf of the House to families of those who died in unrest in Uitenhage and the Eastern Cape recently

While welcoming the one-man commission appointed to investigate the Uitenhage shootings, he suggested that the State President appoint two black assessors to sit with Mr Justice D D V Kannemeyer

In the House of Assembly debate, Mr Errol Moorcraft (PFP Albany), said that the most significant finding of the PFP delegation that visited Uitenhage was that the tragic event need not have occurred

He suggested that the shooting could have been avoided if the officer in charge had "simply told the driver to engage the gear and drive down the road. He could later have summoned the second Casspir or even reinforcements from town"



# 239 in City

Cape Times 27/3/88 ~~251~~ ~~251~~ 251 ~~251~~

Staff Reporter

arch  
drama

## POLICE last night released 239 people who had marched from a prayer meeting to Parliament yesterday afternoon, to deliver demands from residents of Uitenhage's troubled Langa township.

Among the demands was that police refrain from entering black townships, especially during funerals and vigils

Other demands were  
● That the people's right to hold funerals when they chose, without interference from the police, be upheld

● That the government speak to the leaders chosen by the people and not to government-chosen community councils

● That the community council system be abolished

● That full citizenship, equal participation of all in central government and freedom from economic exploitation be granted to all the people of South Africa

### R50 fines

Captain Jan Calitz, a police liaison officer for the Western Cape, said last night that the 239 had been arrested in terms of the Internal Security Act for attending an illegal gathering. He said all had been given the option of paying R50 admission of guilt fines or being warned to appear in court.

None of the people the Cape Times spoke to last night had paid admission of guilt fines.

Small groups of marchers were released from Caledon Square from about 6pm to 8pm last night. Those released walked to the Buitenkant Street Methodist church, opposite Caledon Square, where a service had been held before the march earlier in the day.

### Candles

The released people, who were joined there by onlookers, were warned by police to go inside the church or go home.

The 239 were arrested shortly after 2.15pm yesterday during a march after a service commemorating the deaths of 19 people in unrest at Uitenhage last week.

About 600 people attended the service where candles were lit to commemorate the "deaths in

the struggle in South Africa"

The head of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, Dr Allan Boesak, said as he lit a candle for the Uitenhage dead that it was a gesture of sharing in the "suffering, shame and anger" over what had happened at Uitenhage.

"We will not stop resisting until people in this country are free and we all live in peace and justice," he said.

The Rev Sid Lockett, a member of the UDF executive and head of

During the service, Mr Colin Eghn, PFP MP for Sea Point, and Mr Ray Swart, PFP MP for Berea, arrived to watch the situation.

Shortly before 2pm the crowd started emerging from the church and forming up in Albertus Street.

They marched down Buitenkant Street towards the Parade. In front walked a large foreign and local press group. Among them was Captain "Dolf" Odenaal, a senior member of the reaction unit who

his men to approach the seated crowd and arrest them at his command. Each policeman was to arrest two people and take them to Caledon Square.

Two large police vans arrived and at 2.20pm police were instructed to go forward.

The initial arrests took place quickly and with little resistance. Some were led towards the police vans and among them were two white schoolgirls in uniform.

### Force

Then demonstrators started linking arms, singing and refusing to move. Some were forcibly lifted off the ground to be taken to the vans. At one stage, Captain Odenaal told his men to leave some of those who had already been detained and to arrest others.

Among those seen to be taken into police custody were Dr Boesak, Dr Beyers Naude, general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, the Rev Abel Hendricks, past president of the Methodist Conference of South Africa, and Mrs Sheena Duncan, national president of the Black Sash.

Mrs Helen Suzman, PFP MP for Houghton, arrived at Caledon Square police station soon after the march was stopped and asked Colonel P J van Rensburg, head of the reaction unit, what would happen to those arrested.

### 'Victory'

He said every effort would be made to have them charged and brought before court before the Magistrate's Court closed.

After his release last night, Dr Boesak said the march had been a major victory for the non-violent struggle in South Africa.

"The most important aspect was that we publicly showed our horror and shock over what happened at Langa in Uitenhage and how it was being handled by the government."



Colonel P J van Rensburg, head of the police reaction unit, answers questions from Mrs Helen Suzman, PFP spokesman on law and order, outside Caledon Square police station yesterday soon after 239 protest marchers were arrested.

the Board of Social Responsibility of the Anglican Church, read out a list of demands which he said it had been decided to take to Parliament "in an orderly fashion".

"We don't want under any circumstances to provoke the police," he said.

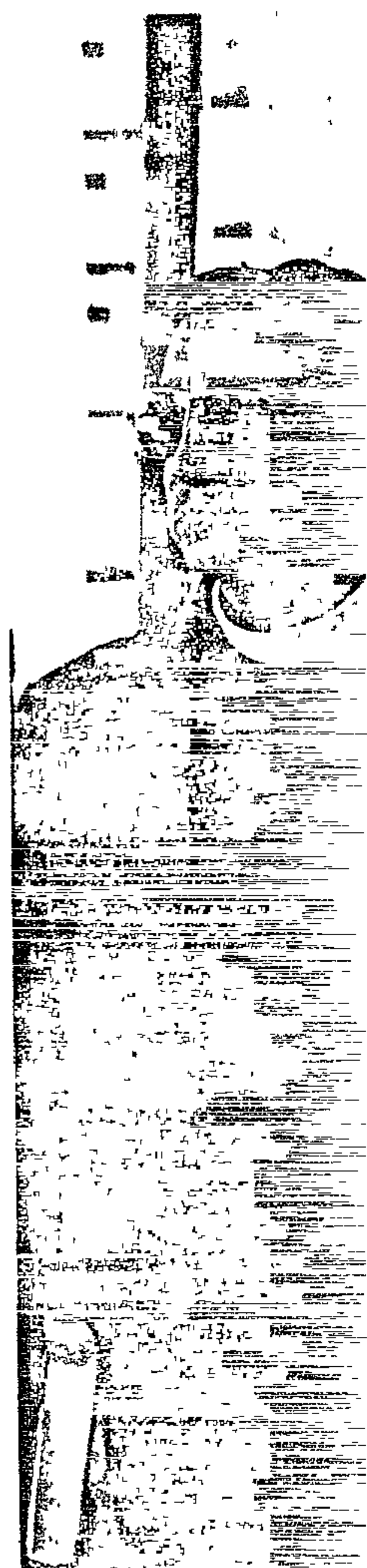
Before the service began at 1pm, uniformed and plainclothes police had taken up positions on nearby street corners. Members of the photographic branch filmed the arrival of the crowd. Inside the police station, members of the reaction unit waited in their vehicles

kept in contact with his men by radio.

"Boesak is in the lead, they're not singing, everything's dead quiet, they're turning left in Darling Street. Send in men," the captain said.

At 2.06pm at the intersection of Darling and Parade streets Captain Odenaal and a lieutenant confronted and stopped the three leaders, informing them that the march was illegal.

"I must warn you that those who march will be breaking two laws, a City Council by-law and the Internal Security Act. I ask you to please go home. There are other



The Rev Abel Hendricks, Reformed Churches, at a march on P



Speak to the leaders chosen by the people and not to government-chosen community councils

● That the community council system be abolished.

● That full citizenship, equal participation of all in central government and freedom from economic exploitation be granted to all the people of South Africa

### R50 fines

Captain Jan Calitz, a police liaison officer for the Western Cape, said last night that the 239 had been arrested in terms of the Internal Security Act for attending an illegal gathering. He said all had been given the option of paying R50 admission of guilt fines or being warned to appear in court.

None of the people the Cape Times spoke to last night had paid admission of guilt fines

Small groups of marchers were released from Caledon Square from about 6pm to 8pm last night. Those released walked to the Buitenkant Street Methodist church, opposite Caledon Square, where a service had been held before the march earlier in the day.

### Candles

The released people, who were joined there by onlookers, were warned by police to go inside the church or go home

The 239 were arrested shortly after 2.15pm yesterday during a march after a service commemorating the deaths of 19 people in unrest at Uitenhage last week.

About 600 people attended the service where candles were lit to commemorate the "deaths in

sisting until people in this country are free and we all live in peace and justice," he said

The Rev Sid Lockett, a member of the UDF executive and head of



Colonel P J van Rensburg, head of the police reaction unit, answers questions from Mrs Helen Suzman, PFP spokesman on law and order, outside Caledon Square police station yesterday soon after 239 protest marchers were arrested.

the Board of Social Responsibility of the Anglican Church, read out a list of demands which he said it had been decided to take to Parliament "in an orderly fashion"

"We don't want under any circumstances to provoke the police," he said

Before the service began at 1pm, uniformed and plainclothes police had taken up positions on nearby street corners. Members of the photographic branch filmed the arrival of the crowd. Inside the police station, members of the reaction unit waited in their vehicles

wards the parade in front walked a large foreign and local press group. Among them was Captain "Dolf" Odendaal, a senior member of the reaction unit who

little resistance. Some were led towards the police vans and among them were two white schoolgirls in uniform

### Force

Then demonstrators started linking arms, singing and refusing to move. Some were forcibly lifted off the ground to be taken to the vans. At one stage, Captain Odendaal told his men to leave some of those who had already been detained and to arrest others

Among those seen to be taken into police custody were Dr Boesak, Dr Beyers Naude, general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, the Rev Abel Hendricks, past president of the Methodist Conference of South Africa, and Mrs Sheena Duncan, national president of the Black Sash

Mrs Helen Suzman, PFP MP for Houghton, arrived at Caledon Square police station soon after the march was stopped and asked Colonel P J van Rensburg, head of the reaction unit, what would happen to those arrested

### 'Victory'

He said every effort would be made to have them charged and brought before court before the Magistrate's Court closed

After his release last night, Dr Boesak said the march had been a major victory for the non-violent struggle in South Africa

"The most important aspect was that we publicly showed our horror and shock over what happened at Langa in Uitenhage and how it was being handled by the government"

He said he regretted that the group was not given the opportunity to present their demands at Parliament to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange or any other government minister

### 'Tragic'

Dr Beyers Naude said he hoped that the State President, Mr P W Botha, would heed the message of the protest "before there is further bloodshed in the country"

The time was ripe for the government to issue a statement of intent, with concrete steps, to dismantle apartheid, he said

"The government should admit that the present policy is not only a tragic failure but is provoking resentment and opposition. I want the conflict to be brought to a head and to avoid a situation where we are

kept in contact with his men by radio.

"Boesak is in the lead, they're not singing, everything's dead quiet, they're turning left in Darling Street. Send in men," the captain said.

At 2.06pm at the intersection of Darling and Parade streets Captain Odendaal and a lieutenant confronted and stopped the three leaders, informing them that the march was illegal

"I must warn you that those who march will be breaking two laws, a City Council by-law and the Internal Security Act. I ask you to please go home. There are other ways of channelling your demands," the lieutenant said to Dr Boesak.

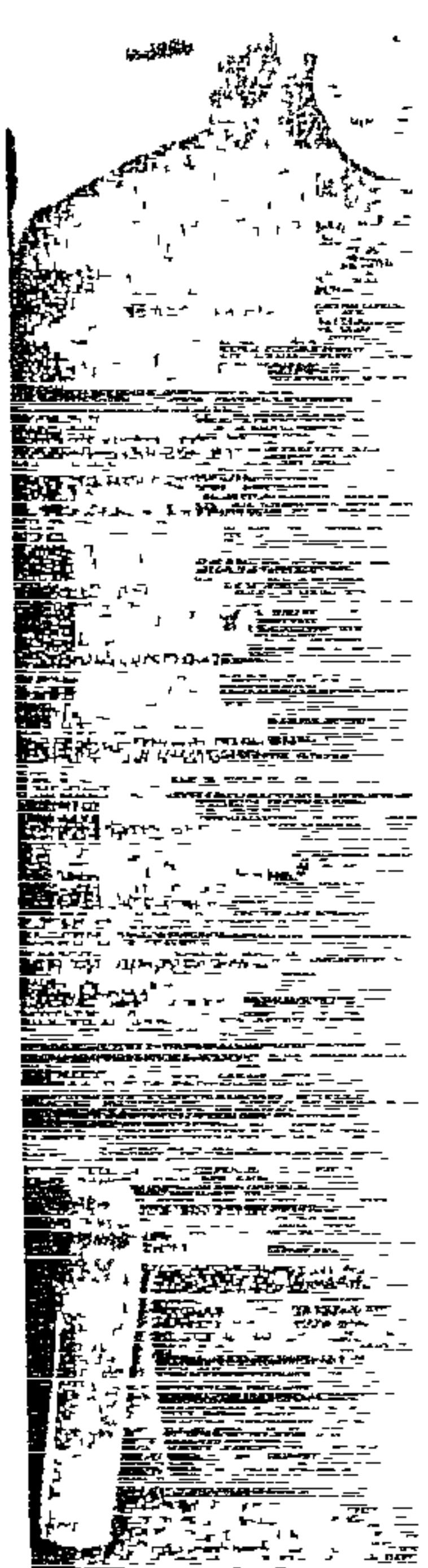
Dr Boesak replied "We've tried all the other ways. We want to physically express these demands"

The lieutenant then responded with a "final" warning to disperse and at 2.10pm issued a five-minute warning to which the marchers responded by sitting down

The negotiating group was swamped by members of the media while a platoon of reaction force members formed a cordon around them

Police reinforcements moved into the area. At 2.15pm six police vans turned into Darling Street and traffic police blocked off the street on either side of the crowd. At 2.17pm, the men climbed out and took up position along the white centre line facing the seated crowd

Colonel P J van Rensburg told



The Rev Abel He Reformed Church a man

CAPT TINKS 28/3/85

# Protest march disgusts Mr Raw

**HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY**  
— The New Republic Party condemned Tuesday's march on Parliament, "even if it was led by churchmen", the NRP spokesman on law and order, Mr Vause Raw, said yesterday.

Speaking in the second reading debate on the own-affairs budget, he said that bodies of victims of "barbaric murders" had been burned in the townships of Uitenhage.

People had been "acting like savages in their brutality towards these bodies".

At a time like this it was totally irresponsible to demand, as the marchers had done, that police refrain from entering townships while funerals or vigils were taking place.

The march was a deliberate challenge to Parliament and the State and an incitement to others to disregard authority and bring about chaos.

It was in keeping with the traditions of democracy that marches on Parliament be prohibited.

"I'm disgusted at this travesty — of Christians calling themselves churchmen trying to whip up Christian sympathy while deliberately breaking the law," he said.

Mr Raw said the police usually acted with restraint but recently some had obviously broken under pressure.

Sad as that might be, such people had to face the consequences and be punished if they had exceeded their authority and power.

Discipline had to be maintained so that the police could continue to be held in the esteem they deserved.

There was a heavy responsibility on the media to report accurately and on politicians to take steps to ensure that the situation did not deteriorate further. — Sapa



# Police were not satisfied in Casspir — Inquiries to follow

News 28/3/85

25/3/85

From DALE LAUTENBACH, Staff Reporter

**UTENHAGE.** — A crowd of about 4 000 "screaming, agitating black people" were about seven metres from the two police Casspirs when Lieutenant W J Fouche ordered his men to fire, Warrant Officer J W Pentz told the Kannemeyer Commission today.

"I fired four shots with my Beretta pistol," he said. "I did not fire at anyone specific, but at the front of the group. All the patrol members opened fire."

Last Thursday in Langa township Warrant Officer Pentz was in charge of seven men in a Casspir and Lieutenant Fouche, patrol commander, was in a second Casspir.

When the police opened fire the front of the group swung round and fled across the veld, Warrant Officer Pentz said. "The back of the crowd still surged forward and people ran into each other

"When the people in front of the crowd turned, Lieutenant Fouche shouted 'hold fire' immediately," Warrant Officer Pentz said.

Asked what his personal feelings were at the time of the confrontation, Warrant Officer Pentz said he had no doubt he would be killed.

## Blood on the road

"We would not have been safe in a Casspir. I thought we were going to be overwhelmed and killed. The threatening behaviour of the crowd made that clear," he said.

"I don't believe there was a way out other than defending ourselves."

When the crowd had dispersed there were bodies lying in the road, the first about 20m to 25m from the Casspirs, he said. "The far was littered with stones, kerries and other objects which members of the crowd had been carrying, the commission heard."

The police then climbed down to look at the bodies. "There was blood on the road."

He was then ordered to investigate a crowd reported to be gathering in 10th Avenue, Langa. "They dispersed when he approached and he and his men in the Casspir were ordered to Kwanobuhle, another Uitenhage township."

Apart from the four shots he fired, the seven men in his command fired 20 shots, Warrant Officer Pentz told the commission. "All except himself and one other were using shotguns with shot 'stronger' than the usual birdshot," he said.

Earlier Warrant Officer Pentz told the commission that he and his contingent were issued shotguns last Thursday and ordered to patrol Langa township.

He made his way to Langa where he came upon a crowd of about 250 people.

## Black power salutes

"They were jumping up and down shrieking and screaming," he told the commission. "It got worse when they saw me."

He identified two men who appeared to be leaders of the group. "They gave black power salutes, jumped up and down and danced, he said."

"The crowd of people jumped and screamed all the more and thrust their fists into the air," he said.

He asked the two apparent leaders what the gathering was about and they said: "We're going to a funeral." Warrant Officer Pentz said he told them funerals had been banned by magisterial order.

"They said they knew, they swore at me and said: 'You won't stop us today,'" he said.

Warrant Officer Pentz told the commission that he and the six men under his command were issued with 20 SSG shotgun cartridges each. "These were 'stronger' than the usual birdshot". No rubber bullets had been issued that day and no teargas.

Warrant Officer Pentz said his vehicle was stoned and gave orders that his crew should not shoot.

The crowd was screaming and agitating continuously, Warrant Officer Pentz said.

The crowd was repeatedly singing a song which Warrant Officer Pentz said was translated by one of his men as meaning "Today we are going to kill the white people in the town."

Lieutenant W J Fouche in another Casspir ordered the crowd to turn back. At that stage the police had their guns at the ready but not visible, said Warrant Officer Pentz.

"There were about 4 000 people. As far as my eye could see on the tarred road there were people approaching. They were jumping and dancing and screaming and they had stones, kerries, knives, sticks, pipes and other objects in their hands."

## Threw stones

"When the crowd was about 10 metres from us a woman jumped out of the group and danced and twirled at the roadside. She bent down to pick up a stone and threw it at us. Then the crowd threw stones at us and Lieutenant Fouche fired a warning shot into the gravel with an R1 rifle."

"We were ready and I had said to Lieutenant Fouche that we were awaiting his orders. The crowd could see our weapons and I had my pistol out," he said.

After the warning shot the leader reached into his jacket and took out a reddish bottle and a black book.

"The crowd moved forward fast," said Warrant Officer Pentz. Mr Peter Gastrow, appearing for the six PFP MPs who visited the scene after the shooting, requested an adjournment till tomorrow to take instructions from his clients before cross examining Warrant Officer Pentz.

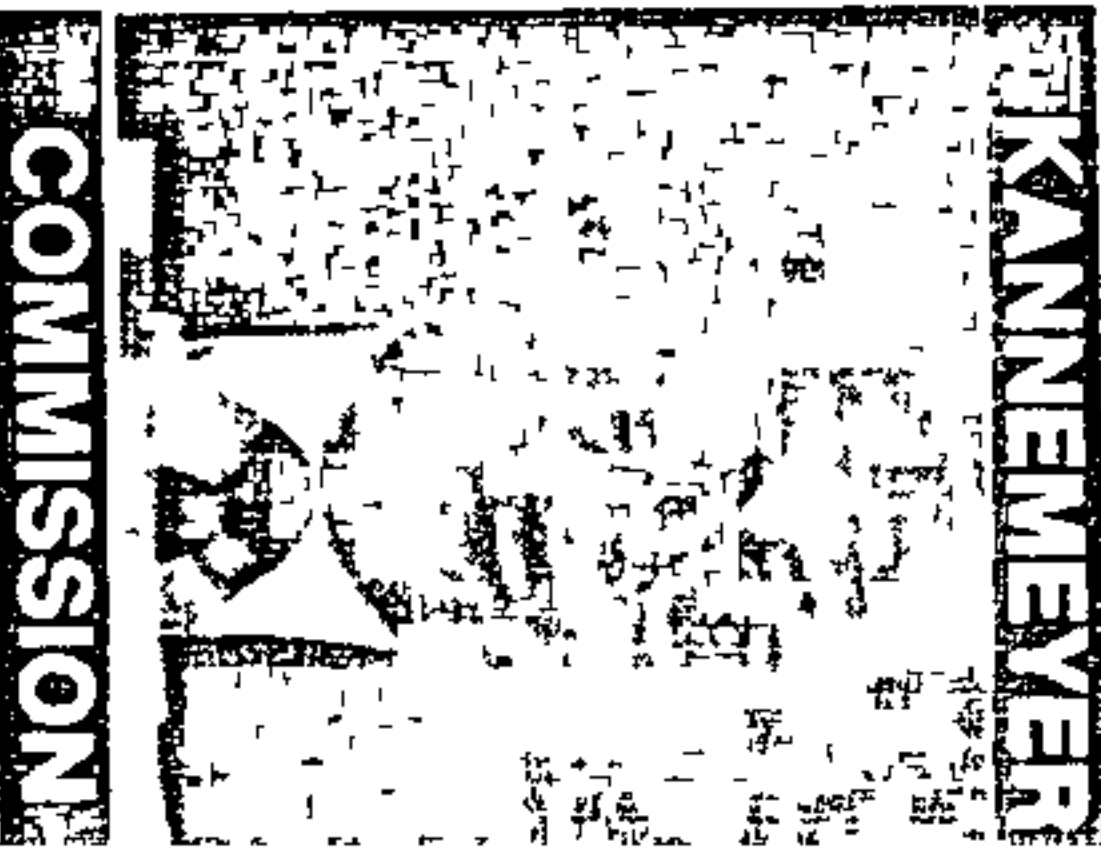
"Although I stress the urgency of this matter and the need for speed, I will not allow that consideration to override the time needed by counsel to be briefed," said Mr Justice D Kannemeyer adjourning the hearing till tomorrow.

● See Page 27.



# Constable says ineffectual riot trainings

Argus 28/3/68



DALE LAUTENBACH, Argus Staff Reporter, reports from Uitenhage on the first day's evidence to the commission of inquiry into last week's shootings in the Langa township

A 19-year-old constable in the Elizabeth riot police told Kahnemeyer Commission he had not been trained in riot control because there had been no time.

Constable V R Abrahams told Mr Justice D Kahnemeyer, chairman and sole member of the commission of inquiry into the fatal shooting by police of 15 people in the Uitenhage township of Langa last week, that he had joined the Port Elizabeth riot squad in Jan-

have had a couple of weeks and things but because of the riot situation we haven't had time to attend the courses we are supposed to." He had read a number of pamphlets on riot control issued by the police, he said

little space The commission is sitting in a small court on the first floor at the back of the modern Uitenhage Magistrate's Court building. At yesterday's hearing members of national and international media crowded the benches, including the dock, and there was little space for members of the public

The new order, which referred to the burial of an additional two people, ruled that funerals should be held on Sundays only, the commission heard

"After funerals of this nature, violence is the order of the day," said Captain Goosen in his written request to the magistrate which he handed to the commission yesterday

He said he sought the order because workers were planning to attend funerals last week and industry would be prejudiced

He supported his request by saying that a black member of the SAP had been critically injured in township violence. Also, the atmosphere in the townships was tense and, according to information the following organisations are behind the unrest. United Democratic Front, Uitenhage Youth Congress, Save The Starving Community, Students Parents Community, MAC-WUSA and the Congress of SA Students"

Mr M J Groenewald, the Uitenhage magistrate who made the revised order, told the commission he did so "to protect





the... of the court building... with commission... but the voices out-... were quietened and there... no indication of any inci-

Captain Andre Goosen of the... security police told... commission he had sought... order to ban the funeral of... township residents... planned originally for Sunday, March 24

The order, in terms of the In-... Security Act, was grant-... by the chief magistrate of... Litenhage, Mr M H Steyn, and... it was ruled that funerals... should not take place on Satur-... days, Sundays, Mondays or pub-... lic holidays

Captain Goosen said he... thought a second order on... Wednesday last week when po-... lice received information that... walk stay-away was planned

# PFP

# submits eyewitness accounts

Staff Reporter

... of affidavits, com-... by six Progressive Re-... Party Members of Par-... and taken from... witnesses to the Litenhage... was handed to the... attorney commission of in-... quiry today

The documents include a de-... report of the MPs' visit... Litenhage and events sur-... round last week's shooting... Langa township... It was compiled by Mr Errol... Trott, MP

Among the allegations made... the sworn statements are... People had not been aware... at the funeral in the nearby... township of Kwanobuhle, to... with the crowd was going... had been banned

There were allegedly... threats that their houses would... be burnt if they went to work... and did not attend the funeral,"... he said

Sergeant William Bradley, who told the commission he had announced funeral ban-... nings over a police public ad-... dress system in all the streets... of Langa, said he had received... just one order naming the dead... man, Mr Samuel Dhangana, and... the condition governing his fun-... eral. He did not receive in-... structions or mention five oth-... er names of those to be buried, he said.

## Swore at him

Detective Warrant Officer S... J Nkhwana, who accompanied... Sergeant Bradley and broad-... cast the announcement in... Khosa, said he mentioned Mr... Dhangana's name and, in addi-

Lieutenant W J Fouche of the South African Police yesterday visited the scene of last Thursday's shootings in the Langa township with the Kannemeyer Commission.

This included all communi-... cations concerning the incident... between the police and the... Minister of Law and Order, particularly the written infor-... mation on which Mr Louis le... Grange based his public state-... ment

## Man in command

Lieutenant W J Fouche, the... patrol leader who gave the or-... der, from his Caspr, that his... men open fire, and Warrant Of-... ficer J Pentz, the man in com-

It was only after police... had stopped mourners from... boarding vehicles, which were... to take them to the funeral, that the crowd decided to walk

The crowd was generally... peaceful and no one was carry-... ing sticks, stones or bottles

Two police Caspr's had... been involved in the incident —... one in front of the crowd and... one some distance behind —... and the crowd was caught in... the cross-fire

No warning shot was fired... — the first single shot hit and... killed a teenage boy riding a... bicycle

Police shot wounded peo-... ple struggling to get up or ly-... ing on the ground and later... scattered stones among the... dead bodies

Zulu policemen were used... as part of the contingent of riot... police

Parts of one affidavit, signed... by Zimiso Yilani, read "On... the 21st March I went to 24th... Square (in Langa township) to... get transport to the funeral at... Kwanobuhle. We boarded a... van. At this time a Hippo ar-... rived and police... told us to get out and threatened us with... guns

## 'Walk quietly'

"They did not tell us why and... we were afraid to ask. We then... decided that we would walk... there were four people who... were telling us to walk. I think... they were Rasitafans.

"They told us we must walk... quietly with no singing or... shouting... "There was a boy riding a bi-... cycle ahead of us... all of a

This included all communi-... cations concerning the incident... between the police and the... Minister of Law and Order, particularly the written infor-... mation on which Mr Louis le... Grange based his public state-... ment

Mr Justice Kannemeyer in-... troduced yesterday's hearing... with a summary of the morn-... ing's in loco inspection in Ma-... duna Road, Langa, the scene of... the police confrontation with... the procession and the subse-... quent shooting

## Man in command

Lieutenant W J Fouche, the... patrol leader who gave the or-... der, from his Caspr, that his... men open fire, and Warrant Of-... ficer J Pentz, the man in com-

sudden a shot was fired and the... boy on the bicycle fell.

"No warning was given and... we were not told to stop... I... turned and ran, as did the oth-... ers, but the police were shoot-... ing at all of us

## 'No stones'

"One of those who fell was... one of the Rasitafans who had... told us to walk... the Rasiti... was in front of me. He tried to... get to his feet. I heard someone... call out in Zulu. He shouted... 'phindelela, phindelela iRasta... isaphila' (shoot again, shoot... again, the Rasiti is still alive)!"

Another affidavit, signed by... Kelman Befe, 40, said police... in two Hippos and two Lan-... drovers had told the crowd to... get out of vans

"The people said they would... have no option but to go (to the... funeral) on foot. The crowd

mand of the second Caspr on... the scene, had shown various... points to the judge and his par-... ty. These included the point at... which Lieutenant Fouche gave... the firing orders, when leaders... of the procession were about... seven paces from the police ve-... hicles.

Mr E K Moorcroft, PFP MP... for Albany, drew the commis-... sion's attention to dark patches... on the tarred surface of Ma-... duna Road which he said were... blood stains. He paced these... out as about 30 paces from... where Lieutenant Fouche and... Warrant Officer Pentz said the... Caspr's were standing

## Shot in foot

"Ambulances arrived. People... tried to identify the injured and... dead, they were told to go... away.

People were roughly pulled... and loaded into Landrovers and... ambulances. They were pulled... indiscriminately with no wor-... ries for their injuries.

Mr Eric Tembani of Kaba... Location said in a sworn state-... ment that he was shot in the... foot

Nel of the Attorney-Gen-... al's office in Grahamstown... the officer attached to the... commission in terms of the... Act. Mr Chris Jansen, S... with Mr Paul L. Adventant ar... instructed by Port Elizabeth... State Attorney Mr Johan... Coetsee are appearing for... the Minister of Law and O-... der.

Mr P Gastrow, PFP MP... Durban Central, is appear-... ing in his capacity as advo-... cate for the six PFP MP... who inspected the Langa... scene the day after the... shooting. He is instructed by... Mr Ray Swart.

Mr E Wentzel, with Mr R... Pillay, instructed by Chea... die, Thompson and Haysom... is appearing for about 10 of... the families of the deceased.

"A white policeman then ex-... amined me to see if I was dead... and said 'hy is lankal dood hier-... die kafir'. Another white po-... licemen shone a torch in my... eyes and he left me. The police... then gathered some stones and... put them on the ground where... the bodies were."

In their report, the six PFP... members said they left Liten-... hage with feelings of "grave... disquiet" over discrepancies... between the official reports of... the killing and what we our-... selves had seen and heard.

The delegation — Mr Moor-... croft, Mrs Heleen Suzman, Mr... Andrew Savage, Mr John Mal-... comess, Dr Alex Borame and... Mr Ray Swart — were refused... any information by senior po-... lice officers in Litenhage... A request to visit the mortu-... ary was also turned down.



CAPE TIMES 28/3/85

# Langa inquiry: Police testify

UITENHAGE — A riot squad constable yesterday told the Kannemeyer Commission of Inquiry into the Langa shootings that a member of the force could use a firearm without orders from his superior if his life was in danger.

Constable Vaughn Robert Abrahams, 21, was giving evidence before Mr Justice Donald Kannemeyer at the first session of the one-man commission at the Uitenhage Magistrates Court.

### Standing orders

Cross-examined by Mr Ernie Wentzel, for the families of some of the victims, Constable Abrahams said police standing orders were that under normal circumstances firearms should not be used unless a senior officer gave an instruction to the contrary.

However, if a policeman's life was in danger and there was no time to ask a senior officer for instructions, the member could "make up his own mind to fire".

Constable Abrahams, who was not involved in last Thursday's shootings, said earlier that he had driven through the streets of Kwanobuhle broadcasting a magistrate's order forbidding the holding of funerals on March 21 and 22.

He said under cross-examination that he joined the riot squad in January this year after completing a year's training in Cape Town, but had not yet been trained to deal with riots because the unrest in the Eastern Cape had been too bad to allow time for the course to start.

At the beginning of the hearing yesterday afternoon, Mr Justice Kannemeyer recorded his observations at yesterday's inspection *in loco* in Langa, where 19 people were killed last week.

The judge noted various spots that had been pointed out to him by counsel for interested parties and by witnesses who would testify before the commission.

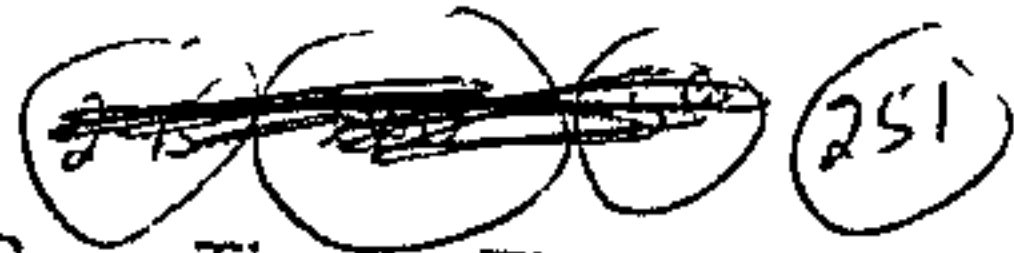
### Funeral ban

Mr Chris Jansen, SC, for the Minister of Law and Order, led evidence from two Uitenhage magistrates and members of the police on the issuing of orders on March 14 and March 20 restricting the holding of funerals in Kwanobuhle and Langa.

Under cross-examination, Mr M J Groenewald, a Uitenhage magistrate, said he had issued an order on March 20 banning funerals on any day but Sunday after the security branch had presented him with evidence that there were plans for a general stayaway and told him it was necessary to protect those who wanted to go to work from threats of violence and arson — Sapa

● See pages 6 and 7





2 Cape Times, Thursday, March 28, 1985

# Two killed in new PE violence

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Two people were killed when a guard and two policemen opened fire on a crowd of about 2 000 who were attacking the home of the mother of the Mayor of Kayamandi in New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, yesterday

Yesterday's shooting brings the unrest death toll in the Eastern Cape during the past week to 35

Police also said that the corpses of four still-born babies and an old man had been exhumed from their graves and set alight yesterday in Kwanobuhle, Uitenhage "Next to nothing remained" after the burning, they said

## Exhumed

According to Lieutenant-Colonel Gerrie van Rooyen, police liaison officer for the Eastern Cape, the two men were shot during an attack on the home of Mrs Ivy Linda in Avenue B, New Brighton, yesterday afternoon. He said they had been part of a mob armed with stones and petrol bombs

Both policemen and Mrs Linda's guard were slightly injured by the mob, which dispersed only when police reinforcements arrived. Colonel Van Rooyen said the dead men had not been identified but were aged between 20 and 25

In a separate incident, the corpses of four still-born babies and that of a 70-year-old man — none of whom had been victims of township unrest — were dug up and set alight in Uitenhage

According to a man who did not wish to be named, children from a school near the Kwanobuhle cemetery were possibly responsible

The corpses were buried early yesterday morning and had been exhumed by lunchtime, he said "Not even the dead can be left to lie in peace," he added

Colonel Van Rooyen said police came across smouldering human remains on a tarred road alongside the cemetery about 3pm

nothing remained of the children's corpses, he said. The bodies would be identified only today

Meanwhile, a number of incidents of arson were reported from Uitenhage and Port Elizabeth townships yesterday, when reports that unrest had spread to Kirkwood were also received

Two people were shot, wounded and arrested after a group of about 100 attacked the house of a Kirkwood policeman with stones on Tuesday night

Yesterday, in the coloured section of Langa, Uitenhage, the home of a retired bus driver, Mr James Stevens, 67, was razed by fire

According to Mr Stevens, who watched from a neighbouring home as his house went up in flames, about 20 youths petrol-bombed his home yesterday afternoon

He estimated damage at more than R4 000. He could not understand why his home had been the target of arsonists

Colonel Van Rooyen said groups of up to 500 youths were dispersed with tearsmoke on at least three occasions in Uitenhage yesterday

In Kwazakele, Port Elizabeth, a black policeman fired shots at a group of people on Tuesday night after he had heard them talking about setting his house on fire

The would-be arsonists fled in two cars after the shots were fired and nine people were arrested later in connection with the incident

## Truck burnt

Damage estimated at about R500 was caused after Maranqwana High School in New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, was set on fire on Tuesday night

A construction firm's vehicle, worth about R38 000, was gutted on the San Souci Road late on Tuesday afternoon

According to Colonel Van Rooyen, seven of the victims of unrest since last Thursday were killed and burnt by violent township mobs

1985

251

# Three die attacking house in township

Argus Bureau

**PORT ELIZABETH.** — Three people were killed last night when police and private guards at the home of the Mayor of Kayamandi Town Council in New Brighton township outside Port Elizabeth opened fire on a mob attacking the house.

A police spokesman said that two black youths died outside Mr T Linda's home when police opened fire with shotguns and Mr Linda's guards opened fire with revolvers. Another died later at a doctor's surgery in the township.

The incidents were the most serious in unrest in East Cape townships yesterday and last night. However, the Uitenhage black townships were quiet.

## SEVEN ARRESTED

Police said that seven people were arrested after an attack on two policemen's homes in Kirkwood and a youth was wounded when police opened fire with revolvers.

In Kirkwood, police used teargas to disperse groups marching through the township's streets, and in another incident youths stopped a bus at a roadblock and set it alight.

In Cookhouse early today the offices of the East Cape Development Board were set on fire, causing damage estimated at R30 000.

In one macabre incident in the Uitenhage township of Kwanobuhle, five bodies — those of an old man and four stillborn babies whose deaths were not connected with the unrest — were exhumed and burnt.

The police spokesman said that the police had no idea why the bodies had been burnt or who had committed the crime.

In the Uitenhage-coloured area of Rosedale a car belonging to a council employee was burnt by a group of youths and the home of a retired bus driver was destroyed by arsonists.





Followed by supporters, Dr Allan Boesak leaves the Magistrates Court in Cape Town after his appearance with 49 others yesterday

*CAPE TIMES 28/3/85*

## 107 protesters to appear today

Staff Reporter

POLICE said yesterday that 107 people would appear in court today on charges relating to the march through the City on Tuesday.

Brigadier Nico Theron, district commandant for Cape Town, said a further 107 people would appear in court on Friday

With the 50 who appeared yesterday, this meant 264 people had been arrested by police after they had stopped the march from the Methodist Church in Buitenkant Street to Parliament, he said

The brigadier was talking after yesterday's court appearance which had been monitored by a strong police contingent with dogs. He had been present during the group's brief court appearance.

Police took up their positions some time before 9am and people entering the building were asked where they were going before being allowed into the court area.

A crowd of about 50 bystanders and representatives of local and international news organizations gathered outside while the 50 waited with friends and legal representatives in the central court passage.

About 9.50am the names of the 50 were called out and they were led into the court soon afterwards. When Dr Beyers Naude's name was read out there was a loud sigh from the group in the corridor.

At 10.30am the group emerged from the building and walked off in separate groups. Police withdrew soon afterwards

*257*

## March: Court packed

Court Reporter

CAPE TOWN Magistrate's Court yesterday was packed with the accused, observers and local and foreign journalists when 50 people appeared in connection with Tuesday's protest march to Parliament.

They accused were charged with contravening a section of the Gatherings and Demonstrations Act, 52 of 1973, at or near Buitenkant and Darling Street and/or Parade Street on Tuesday afternoon

This section carries a maximum penalty of R300 or 6 months imprisonment or both

The accused, many of them wearing clerical collars and United Democratic Front and Azanian Students Organization sweaters, were Mr Gerald Abdoll, 19, Mr Charl de Villiers, 25, Mr Edward Adams, 20, Mr Isaak Bester, 20, the Rev Abel Hendricks, 54, Mr Zillen Brews, 29, Mr Robin Petersen, 27, Ms Patri-

cia Hall, 20, Mr Lorenzo Davids, 23, Mr Absolom Pieterse, 23, Mr Selwyn Hobeey, 22, Mr Anthony Howard, 20, Ms Sheryl Jacobs, 19, Mr Simon Adams, 31, Mr Walter D van Eck, 29, Mr William Lawn, 23, Ms Mildred Lesiea, 52, Mr Gerald Johannes, 24, Mr Jacobus Moses, 21, Mr Graham Joseph, 19, Mr Mohammed Jawoodeen, 20, Mr Chris Groenewald, 22, Mr Samuel Thebe, 22, Mr Edwin Arrison, 20, Mr Kevin Dreyer, 18, Mr Deon Car-else, 19, Mr Pierre van den Heever, 26, Ms Teresa van Wyk, 23, Ms June Esau, 31, Mr David Visage, 24, Ms Jessica Gang-er, 21, Ms Debra Primo, 22, Mr Rennis Alias, 23, Dr Allan Boesak, 39, Ms Sheril Reid, 19, Mr Charles Wyeth, 18, Mr Samuel Falatsa, 19, Mr Lionel Meyer, 32, Mr Petrus Boks, 22, Ms Wynne Kannemeyer, 19, Mr Rus-sel McGregor, 24, Dr Beyers Naude, 69, Mr Paul Germond, 28, Mr Howard Adams, 23, Ms Jill Brand, 23, Mr David

Abrahams, 23, Mr Charles Lewis, 22, Mrs Sheena Duncan, 53, Ms Nonyamezelo Mxenge, 43, and Mrs Daphne Wil-son, 62

Mr A M Omar, appear-ing for 48 of the accused, told the court that some of his clients had been told they were being tried under the Internal Security Act, while others were told that they were being charged with attending an illegal gathering

He asked that charge sheets be presented to him as soon as possible so that the defence could be prepared

The accused were not asked to plead, no evi-dence was led and they were warned to appear on June 3

Mr R H Peckham was the magistrate Mr J G van Zyl appeared for the State Mr Andrew Dalling of Syfret, Godlonton, Fuller, Moore Inc appeared for Mrs Sheena Duncan and Mrs Daphne Wilson Mr A M Omar, in-structed by E Moosa & Part-ners, Sonn and Abercrombie appeared for the remaining 48

CPM Times (251)  
28/3/85  
**Swart**  
**attacks**  
**'smug'**  
**minister**

**HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.**

— The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, was setting an example of arrogance, smugness and total insensitivity, Mr Ray Swart (PFP Berea) said yesterday.

Speaking in the second reading debate on the white own-affairs budget, he said the minister was the "political boss" of a police force which was often involved in matters which, because of the "intricate and sensitive" political climate in which it was required to operate, went far beyond normal law enforcement.

"It is this minister who supposedly gives the orders and it is this minister who should set the example

"Unfortunately, the example which he often sets is one of arrogance, of smugness, of total insensitivity in respect of the times in which we are living.

"There are a number of questions which still need to be answered," said Mr Swart.

● Were there any casualties among the members of the police force involved in the Uitenhage incident?

● Was the minister satisfied that the police unit was adequately equipped to deal with the situation in Uitenhage?

● What was the state of mind and fitness of the police unit at Maduna Road last Thursday?

"There were stories that because of the prevailing unrest in the area they had been without sleep for 48 hours before the incident

"Were these fit and relaxed young men, capable of handling a delicate situation with patience and understanding?

"Or were they a unit of exhausted and over-exposed young men whose patience had run out and who were simply sick and tired of the whole situation?" said Mr Swart — Sapa



CAPL-TINKS 28/3/85

# Suzman slams 'show who's boss' attitude

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

— The Progressive Federal Party could not accede to the request of the State President, Mr P W Botha, that parliamentarians refrain from discussing last week's unrest at Uitenhage, the party spokesman on law and order, Mrs Helen Suzman, said yesterday.

She also said that it could be concluded from events at Uitenhage and elsewhere that the police had developed a "we'll show them who's boss" attitude.

"We believe Parliament cannot abdicate its responsibility," she said in debate on the Assembly's own-affairs budget which resumed soon after Mr Botha made his request in an address on the country's security situation at a joint session of the Houses of Parliament.

"I have no doubt debate on the events at Uitenhage is going to rage outside this House for weeks, no matter what is said here," Mrs Suzman said.

"The matter is not subject to justice in Parliament either, according to the Speaker's ruling yesterday and I will try to uphold the ruling and the traditions of this House."

"I would like to have told the State President all his new initiatives have been totally nullified by recent tragic events like that at Uitenhage on March 21."

"Initiatives like acceptance of urbanization and stopping removals are forgotten when dramatic and tragic events like Uitenhage take place."

Mrs Suzman said the Minister of Law and

Order, Mr Louis le Grange, was responsible for the breakdown of law and order and should resign.

She said he should not have committed himself without proper investigation to the police version of events at the Langa township in which 19 people were shot by police.

Mrs Suzman asked whether, when Mr Le Grange had visited Uitenhage on Tuesday,

fired on without warning or being told to disperse.

Even if there had been a riotous situation, the carnage would not have occurred had the police acted strictly in terms of their riot-control training and the "adamant" statement by the Commissioner of Police, General Johann Coetzee, that fire power was to be resorted to only after the failure of sneeze gas, teargas, rubber bullets, birdshot and buckshot.

"By the police's own version, fire power was used as a first resort," Mrs Suzman said.

The lack of communication between the community and Uitenhage magistrate, "who played ducks and drakes" with the dates of proposed funerals of victims of previous unrest, had been a major factor in the tragic sequence of events.

Police presence at funerals of people who had died in unrest in which police had been involved always provoked incidents, she said, adding that there had been no incidents at very large funerals she had attended — those of Steve Biko, Robert Sobukwe and Neil Aggett — because police had kept a low profile.

"I hope we can learn from the tragic events of March 21."

One of the conclusions which could be drawn was that the police had developed a "we'll show them who's boss" attitude, which was condoned from the top.

"The man responsible for law and order has failed to carry out his duties and should resign."

— Sapa



CAPE TOWN 29/7/85 (251)

# Police censorship role

**Political Staff**  
**HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY**  
— The police submitted nearly two thirds of the publications considered by the Publications Control Board during 1983/4

This was revealed in the annual report of the former Department of Internal Affairs tabled in Parliament yesterday

The police submitted 1 134 or 65 percent of the 1 739 publications considered by the board

Customs officers submitted 390 publications,

publishers 57, members of the public 23 and the Directorate of the Publications Control Board 135

The report said 1 018 of these publications were submitted because they were considered possibly prejudicial to the security of the state, while 38 were publications of literary value, 100 concerned special subjects such as psychology and art, 107 were light reading matter, 95 were pornographic, 173 were per-

iodicals and foreign newspapers and 50 were objects

Most of the items were found not undesirable, 803 were found to be undesirable and 15 were still under consideration at the end of June last year

The report also revealed that 1 870 films, including shorts, were submitted by filmmakers and distributors, but none were submitted by the police or members of the public



# Black Sash dossier on police *ir*

By Andrew Beattie,  
Pretoria Bureau

For how much longer can the Minister of Law and Order pass the buck? When will white opinion finally move into open condemnation of irregular conduct by the police — if that is the least the present allegations point to?

Are these actions, which have led to the police being condemned by their ever-ready array of critics overseas, to be dismissed by whites in this country as common-or-garden occurrences?

These are the questions raised by the memorandum on police conduct in the Eastern Cape compiled by the Black Sash

The memorandum is based on sworn statements by people who say they have been eye-witnesses of police provoking township residents, shooting indiscriminately at children in the streets, and beating young "suspects" in custody, to name but a few of the alleged "irregularities" listed

The 34-page document was of-



Mrs DI Bishop  
saw youth being whipped

ferred to the one-man commission of inquiry of Mr Justice DD Kannemeyer

Some extracts from the 36 affidavits handed to the judge

● Affidavit No 1 A "rare eye-witness account by white, middle-class South African woman of an assault in a police station on a young black boy"

(Mrs Molly Blackburn, Mrs Diana Bishop and Mrs Audrey Coleman of the Black Sash went to the Uitenhage police station on Sunday March 17 to find out

Pretoria Bureau

Numerous affidavits offered to the Kannemeyer Commission of Inquiry indicated the police were not blameless in helping to create conditions in the Eastern Cape which led to 19 people being shot dead in Langa last week, the Black Sash civil rights group said yesterday.

The conclusion drawn by the Black Sash was that South Africa was on a disastrous treadmill of escalating, mindless violence. In a memorandum submitted to the commission of inquiry into the Uitenhage shootings,

what had happened to children being held by police)

On entering a cell there, this is what Mrs Blackburn recalled seeing "I was deeply shocked to see a young man lying on the floor handcuffed to a table Bending over him was a black man in civilian clothes with a long orange plastic whip I saw him assault this young man as I walked in.

"I called out: 'Dear God, what do you think you are doing?' I moved over to the young man

## Treadmill of escalating, mindless violence

currently sitting in the Eastern Cape town, the Black Sash said abuse of police power appeared to be part of a strategy to crush any opposition to the Government's policies.

The memorandum consisted chiefly of sworn affidavits and eyewitness accounts of recent alleged police actions in the Eastern Cape.

The Black Sash was told this week that its evidence was un-

who was bleeding from lacerations on the left side of his face and had traces of blood on his mouth . . ."

● Affidavit No. 8, from PPW, kwaNobuhle.

"I was born on 1/1/1971. On Friday 11/1/1985 I was hanging up clothing in the yard of our home I turned around and found a Hippo with four white policemen standing and shooting from the top of the vehicle. They shot me. I got dizzy and fell. It was later found that I had 31 pellet

likely to be accepted because the Kannemeyer Commission's brief was to inquire only into the immediate circumstances of the Uitenhage shootings.

The "overwhelming impression gained from interviews with police and alleged victims of police violence is that the police are unaccountable" (for their actions), said the memorandum.

The Black Sash claims there wounds."

The Sash concludes that the suspicion cannot be avoided that action on the part of police is designed more to intimidate the community than to prevent an unruly mob from rioting or stoning or acts of arson.

● Affidavits 18, 19 and 20 allege that during January police in kwaNobuhle repeatedly came to the house of a family holding a vigil for their son, who died after being shot.

"Many policemen" wielding

simply are "too many

for anyone to believe police are blameless to create conditions in Langa which led to 19 deaths on March 21", Blacks were shot dead

The police could acted in the way they out tact Government and this is confirmed lack of condemnation authority, the men

pick handles, batons, allegedly beat residents and kicked the dead

breaking its glass cover ● Affidavit 32 is of nurses, VTH and MNBuhle

"On Tuesday Janua after 1 pm the doctor and three policemen the surgery. They were policemen in uniform jackets. One wore a had epaulettes.



# Lossier on police irregularities

## Treadmill of escalating, mindless violence

Pretoria Bureau  
us affidavits offered to  
nemeyer Commission of  
indicated the police  
blameless in helping to  
conditions in the Eastern  
hich led to 19 people  
not dead in Langa last  
Black Sash civil rights  
nd yesterday.

conclusion drawn by the  
ish was that South Afri-  
n a disastrous treadmill  
ting, mindless violence.  
memorandum submitted  
commission of inquiry  
Uitenhage shootings,

likely to be accepted because  
the Kannemeyer Commission's  
brief was to inquire only into  
the immediate circumstances of  
the Uitenhage shootings.

simply are "too many affidavits  
for anyone to believe that the  
police are blameless in helping  
to create conditions in the East-  
ern Cape which led to the disas-  
ter on March 21", when 19  
blacks were shot dead in Langa.

concludes  
It included affidavits from  
residents of black townships al-  
leging that:  
● Police patrolling the streets  
of kwaNobuhle and Langa in ar-  
moured and unmarked civilian  
vehicles opened fire indiscri-  
minately on bystanders  
● Residents of the townships  
around Uitenhage were seen to  
be arrested by police, who later  
denied they were in custody.

the hospital because we are not  
supposed to treat them"  
In South Africa, said the re-  
port, there were special sets of  
circumstances which interdicted  
to make the temptation to abuse  
power very much more difficult  
to resist. The majority of the  
people have no vote and a  
limited rights that they are  
icularly vulnerable and without  
redress because no one is ac-  
countable to them

nd happened to children  
id by police)  
erring a cell there, this  
Mrs Blackburn recalled  
I was deeply shocked to  
ung man lying on the  
nduffed to a table  
over him was a black  
ivilian clothes with a  
ge plastic whip. I saw  
ult this young man as I

currently sitting in the Eastern  
Cape town, the Black Sash said  
abuse of police power appeared  
to be part of a strategy to crush  
any opposition to the Govern-  
ment's policies.

The Black Sash claims there  
wounds"  
The Sash concludes that the  
suspicion cannot be avoided that  
action on the part of police is  
designed more to intimidate the  
community than to prevent an  
unruly mob from rioting or  
stoning or acts of arson.

pick handles, batons and sticks  
allegedly beat residents, broke  
cups and saucers in the house  
and kicked the dead boy's coffin,  
breaking its glass cover.  
● Affidavit 32 is from two  
nurses, VTH and MN, kwaNo-  
buhle.

● Injured victims of police  
shootings were removed from  
the care of doctors and hospital  
authorities and interrogated.

The police, in the course of  
their duties, must administer  
and enforce laws "that are seen  
to be palpably unjust, so that  
they are not seen as protectors  
of the people but as enemies"

● Affidavit No 8, from PPW,  
kwaNobuhle.  
"I was born on 1/1/1971 On  
Friday 11/1/1985 I was hanging  
up clothing in the yard of our  
home. I turned around and found  
a Hippo with four white police-  
men standing and shooting from  
the top of the vehicle They shot  
me. I got dizzy and fell It was  
later found that I had 31 pellet

The Black Sash claims there  
wounds"  
The Sash concludes that the  
suspicion cannot be avoided that  
action on the part of police is  
designed more to intimidate the  
community than to prevent an  
unruly mob from rioting or  
stoning or acts of arson.

● Affidavit 18, 19 and 20 allege  
that during January police in  
kwaNobuhle repeatedly came to  
the house of a family holding  
a vigil for their son, who died  
after being shot.  
"Many policemen" wielding

● On Tuesday January 20 1985  
after 1 pm the doctor was away  
and three policemen came into  
the surgery They were white  
policemen in uniforms without  
jackets One wore a beret and  
had epaulettes

● One of the policemen said  
that if we did see people who  
had been shot we will be in big  
trouble He said that if we did  
see people who had been shot  
we must phone the police to tell  
them, or we must refer them to

The authorities need to p  
der long and hard about the n  
ture of their peace and order  
keeping arm, and do something  
drastic to reform and humani  
it before it is too late"

nd out: 'Dear God, what  
think you are doing?' I  
ver to the young man

● Affidavit 32 is from two  
nurses, VTH and MN, kwaNo-  
buhle.

● One of the policemen said  
that if we did see people who  
had been shot we will be in big  
trouble He said that if we did  
see people who had been shot  
we must phone the police to tell  
them, or we must refer them to

A fundamental aspect of such  
reform was obviously the need  
to repeal all unjust and discrim-  
inatory laws

Mrs Joyce Harris nation  
vice-president of the Black Sash  
has this to say at the end of th  
report

A fundamental aspect of such  
reform was obviously the need  
to repeal all unjust and discrim-  
inatory laws



CHPL Times 251 29/3/85

## Parliament and Politics

# Duncan: Scrap pass laws, shake up police

By BARRY STREEK

ONLY a dramatic gesture from the government, such as scrapping the pass laws could reduce the almost anarchic tension and conflict in black residential areas, the president of the Black Sash, Mrs Sheena Duncan, said yesterday.

Moves to clarify the citizenship issue and a shake-up of the police, particularly in the Eastern Cape, would also help reduce tensions, she said in an interview.

Mrs Duncan, who has been closely monitoring the situation in black residential areas throughout South Africa, said "we have got to face the fact that we are entering what is almost a civil war".

### 'Ungovernable'

She said a large number of townships had reached the stage where they were ungovernable and where basic services had broken down.

"For instance, in Kwanobuhle in Uitenhage they have not collected the night soil in areas which have not got water-borne sewerage."

"Whatever Mr P W Botha does, the situation cannot get any better unless the government responds in a very dramatic way to demands that are being made."

"One actually needs something really dramatic — like saying that the pass laws are abolished from this minute."

"If you had some real event like that, I think one could then look for constructive ways in which the political solutions are going to be found."

"But, unfortunately,



Sheena Duncan . . . I do not believe our police are trained as keepers of the peace

there are no signs of that happening," Mrs Duncan said.

Another gesture which would be very important would be for the government to say that anyone whose South African citizenship had been taken away could automatically regain it.

"In the Transvaal this is one of the bitterly resented measures," she said.

Mrs Duncan also said the demands of the people in all the townships she had visited had gone way beyond rents or education, even though these might have been the initial causes of conflict.

"You could resolve the rent problem or you could do something about Bantu education but people are not going to stop. Their demands are really for freedom."

A shake-up of the police was also absolutely necessary to reduce

conflict.

"In the first place all police should be put back into uniform at all times. In the second place, announce that in normal circumstances they will not carry arms," she said.

If the pass laws were also abolished, the police could get back on to the beat without their guns.

"It would not happen in the police overnight. You could get a new minister of police who announces that all these things are going to happen but I don't know how fast the policemen themselves would respond. That would depend entirely on who the senior police officers are in any particular area, as to whether you would see foot-dragging or whether you would actually see the force responding."

### 'Abdicated'

"I think our police training here has been wrong for years because I do not believe our police are trained as keepers of the peace," she said.

● Mrs Duncan also said the Eastern Cape was the only area "where the police are so out of control".

She believed this was partly because the white professional community in the Eastern Cape had abdicated its control.

"The whole system is working in a completely unrestrained way. When you get doctors meekly obeying security police orders that they are not to treat patients, and the churches seemingly just not together as they are elsewhere, this horrifies me," she said.

# 105 in court after city march

Staff Reporter

ARGUS 29/3/85  
Dyers, 20

A GROUP of 105 people appeared in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court today in connection with Tuesday's march in the city

They were Harry Boesak, 22, Gustav Deyce, 19, Jason Mathews, 22, Frans Samuel, 25, Longezile Tymana, 23, Yuyam Mtai, 47, Elizabeth Erasmus, 25, Ruth van der Vindt, 23, Michael Rautenbach, 26

Trevor Botha 19, Veliswa Mhlauhai, 32, Peter Gumab, 24, Heather Essop, 20, Debora Pata, 20, Turon Parks 18, Trevor Adoli, 19, Joseph Williams, 19, Leslie Maasdorp, 18, Stephen de Gruchy, 23

Jennifer Wagner, 19, Trevor Manuel, 29, Dianne MacIntyre, 23, Peter Arendse, 24, Roselyn Arries, 22, Pieter West, 24, Lungile Makapela, 35, Zolhe Malindi, 60, Felicity de Vries, 22, Lynette Maart, 23, Colleen Lombard, 35, Zurayah Abass, no age given, Lynette

Tommy Jacobs, 18, Karen Daniels, 18, Prscilla Rapoo, 18, Eric Batchelor, 20, Gert Sweers, 22, Anthony Dawsen, 18, Abel Dhlalili, 36, Evan Smith, 19, Ashley Pick, 19, Nazeem du Toit, 20, Adenaan Marcus, 19

Ireen Mtub, 23, Cecil Esau, 29, Sarah Giddens, 26, Simon Gwima, 20, Glynten Lakey, 18, Herbert Lawn, 19, Phillip Antone, 21, Zoliswa Kota, 27, Christopher Barratt, 21, Gordon Radowsky, 18, Marva Basson, 21, Justine Quince, 29, Ruth Lewin, 25

Chery-Ann Cardus, 27, Michael Plaatjes, 23, Vernon Stevans, 24, Hugh Zackey, 20, Joseph de Mark, 22, Henry Oliphant, 20, Geraldine Engleman, 21, George Swartz, 23, Diner Bestman, 23, Chris Wessels, 50, Virgell Jansen, 21

Keith Francis, 19, Nomkle Ketelo, 29, Anthony Ragadu, 20, Elroy Jacobs, 20, Willem Bloemetje, 25, Sacks Stuurman, 24, Gordon Martin, 25, Ursula van

Stabel, 21, James Frans, 24, Isaac Figgland, 20, Ethel Bosman, 19

Albert Sauls, 18, Richard April, 19, Herschel Williams, 20, Morgan Manuel, 20, Gavin Barkley, 21, Perciville Canterberg, 20, Martin Pietersen, 28, Thembisa Mvinjelwa, 19, Hesmien August, 20, Rochelle Vissie, 22, Hazel de Wet, 19, David Shantler, 23

Elizabeth Bushwana, 30, Clement Sabtoe, 20, Barry Dammont, 22, Aukemgcima Mzilo, 21, Brendos Barry, 24, Robert Prince, 19, Bruce May, 20, John Jansen, 20, Trevor Johnston, 19, Walter Loocher, 24, Sello Moahloli, 30, Jamie Shepherd, 28, Robert Francis, 23, Gerrit van Staden, 21, and Simphaus Bimeveldt, no age given.

They were not asked to plead to a charge of contravening a section of the Gatherings and Demonstrations Act of 1973 and no evidence was led. The hearing was postponed to June 5



## Sergeant acquitted of assault allegation

By Janine Simon

Differing versions of events at the Hillbrow police station could both be true, a Johannesburg magistrate ruled yesterday.

Sergeant Christo Scheepers (26) was therefore entitled to be acquitted of punching and kicking Mr Michael Jankelowitz (24) on June 13 last year, the magistrate, Mr W Fourie, found.

Mr Jankelowitz testified that Sergeant Scheepers had punched him on the nose in the charge office of the police station.

According to Mr Jankelowitz the incident occurred after two men in an unmarked car had followed him from the Xavier Street offramp.

Mr Jankelowitz said he noticed blue lights behind the grille of the car but no other signs that the men were policemen and so he did not stop when they signalled to him to do so.

They followed him and he became afraid so he took the Oxford Road offramp and went to Hillbrow police station.

Sergeant Scheepers, address given as South African Police Security, Soweto, pleaded not guilty and testified that he and Sergeant W M Coetzee (23) followed Mr Jankelowitz because he had been driving recklessly.

At Hillbrow police station Mr Jankelowitz hurt his nose when he jumped from his car and stumbled on the steps while running to the charge office, Sergeant Scheepers said.

The result of the case will be forwarded to the Attorney-General, who had instructed that Sergeant Scheepers and Sergeant Coetzee be prosecuted.

Charges were withdrawn against Sergeant Coetzee, address also given as SAP Security, Soweto.

Mr Jankelowitz had lodged civil papers claiming R10 000 damages from the Minister of Police, the court was told.

CAPL Timp 29/3/85

# No choice but to shoot 251 officer

UITENHAGE — A police officer yesterday told the Kannemeyer Inquiry he believed he and his men would have been killed had they not opened fire on a 4 000-strong crowd advancing with raised sticks, knives and other weapons

"I don't believe we had any alternative but to shoot to defend ourselves," Warrant Officer Jacobus Wouter Pentz told the commission on its second sitting day in the Uitenhage Magistrate's Court

He described the events which led to the shooting of 19 people last Thursday on the road leading from Langa township to the centre of Uitenhage, 2,8km away

W/O Pentz, in charge of one of two Casspir vehicles, said the crowd had grown from a shouting group of 250, when it was first encountered in the township, to an "intimidating" throng of about 4 000 surging towards police vehicles

## 'Warned'

The crowd had been warned on a number of occasions to turn back as W/O Pentz's lone Casspir retreated from the township before being joined by a second police vehicle, he said

A man who appeared to be the leader had dismissed W/O Pentz's orders with a rude gesture and a shout of "You won't stop us today"

The crowd had contin-

ued advancing, throwing stones, brandishing knives, pipes, bits of metal and wood and stones, and repeating a song which one policeman interpreted as meaning "Today we are going to kill the whites in the town"

His vehicle retreated about 800 metres down the road before W/O Pentz, who was driving, turned it around on a hill to face the crowd

W/O Pentz and his six men, armed with shot-guns and SSG cartridges, which are sharper than birdshot, were then joined by Lieutenant John Fouche and more police in the second Casspir. The two vehicles drew up in a V formation

## 'Ignored'

An order by Lieutenant Fouche for the crowd to turn back was ignored, W/O Pentz said, and when a sergeant spoke to the crowd in Xhosa, they shouted even louder

When the throng of 4 000 reached a spot about 10 metres from the parked Casspirs, Lieutenant Fouche fired a round from an R1 rifle into the gravel to the side of the road and in front of the leader

W/O Pentz said this shot was ignored and stones were thrown at the vehicles

When the mob was about seven metres from the Casspirs, Lieutenant Fouche gave the order to open fire

W/O Pentz said he fired four shots with his 9mm pistol into the front rank of the crowd, but not at individuals

The other policemen also opened fire and chaos ensued as the front ranks tried to turn back while some of those behind pushed ahead

Eventually the crowd turned and fled. Lieutenant Fouche gave the order to stop firing

W/O Pentz will be cross-examined by counsel for various interested parties today

The commission adjourned after Mr Peter Gastrow, for the PFP, asked that counsel be given time to review the officer's evidence and to consult witnesses, who were not readily available

## Request

Earlier yesterday, Mr Chris Jansen, SC, for the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Louis le Grange, said he had no objection to a request for the submission of police documents relating to the incident

The request was made yesterday by Mr Ernie Wentzel, SC, for the victims' families

Later Mr Gastrow, who is also the PFP MP for Durban Central, handed to the judge a copy of a PFP report containing affidavits from witnesses to the incident

The inquiry continues this morning — Sapa

U  
I  
T  
E  
N  
H  
A  
G  
E  
  
M  
A  
G  
I  
S  
T  
R  
A  
T  
E  
S  
C  
O  
U  
R  
T  
  
C  
O  
M  
M  
I  
S  
S  
I  
O  
N  
  
R  
E  
P  
O  
R  
T  
  
A  
I  
B  
W  
A  
P  
P  
E  
R  
  
A  
L  
T  
E  
R  
N  
A  
T  
I  
V  
E  
P  
R  
E  
S  
S  
C  
O  
M  
M  
U  
N  
I  
C  
A  
T  
I  
O  
N  
  
S  
A  
P  
A  
A  
G  
E  
N  
T  
S



~~25~~ fm 29/3/85

## Rope for Le Grange

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange's position is not under threat because of the Uitenhage shootings — although they further undermine the ground on which he

251 ~~25~~ 29/3/85

ist parliamentarians believe Hendrickse will be the first "non-white" to get a genuine Cabinet post, as opposed to his nominal position as a Minister without portfolio



### Le Grange . . . given rope to hang himself?

stands Parliamentary sources say that even before the deaths, the question was not whether he could survive, but how long it would be before he resigned

Ironically, the Uitenhage killings could give him a further lease of office The uproar has already forced State President P W Botha to defend his beleaguered Minister — although his statement seemed carefully worded not to preclude the possibility of Le Grange leaving the Cabinet

Some parliamentary sources believe that, for some time, Botha has been "giving Le Grange rope to hang himself" and that he is doing exactly that It is, however, doubtful whether Botha anticipated that Le Grange would do quite so thorough a job

The list of blunders perpetrated by his department is a long one It includes the arrest of Swapo leaders on Catholic church property on the day Botha met the Pope, the arrest of trade union leaders after last November's stayaway, which led to his clashing with business leaders, the SAP's handling of the unrest in black townships, the maladroit handling of the UDF, and the arrest on treason charges of its top leadership without first alerting the Cabinet There was also the dawn arrest of campus radicals from UCT at the height of the disinvestment debate

One politician commented that "Le Grange has been the disinvestment lobby's best ally in SA" That widely held view has now been reinforced

It seems that the man slated to succeed Le Grange is Adriaan Vlok, who is widely regarded as being one of Foreign Minister Pik Botha's allies It is significant that he recently added the deputy ministership of Law and Order to his existing job as Deputy Minister of Defence

If Le Grange does go, it could be the occasion for a mini Cabinet reshuffle that would give Botha the opportunity to reward coloured Labour Party leader Alan Hendrickse for his loyalty and support National-

THE LANGA KILLINGS

# To judge the truth

Justice D D Kannemeyer has an enormously important and sensitive job in carrying out his one-man judicial inquiry into the Uitenhage shootings last week. While the political ramifications of the killings continue to echo around the world, it is also becoming clear that we are still a long way from knowing the whole truth about the incident.

A report released this week by the six PFP MPs who investigated the shootings underlines the complexity of the situation and focuses on contradictions between Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange's version of events and eyewitness reports.

Copies of the report have already been sent to the State President and other ministers and will also be submitted to the Kannemeyer commission. It contains sworn statements from blacks involved in the incident.

The most serious issue arising from the statements and the report as a whole, lies in the many discrepancies with the official version of events. It is this variance that Judge Kannemeyer will have to address in particular.

The most obvious question posed is why the police did not use teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot rather than hard ammunition — particularly as they were safely inside an armoured vehicle designed to withstand landmine blasts.

The evidence is that the shootings took place on a sunny and windless day, conditions which favour the use of teargas.

The report raises other serious questions and allegations. Among them is the charge that police "rigged" official photographs by collecting stones after the shooting and strewing them among the bodies. At least three of the affidavits refer to this, while nearly all (perhaps obviously) deny that the crowd was "armed with stones, sticks, petrol bombs and bricks," as stated by Le Grange.

The report also raises the issue of whether there were two armoured Caspir troop carriers on the scene and not one as previously stated. The second was allegedly to the left and behind the crowd, and according to some of the statements, shots were fired from both vehicles, thus trapping people in crossfire. No official statement to date has mentioned a second Caspir. If it was indeed on the scene, then doubts must be expressed about the impression created by Le Grange of a small group of police threatened by a mob.

There is also a question mark about whether or not police fired a warning shot as claimed. Several eyewitnesses say that the first shot killed a young man riding a bicycle at the head of the crowd. Whether he was threatening the police or not, John Malcomess, PFP member for PE Central, sarcastically



**PFP's Boraine . . . police stopped people using taxis**

points out the difficulty involved in riding a bicycle uphill and throwing stones at the same time.

The report also questions Le Grange's claim that a violent mob surrounded the Caspir before the police opened fire. Bloodstains at the scene, say the PFP MPs, indicate that "bodies were lying in one place only, that is, down Maduna Road some little distance from the Caspir." If the police were surrounded, surely bodies would have been found encircling the vehicle, say the MPs.

Another key claim is that police prevented Langa residents from boarding vehicles to drive to the township of KwaNobuhle some 15 km away, where the funerals of three victims of earlier violence were to be held. The local magistrate originally granted permission for the funerals, but changed his mind and banned them the previous afternoon. Residents claim they were not told of the ban, and therefore gathered at a square in the Langa to board vehicles to KwaNobuhle.

The report says there is "overwhelming evidence" that police arrived at the square and prevented people boarding the vehicles, without telling them why. "This is why people set off for KwaNobuhle on foot," says the report.

The PFP member for Pinelands, Alex Boraine, says "People had engaged taxis to go to the funeral. There was no planned march. They were forced to walk. If the police had

not stopped them from using the taxis, this horrific incident would not have happened."

The MPs also cast doubt on Le Grange's statement that an armed crowd "was marching towards Uitenhage on the highway from the Langa black township." They point out that the only way from Langa to KwaNobuhle is along the road the crowd was following, through the outskirts of Uitenhage. The impression created of a mob threatening a white town is thus false, say the MPs. "Evidence is that the crowd was peaceful and there was no evidence of sticks, spears and petrol bombs."

Pointing out that there had been substantial township violence in the eastern Cape prior to last week's shootings, Malcomess says that he made his first appeal for a judicial inquiry as early as February 11 this year. "This call was ignored, and was repeated this time by all three east Cape PFP MPs two days before the Maduna Road killing, and again ignored."

Malcomess raises another pertinent point. The PE-Uitenhage area is already reeling under the recession and the closure of plants there. "What worries me is the effect on prospective investment in PE," he says.

The PFP report makes chilling reading in places. It describes the six MPs finding congealed blood in the cracks in the tar and on grass verges alongside the road. Presumably referring to police claims that the Caspir was attacked with petrol bombs, the report says "There was no visible evidence of burning in the immediate vicinity of the Caspir. The only evidence of fire that we could find was a small patch of burnt grass about the size and shape of a footprint. This was on a grass verge about 20 m down the road among the bloodstains. It was not possible to determine what had caused it or how long it had been there."

The object of the judicial inquiry is to deal with precisely these issues and to sift fact from fiction. Judge Kannemeyer has no easy task to sort through the claims and counter-claims that are typical of cases of this nature. An enormous weight rests on his shoulders, and it is no exaggeration to say that the eyes of the world are upon him. ■

POLITICS

## Rope for Le Grange

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange's position is not under threat because of the Uitenhage shootings — although they further undermine the ground on which he



# LEOs: Council

By MUDINI MAIVHA

A TOTAL of 117 recruits for the controversial township "riot squads" for various councils are being trained by the SA Police at a base in Soweto.

Training at the Tladi base started on January 18, and the recruits will pass out on May 15

The township police, to be known as law enforcement officers after their training, may affect the SAP's manpower. With salaries described as "slightly higher" for the council cops, the SAP may find itself losing staff.

Law and Order Minister Louis le Grange's public relations office did not give City Press details of police salaries to compare with those offered by the councils because of Government policy.

The Dobsonville and Alexandra town councils are offering lucrative salaries for constables, ser-

# armies or just cops?

251  
~~251~~

C. Pers  
31/3/85

geants, senior sergeants and warrant officers

The breakdown will be constables R2 691-R7 470 a year, sergeants R6 846-R11 460, senior sergeants R11 460-R16 020 and warrant officers R15 450-R18 288

At the end of the year they will receive a 12 percent increase

"The salaries are slightly higher than those paid by the SAP," said Dobsonville town clerk Anton Kuhn

Diepmeadow has 26 men in training, but will need an overall force of 106 men. The Kagiso council has sent six men, and Dobsonville needs a complete staff of 55

But council spokes-

men and West Rand Development Board chairman John Knoetze, said the officers will have the basic duty of "enforcing law and order"

They will not be "riot squads", as residents have termed them, he said

The Alexandra town council's shopping list, which included riot combat equipment, led to demonstrations in the township

"We don't want our police to be armed unnecessarily. We want them to be looked on as protectors and friends

"They won't go around armed unless a situation calls on them to do so," said Diepmeadow PRO Don Manaka